

**THE ESSENTIAL**  
**MAE BRUSSELL**



**INVESTIGATIONS OF**  
**FASCISM IN AMERICA**

**EDITED BY ALEX CONSTANTINE**  
**INTRODUCTION BY PAUL KRASSNER**

# THE ESSENTIAL MAE BRUSSELL





THE ESSENTIAL MAE BRUSSELL:  
INVESTIGATIONS OF FASCISM IN AMERICA  
© 2014 BY ALEX CONSTANTINE

ALL RIGHTS RESERVED

A FERAL HOUSE BOOK

ISBN: 978-1-627310-06-2

10 9 8 7 6 5 4 3 2 1

FERAL HOUSE  
1240 W SIMS WAY  
SUITE 124  
PORT TOWNSEND WA 98368

[WWW.FERALHOUSE.COM](http://WWW.FERALHOUSE.COM)

DESIGNED BY GREGORY FLORES

**THE ESSENTIAL  
MAE BRUSSELL**



**INVESTIGATIONS OF  
FASCISM IN AMERICA**

**EDITED BY ALEX CONSTANTINE  
INTRODUCTION BY PAUL KRASSNER**

# CONTENTS

## PREFACE

BRUSSELL SPROUTS, BY ADAM PARFREY

## INTRODUCTION

THE MIND OF MAE BRUSSELL, BY PAUL KRASSNER

## CHAPTER ONE

DEFENSE INDUSTRY AND NAZIS LINKED TO JFK ASSASSIN – MAE BRUSSELL PROFILE, SAN FRANCISCO CHRONICLE, JANUARY 7, 1981

## CHAPTER TWO

FASCISM IN AMERICA – MAE BRUSSELL INTERVIEW, KLRB-FM, CARMEL, CALIFORNIA, 1971

## CHAPTER THREE

THE NAZI CONNECTION TO THE JOHN F. KENNEDY ASSASSINATION

## CHAPTER FOUR

TIMELINE – HOW THE PAST AFFECTS OUR FUTURE AND THE PRESENT

## CHAPTER FIVE

HOW NIXON ROSE TO POWER

## CHAPTER SIX

WHY IS THE SENATE WATERGATE COMMITTEE FUNCTIONING AS PART OF THE COVER-UP?

I. KNOWLEDGE OMITTED FROM THE CAMPUS

II. THE COVER-UP

A. CONCEALING THE MOTIVES

B. WITNESSES NOT CALLED

1. MARTHA MITCHELL

2. LOUIS TACKWOOD

3. TOM CHARLES HUSTON

4. WILLIAM SULLIVAN

III. MARTIAL LAW WITHOUT THE RIOTS

A. INSTITUTIONS TO DISMANTLE

B. THE ENEMY LIST

C. THE WARFARE STATE

D. POLITICAL PRISONERS OF AMERICA

## CHAPTER SEVEN

THIRTY WATERGATE WITNESSES HAVE MET VIOLENT DEATHS

## CHAPTER EIGHT

LETTER TO PRESIDENT RICHARD M. NIXON

## CHAPTER NINE

THE EVIL FEEDBACK LOOP & EMERSON'S LAW OF CONSERVATION – 1978 CONSPIRACY DIGEST INTERVIEW

## CHAPTER TEN

WHY WAS PATRICIA HEARST KIDNAPPED?

I. WHY WAS PATRICIA HEARST KIDNAPPED?

II. CAST OF CHARACTERS

III. CHRONOLOGY OF EVENTS

IV. WHY WAS THE SLA CREATED – THE MOTIVES?

V. THE TELL-TALE REVOLUTIONARIES: CONSPICUOUS BANDITOS OR PROVOCATEURS?

VI. TACTICAL SUPPORT – WHERE DID IT COME FROM?

VII. HOW DANGEROUS WAS THE SLA?

VIII. WHY THE CHARGES AGAINST PATTY?

IX. THE DEATH TRAP – HOW DO YOU TELL A CIA ESPIONAGE PLOT FROM A REVOLUTIONARY, RADICAL, TERRORIST GUERRILLA ARMY?

1. COVER STORY

2. COINCIDENCE?

3. DUMMY FRONTS

4. USE OF MEDIA AND PROPAGANDA

5. CIA COLLUSION

6. FBI COLLUSION

7. TOM CHARLES HUSTON PLAN, COMBINED MILITARY, JUSTICE DEPARTMENT, CIA, FBI, POLICE DEPARTMENTS, DEPARTMENT OF CORRECTIONS, STANFORD RESEARCH INSTITUTE, PRESIDENT RICHARD NIXON, VICE-PRESIDENT GERALD FORD

XI. INDICATIONS THE SLA WAS PART OF A LARGER NATIONAL CONSPIRACY

XII. WAS THIS PLAN NECESSARY?

## CHAPTER ELEVEN

OPERATION CHAOS – FROM MONTEREY POP TO ALTAMONT: THE CIA’S WAR AGAINST THE SIXTIES COUNTER-CULTURE

I. DEATH, DRUGS AND DEPRESSION

II. THE BEAUTIFUL PEOPLE

III. THE ENEMY

IV. THE BATTLEGROUND

V. THE FINALE ... HELTER SKELTER, GIMME SHELTER

## CHAPTER TWELVE

THE ASSASSINATION OF JOHN ONO LENNON (INTERVIEW)

## CHAPTER THIRTEEN

ABOUT WOMEN ... – PLAYGIRL INTERVIEW, 1974

## CHAPTER FOURTEEN

WORLD WATCHERS PROGRAM OUTLINE, OCTOBER 4, 1982

## CHAPTER FIFTEEN

THE MURDER OF JOHN BELUSHI

## CHAPTER SIXTEEN

WHO KILLED CONGRESSMAN LARRY McDONALD? – RONALD REAGAN, THE WESTERN GOALS FOUNDATION, AND THE DOWNING OF KAL FLIGHT 007

## CHAPTER SEVENTEEN

NASA’S CHALLENGER, R.I.P., JANUARY 28, 1986

## CHAPTER EIGHTEEN

MAE BRUSSELL ON THE AIR – MISCELLANEOUS RADIO TRANSCRIPTS

THE CORPSE OF LEE HARVEY OSWALD

URANIUM AND THE MORMON CHURCH

NIXON’S RECRUITMENT

“ANTI-TERRORISM” & GOVERNMENT SURVEILLANCE

[CONGRESSIONAL INVESTIGATION OF NAZIS IN AMERICA SABOTAGED](#)

[POLITICAL MURDERS, THE MOB, A MISSING SHIPLOAD OF HEROIN & THE ATTEMPTED MURDER OF BERNADETTE DEVLIN](#)

[THE WORST KIND OF ILLEGAL ALIEN](#)

[JOSEPH MENGELE & “THE BOYS FROM GUYANA”](#)

[RONALD REAGAN, BITBURG SANDWICH](#)

[HUNT FAMILY UPDATE](#)

[CHAPTER NINETEEN](#)

[CIA-MAFIA CONSPIRATORS CAN REST EASIER – MAE BRUSSELL OBITUARY](#)

[INDEX](#)

# PREFACE

## BRUSSELL SPROUTS

The Lance deHaven-Smith book *Conspiracy Theory in America* (published by the University of Texas) reveals that the phrase “conspiracy theory” was invented by the CIA to discredit doubters of the Warren Commission, which claims that John F. Kennedy’s assassination was carried out alone by a single “lone gunman.”

Distraught by the murder of President Kennedy, a Beverly Hills housewife named Mae Brussell took it upon herself to buy all 26 printed volumes issued by the Warren Commission report, and attempt to make sense of the thing by cross-indexing the entire work. Mae was disturbed by the contradictory information and unreported realities she discovered in those volumes. As a result, she started subscribing to many major newspapers and magazines, whose stories she filed and organized, uncovering disquieting connections and patterns behind government and corporate malfeasance.

An impressed John Lennon donated money to Paul Krassner’s hip counterculture magazine, *The Realist*, so he could afford to print Mae Brussell’s work. Throughout the ’70s and ’80s Mae reported, in radio programs primarily, about the horrors infecting American culture. Mae’s work was followed by a number of devoted listeners who were known as “Brussell Sprouts,” who often expanded upon the conspiracy theories with their research.

The current administration’s legal “Czar” who goes by the name Cass Sunstein was recently appointed to serve on the “NSA Oversight Panel” despite the fact that two words “NSA” and “oversight” rarely if ever fit together. He also wrote a book called *Conspiracy Theories and Other Dangerous Ideas* to make sure that the academics and the American public dismiss so-called conspiracy theories about the JFK assassination and other American events of a largely fascist nature. Cass Sunstein claims that this sort of reportage only leads to discontented Americans who turn violent with their distrust.

If Mae Brussell hadn’t died in October 1988, she would have no doubt investigated Cass Sunstein’s background and printed material to fill us in on why Cass Sunstein is encouraging American academics and intelligence and police agencies to move against those who write and publish “conspiracy theories.” Now that Mae has passed, it’s a job for one or more of Mae’s Brussell Sprouts.

We hope you enjoy this collection of this influential woman’s work.

— Adam Parfrey, Feral House



# INTRODUCTION

## THE MIND OF MAE BRUSSELL

IS “THE QUEEN OF CONSPIRACY” GOING TO BREAK THE JFK CASE WIDE OPEN, OR IS SHE JUST A PARANOID HOUSEWIFE WHO LIKES TO CLIP NEWSPAPERS?

BY PAUL KRASSNER

(FROM *OUI* MAGAZINE, MAY 1978)

*“Nothing just happens in politics. If something happens you can be sure it was planned that way.”*  
— **Franklin D. Roosevelt**

There she is, the Bionic Researcher. Every day she feeds herself ten newspapers from around the country. This diet is supplemented with items sent to her by a network of conspiracy students (she called them Brussell Sprouts—Alex Constantine was one of them). She also consumes magazines, underground papers, unpublished manuscripts, court affidavits, documents from the National Archives, FBI and CIA materials obtained through the Freedom of Information Act and hundreds of books on espionage and assassination. “About 80 percent of all CIA intelligence information comes from printed news,” she says, “so I am doing what they are doing but I’m using all the material.” Each Sunday, she sorts out the week’s clippings into various categories as though she were conducting a symphony of horror. Yet she is cheerful. She almost sways in counterpoint to the rhythms of hypocrisy. For, while there are those who try to discredit her by saying she’s crazy, Mae Brussell remains high on her responsibility.

Mae has been our nation’s number-one, self-appointed conspiracy freak since the day Jack Ruby shot Lee Harvey Oswald. She has written hundreds of articles detailing the unpleasant connections between what most people consider diverse chapters in American history—like Oswald and Francis Gary Powers, the Kennedy murders and Watergate. For the past seven years, the house-wife-turned-crusader has shocked and dismayed listeners of her syndicated radio program, *Dialogue: Conspiracy* (KLRB-FM, Carmel, California), uncovering choice tidbits about everything from Chappaquiddick to Chowchilla. She unabashedly calls herself the country’s best researcher.

It would be difficult to question that she knows as much as anyone about people involved in “The Assassinations.” The Queen of Conspiracy is currently writing five separate books on what happened that day in Dallas, all of which, she claims, “contain entirely new material. Collectively, these books will finally answer the question: Who killed JFK?”

At 54, she is plump and energetic; she wears long peasant dresses patch-worked with philosophical tidbits, and her favorite adjective is “cute.” Occasionally, she slurs her words—information overload—but her eyes seem to reveal the deep sense of compassion permeating every fact she shares. One senses a touch of appropriate incongruity about this white, upper-middle-class, twice-divorced mother of a talented brood, who is knitting a sleeve while calmly describing the architecture of a police state in progress.

I first met Mae Brussell when she provided me with leads for a story I did on Charles Manson. Then, a few months after the break-in at Democratic Party headquarters in the Watergate Hotel, Mae rang me up. She recognized names and methods of operation from her assassination research. For example, she knew that Watergate burglar James McCord had crossed paths with Lee Harvey Oswald when both had been

working for CIA intelligence, and that Frank Sturgis had been interrogated by the FBI in Miami the day after JFK was assassinated. She also had a possible tie between McCord and a “secret army” of police who allegedly had planned to disrupt the 1972 Republican Convention with riots and possible assassination attempts on Nixon, which would then be blamed on leftist radicals and hopefully result in a further shift to the right—possibly under the figurehead leadership of Spiro T. Agnew.

And then there was L. Patrick Gray, who as acting director of the FBI would later burn evidence from the files of E. Howard Hunt and deep-six numerous documents. Mae recalled the murder of a Los Angeles reporter, Ruben Salazar, at the first Chicano-sponsored antiwar protest. U. S. Attorney Robert Meyer was later pressured by Gray into halting his investigation and resigning from his post. Mae called Meyer, asking if he would help with her research. She wanted to find out why the Justice Department in Washington was stopping an attorney in Los Angeles from investigating the simple killing of a reporter. A month or so later, ex-U. S. Attorney Meyer was found dead “of an apparent heart attack” in a parking lot in Pasadena.

Three weeks after the Watergate break-in, while the establishment press was calling it “a caper” and “a third-rate burglary,” Mae Brussell completed a manuscript titled “Why Was Martha Mitchell Kidnapped?” She named names—John Mitchell, L. Patrick Gray, Richard Nixon, the FBI, the CIA—and I published her first by-lined article in *The Realist*.

“The CIA that killed President Kennedy and Robert Kennedy,” she wrote, “did a test case in Greece on canceling elections. Andreas Papandreou, often compared with John Kennedy, appeared to have a good chance of winning the Greek election in 1967. The US Army, the CIA and government agencies helped replace their elections with a coup d’état . . . . The significance of the Watergate affair is that every element essential for a political coup in the United States was assembled at the time of the arrests.”

Mae Brussell contends that Nixon’s own Watergate plumbers, and the entire intelligence network they represented, were prepared to overthrow Nixon whenever it was deemed necessary by the true powers. Ultimately, she believes, the same men who brought Nixon to power via the Kennedy assassinations were also pulling the strings at Watergate.

Papandreou wrote to her from exile in Canada: “I am overwhelmed by the amount of work you have done and the documentation you bring to support your thesis. I have tried myself for a long time to bring out the conspiratorial aspects of the Greek coup of 1967. People are now beginning to understand how it happened that Greece went under a dictatorship. Your work is tremendously important. You have understood the framework in which these events take place, but more than that, you have dug out the facts.”

Five days before Richard Nixon’s would-be adversary, Robert Kennedy, was assassinated in Los Angeles, Mae Brussell handed a letter to Rose Kennedy, expressing her fear of imminent danger to his safety. A month before Mary Jo Kopechne died at Chappaquiddick, Mae warned Teddy Kennedy of “the nest of rattlesnakes” that wanted to abort his presidential possibilities. A few weeks before the SLA kidnapped the media as well as Patty Hearst, she told a Syracuse University audience that the SLA shooting of a black school superintendent in Oakland was merely the preliminary to a main event yet to come.

“A lot of stuff comes to me psychically and then the documents follow,” Mae explains. “After Jack Ruby shot Lee Harvey Oswald, I found it very interesting that one of the first things Ruby said was: ‘I wanted to show them that a Jew had guts.’ Well, the most anti-Semitic man in Dallas was H.L. Hunt, and he was publishing *Lifeline* and was meeting with Reverend Billy Hargis and all these neo-Nazi groups and the Minutemen down in the Dallas-Fort Worth area. A radio script from a Hunt-owned station about being a ‘hero’ was found in Jack Ruby’s car. No one ever asked him to explain how he got it. The Wednesday before the assassination, Ruby took a young woman to Hunt’s office, trying to get her a job. Suddenly the whole plot of the Kennedy assassination began to open up in front of me. Here was this Jew,

Jack Rubinstein, being used to kill Lee Harvey Oswald. When the *Warren Report* came out, the very first witness I pulled to, the most important of the 552, was Oswald's friend George de Mohrenschildt, a man surrounded by neo-Nazi oil people, who was also suspected of being a Nazi during World War Two. De Mohrenschildt had set Oswald up with his oil-industry contacts in Texas. He also helped arrange for Oswald to get his job at the schoolbook depository and at the printing office where he learned all the details of the Dallas motorcade."

In 1977, shortly before he was to undergo more questioning, De Mohrenschildt purportedly "shot himself" to death with a shotgun. According to the report in the *Dallas News*, just prior to his death he had been under the impression—or delusion—that the FBI was out to "get him" and therefore had been in a mental ward at Parkland Hospital.

Mae Brussell spent eight years cross-filing the Warren Commission report on the assassination of John F. Kennedy. She cross-filed every single minute of Jack Ruby's life that doubly fatal weekend, from Thursday (the day before Kennedy was killed) through Sunday (the day Ruby shot Oswald). She was able to account for his whereabouts totally, except for two hours in the afternoon on Saturday. Although she cannot prove it, she is convinced he was at the home of H.L. Hunt.

"And then there was the testimony of Bernard Weissman. He was only one of twelve military intelligence people that were brought from Germany to Dallas for the assassination. He testified that Lamar Hunt and twenty members of the Birch Society used his name on that inflammatory 'Wanted for Treason' ad in the *Dallas Times Herald* about Kennedy because he was Jewish and they wanted a Jewish name on it. Somehow, on November 24, 1963, the Nazi link, the oil Nazis, the American military from Munich and the two Jew patsies, Rubinstein and Weissman, were all right there in Dallas. As I collected every possible document, the world picture began to get clearer to me, and my interest in the Kennedy assassination became more involved with the Nazi links than with the anti-Castro Cuban links. My disagreement with researchers at large is that they want to stop with the Bay of Pigs operation, and I think it's bigger."

But why the Nazis? Racism, for one thing, says Mae. The Bormann Society, still dedicated to the establishment of the Fourth Reich, did not appreciate Kennedy's drive to educate Southern blacks and register them to vote. Nor did they care for the fact that he was Catholic and stood in opposition to the neo-Nazi oil interests.

Mae Brussell's ascension to the throne as the queen of conspiracy investigations began with a harsh dose of culture shock during her childhood. Raised in Beverly Hills affluence, she was unhurt by the Depression (her grandfather founded the posh I. Magnin), and her family's house-guests ranged from Jack Warner and Louis B. Mayer to Thomas Mann. Her father used to go bike riding with Albert Einstein. "I grew up," she recalls, "thinking this is the way life was." Then, in her early teens, the family took a trip around the world, and her awareness of suffering expanded in the process. In Bombay, she saw people sleeping in the streets. They had no homes or possessions, let alone memberships in tennis clubs. In Shanghai, their boat hit a sampan and split it in half. Other people came out in boats to get the clothes off the victims' bodies. Some lived and died on their sampans, never getting to shore. She was not used to seeing such overwhelming poverty. In Egypt, it was the same. In Tel Aviv, the hotel her family stayed at was bombed. They were the last Americans out of Spain in 1936.

"We were happy little tourists," she muses. "But it always bothered me. I never felt the same again. I was haunted by the imbalance. I wanted to help people, but I didn't know what form it would take." In a few years, she would attend Stanford University, majoring in philosophy. "I think the discipline of it helped me with my research later."

Then there was the influence of Henry Miller during Mae's 40s. "Henry freed me from a lot of hang-ups that I was brought up with. He opened up the whole field of sex as being normal as the air you breathe. He also helped me realize that freedom of the press; freedom to live and to love is what the struggle is all

about. It's simply rhythm. People gotta shake their bodies—and relate to each other in their minds and hearts.”

A turning point in her comprehension of the global aspect of conspiracy occurred when she came across the story of a Heidelberg professor named E. J. Gumbel, in the book *Inspection for Disarmament* by Seymour Melman. Gumbel was forced to resign from his academic post during the Nazis' rise to power, because of his unpopular stance as a pacifist and an anti-fascist. He wrote three books between 1919 and 1922—*Four Years of Lies*, *Two Years of Murders* and *Four Years of Political Murders*. In these, Gumbel documented over 400 political assassinations, most of which were admitted to by the Minister of Justice in 1924.

Mae Brussell began to study the pattern of Nazis coming to the United States after World War Two and patterns of murders identical to those in Nazi Germany. It was as if an early Lenny Bruce bit—on how a show-bit booking agency, MCA, chose Adolf Hitler as dictator—had actually been a satirical prophecy of the way Richard Nixon would rise to power.

“How much violence was there in Nazi Germany,” Mae asks rhetorically, “before the old Germany, the center of theater, opera, philosophy, poetry, psychology and medicine, was destroyed? How many incidents took place that were not coincidental before it was called Fascism? What were the transitions? How many people? Was it when the first tailor disappeared? Or librarian? Or professor? Or when the first press was closed or the first song eliminated? Or when the first political science teacher was killed coming home on his bike? How many incidents happened there that were perfectly normal until people woke up and said, ‘Hey, we’re in a police state!’

“Hitler was gassed in World War One and they took him to the hospital and, according to a US Navy Intelligence report, they brought in a Dr. Forster, a hypnotist, and they groomed him. They told him that he would have troops that would someday invade Russia and kick the Communists out. They hypnotized him so that he would always believe that he’d be a great leader, like Joan of Arc.

“Now, take a man like Nixon, a man who is going to be President of the United States. He’s known for his poker playing, his straight face. He already has a proclivity for intelligence. He wrote to Hoover, asking to join the FBI. After World War Two, the great poker player of the South Pacific was assigned to the Navy Bureau of Aeronautics, negotiating settlements of terminated defense contracts, where he helped escalate the importation of 642 Nazi specialists into the U. S. defense and aerospace industry—Project Paperclip. Then he gets a call from Murray Chotiner, who works with Howard Hughes and the Bank of America, inviting him to run for Congress against Jerry Voorhis. What did he have besides a poker face? In 1951 Senator Nixon introduced a bill to bring Nikolai Molaxa into the U. S. Molaxa was a former head of the Iron Guard and was allegedly involved in Nazi atrocities. Nixon set him up in an office of his own.”

Another turning point in Mae’s research occurred when she attended the trial of Hugo Pinell, who had been charged with killing a Soledad prison guard. “A public defender was assigned on Friday to begin the case on Monday, and none of his witnesses could appear. The whole trial was rigged, and I was just outraged. It was then that I decided not only to study who killed John Kennedy, but also to find the relationship between the corruption of the courts, political prisoners in this country and the political assassinations and conspiracies. When you think of Hitler, you think of prisons like Auschwitz and Dachau. And when I thought about the killing of Kennedy and all the Nazis involved, I realized that the prison system had to be directly related to it. And that’s when I began to correspond with prisoners and make friends with them and get more information about prison deaths and mind-control experiments. I found there were incidents identical to what occurred in Nazi Germany, where the innocent were locked up or killed and the guilty were allowed to go free.

“Instead of just researching the deaths of John Kennedy, Robert Kennedy, Malcolm X, Martin Luther King, Mary Jo Kopechne, and the George Wallace shooting, I began collecting articles about the murders

of people involved in those cases. And I began paying attention to the deaths of judges, attorneys, labor leaders, musicians, actors, professors, civil rights leaders—studying what I considered to be untimely, suspicious deaths.”

In preparation for an upcoming campus lecture in Seattle, Mae spends a day and a half cross-filing one ten-year-old article—“The Murder of Malcolm X” by Eric Norden—into some 30 different subjects. The actual motives behind the assassination. Collusion between Federal intelligence and local police. Involvement of bodyguards. Prime witnesses killed. Perjured testimony that doesn’t fit the evidence. . .

Sometimes Mae’s theories seem like they’ve been pulled from the pages of a James Bond—or perhaps an E. Howard Hunt—spy thriller. “I found it interesting that the Cuban Watergate burglars—who were later given a \$200,000 payoff by the CIA—were looking for the air-conditioning plans for the hotels in Miami, when later it was discovered that Legionnaire’s Disease may have come through the air-conditioning ducts. There is the capability to use germs to neutralize people. The CIA has the germs. Legionnaire’s Disease has the exact symptoms of a disease they were experimenting with at Fort Detrick, Maryland. When you hear of weapons control, you think of guns, tanks, planes, but you don’t hear that they’re selling germs, or that Nixon ordered Richard Helms to destroy the germs at Fort Detrick and Helms didn’t. Nixon was put out as a bad man, isolated and ridiculed, but Helms went on to become ambassador to Iran and is immune to perjury charges.”

And now the Bionic Researcher is rolling her big wax ball of conspiracy at full speed.

“Jimmy Carter and the Pentagon can talk about disarmament, but the real tragedy is the chemical weapons used for mind control. Some people are programmed and have lost their minds. What we call the motiveless crime or senseless killings are actually people being trained as zombies.”

She zips out the Congressional Record from February 24, 1972, and reads the testimony of Dr. Jose Delgado from Yale University, who was arguing against the proposed discontinuation of research into psychosurgery:

We need a program of psychosurgery for political control of our society. The purpose is physical control of the mind. Everyone who deviates from the given norm can be surgically mutilated. The individual may think that the most important reality is his own existence, but this is only his personal view. This lacks historical perspective. Man does not have the right to develop his own mind. This kind of liberal orientation has great appeal. We must electrically control the brain. Someday armies and generals will be controlled by electric stimulation of the brain.

“So these are not just feelings I have,” says Mae. “That speech was greeted by Congress with thundering silence—and money—government-funded programs paid for with our tax dollars. We are witnessing pockets of violence, because they are now able to electronically, surgically and hypnotically kill citizens. The army alone spent \$26 million in projects to alter human behavior, and they not only did it with electrode implants but with LSD plus electrodes. They alter minds so that people act without knowing why. They can make someone murder a whole family and then kill himself.”

And that is where the prison system comes in. It is like a farm team to develop “talent” for the outside world. “You can’t just take anybody off the street and make him decide to walk up and shoot people,” Mae insists. “But take people who have had no love or affection, who are in prison, who in adolescence broke a school window and the court put them away. You lock them up—heterosexuals with homosexuals—you break their spirit, dehumanize them, take away chances for education, increase their feelings of inferiority. If you have hostility combined with this lack of opportunities, you begin nurturing a situation where children or young adults like Charles Manson or Gary Gilmore—people with high intelligence but a lot of misery—sit smoking and watching TV, covering up their anger, and become very ripe for indoctrination. These are the people that they select for electronic or hypnotic control. Hitler was gassed and told his mother had cancer, that a Jewish doctor let her die. . . so he transferred his various hatreds.”

“The case of Donald DeFreeze is identical to Adolf Hitler’s. Colton Westbrook, a mind-control expert

who worked with [CIA Director William] Colby in Southeast Asia, helped DeFreeze with the Black Culture Association at the Vacaville prison in California. DeFreeze was told he would be a new black leader to replace Malcolm X and Martin Luther King. Later, he was shot and burned to death with all-white associates, no blacks, in the company of agents from the Defense Department—no different from Hitler or Lee Harvey Oswald.”

If, indeed, we each create our deities as extensions of our own personalities, then the first thing that Mae Brussell’s version of God would have done was to make a list. She can spew out a ticker tape with names of dead witnesses—literally hundreds of deaths she finds not exactly above suspicion.

Labor leaders: Walter Reuther, Joseph Yablonski, Saul Alinsky, Jimmy Hoffa, Sam Bramlet—“And there was a contract to kill Cesar Chavez, from the Treasury Department no less—the Alcohol, Tobacco and Firearms agency. Meanwhile, Argentine, Chilean and Brazilian police squads are killing off labor people.”

Mafia leaders: Sam Giancana, Jimmy Hoffa, John Roselli—“It was just a fluke that he bounced up; his legs were cut off and his torso put in an oil drum. Carlo Gambino—given a shot of swine flu inoculation when he had a heart disease. Sheffield Edwards was killed and William Harvey was killed—the CIA contacts with the Mafia people—and the CIA agent Guy Bannister was killed. He worked with Robert Maheu and with Lee Harvey Oswald, and he flew out a window. The same people who were behind it are alive today, and they’re sweeping away the bodies. It’s at the highest levels that these conspiracies are planned, not just with a few Cuban exiles.”

Musicians: Otis Redding, Janis Joplin, Jimi Hendrix, Brian Jones, Jim Morrison, Mama Cass Elliott, Jim Croce, Tim Buckley—“And almost thirty other fine musicians have died under mysterious circumstances. Rock musicians had an ability to draw together youth at a time when protest meetings were being broken apart, and the hippie, antiwar youth became too visible with their own, unique art form at Woodstock. The Senate investigation documented that persons seeking ‘racial harmony’ and ‘social protest’ were defined as enemies of the state. Only people like Sonny and Cher, the Osmonds, John Denver and the Captain and Tennille make it as role models. They either have to tame you or kill you.”

And then there’s Freddy Prinze. “He was an active Democrat, entertained by the President at the White House, a symbol for the Chicano. He had a deep concern about who killed Kennedy. He had a copy of the Abraham Zapruder film, and he kept playing it over and over. *Time* magazine says he had an intrigue about death because he kept watching Kennedy die. Well, you could say he was worried about how Kennedy was killed.

“I know researchers who’ve played that film over two hundred times. It’s not because they are preoccupied with death, but because it’s perfectly obvious that the government is lying, that Kennedy’s head is going back. And here’s a guy, Freddy Prinze, who every time somebody comes over, he shows the film to them and talks about it. He tells a psychiatrist he’s suicidal, who takes his gun, and then when he leaves, he hands it back to him. Then Freddy goes to Vegas and picks up a hundred Quaaludes from another doctor. The removal of Freddy Prinze means one less visual person from that stratum of society. They lose a symbol for the Puerto Rican kids sitting on the steps in New York. There are no positive visual images of Chicanos on the screen. No encouragement for the young ones, because this one’s heavily doped and has blown his brains out.”

In lieu of the frightening conclusions she’s made, does she have any basis for optimism?

“No, I’m not optimistic now—not when government agents work with germ warfare and genocide, and those who put Hitler into power are still at it. Instead of having low-cost housing, there are SWAT teams for food riots when there’s no shortage of food.

“I see pockets of fascism. You can still read about a Jewish butcher in Miami having his window broken every night, and in San José a bookstore broken into like in Nazi Germany, and *Mein Kampf* coming out all over Latin America. Those Nazis were brought there and now they’re surfacing. The

Rockefellers' attorney, Allen Dulles, consulted with Reinhard Gehlen, the Nazi intelligence chief, to form our own CIA. George Ball writes about getting rid of people by the millions. Patrick Buchanan writes an article justifying the use of torture. Zbigniew Brzezinski, head of our National Security Council, writes that 'with the use of computers, human behavior itself will become more determined and subject to deliberate programming,' and that 'it will soon be possible to assert almost continuous surveillance over every citizen.'

"I believe that the Nazis and the Minutemen and the Christian movement are going to get very strong, and at the same time there's going to be a massive depression. I see large masses of people around the world being deliberately starved every day. I see terrible things happening to reduce the population of this earth, so that those who control the corporations don't have to provide for the needs of the poor."

At KLRB one Monday, somebody called and asked Mae the question that she is asked most often: "How come you're still alive?"

"Well, I'm not," she chuckled. "I'm a robot."

But it is a question that Mae Brussell has obviously considered. If she knows so much, why haven't they killed her?

"The way they handle you is to ignore or discredit. But if I were at Madison Square Garden and had that big an audience, then I wouldn't be alive. I don't want to meet large masses of people. My role is mostly to educate people and let them figure it out for themselves. Tell them books to read and sources of information. The main contribution that I've tried to make with my research is to study things individually and then find the connecting links. I'm not a movement or organization, because if I had five people, one would probably be an agent. The ratio is four to one."

She pauses to count her stitches. Mae is knitting sweaters for each of her children.

"That's why the CIA works on a basis of need-to-know. Because if you know too much, you may not do what you're supposed to do. If you know that the end result is that somebody's going to be blown up twelve miles away—and all you're supposed to do is deliver an envelope—you may think about it. One man who called me had killed ten people—a number of the murders were chemically induced 'apparent heart attacks'—for the CIA. But when he was ordered to kill a Congresswoman, he refused. Another CIA agent then tried to kill him by cutting his jugular vein, but he had it sewn up and survived. Now he's vowed vengeance against them. He told me that agents listen to my show, *Dialogue: Conspiracy*, and I asked, 'What do they think about it?' He said they think it's right on, that they can understand. That it's also a safety valve for them, something that lets them know just how far things are going."

And so we are left with the bizarre possibility that the intelligence community allows the Bionic Researcher to function precisely because she knows more than any of them do.

Despite her obsession, Mae Brussell claims she has not had to sacrifice her family because of her work. "It's not my whole life," she says. "It's important to find out who killed Kennedy, but not at the expense of your own humanness. I don't lose anything if they never find out who killed him. I still have my self-respect. And I like having children and preparing meals and mastering everything having to do with the home. In fact, my initial concern over who killed John Kennedy was basically a selfish one. I wanted to find out if there had been a coup, if the United States was going fascist. Would I be like Anne Frank's father, who told his family that things were OK and that people were basically good—while they were living their last days? They never fought Nazism, but just watched it all go by and hid in the attic until their time came around to be taken away. With a family of five children, my husband and myself, I had an obligation to understand the world outside my home.

"When Hitler failed, his officers were brought to the US, from inside Rockefeller Center, and to the Bahamas and Southern states to build that dream of the Fourth Reich. It is in this context that the Kennedys, Malcolm X, Martin Luther King, labor leaders, judges, entertainers, reporters, authors, students, Black Panthers, Indians, Chicanos and hippies are being slain, and why the masses are being

doped into control.”

In December 1970, Mae’s daughter, Bonnie, was killed at the age of 15 in a suspicious auto accident. The driver of the other car—a soldier in the US Army at Fort Ord—went AWOL two weeks after the crash, returned to his home and was not sought by authorities. Barbara Brussell, another daughter, was also in that accident. Her legs were severely injured; she also suffered from a broken back, face injuries and a broken nose and arm, but now dances with graceful agility. She took a course called “American Assassinations” that Mae taught at Monterey Peninsula College. “Mom combines being a researcher and a mother,” Barbara says. “They have to overlap at times. Mom tends to doubt almost everything; that’s her first instinct—especially as events are described in the news—instead of taking any chances of agreeing first, then having to go back later. It’s a way of perceiving things that adds a little negativity to events—worrying or being suspicious if a person is an agent or not. But it’s her world.”

Her mother is casually devouring the obituary page for clues. A neighborhood pharmacist has died at the age of 81 of “natural causes.” The clipping triggers no conspiratorial connections in Mae’s computer. “Here,” the Bionic Researcher laughs, “I’ll give you this one ...”



## CHAPTER ONE

# DEFENSE INDUSTRY AND NAZIS LINKED TO JFK ASSASSIN –

PROFILE OF MAE BRUSSELL, SAN FRANCISCO CHRONICLE, JANUARY 7, 1981

*“I don’t want to convince anyone who doesn’t believe me.  
They do their thing and I do mine.”*

— **Mae Brussell**

Her thing is a tireless search for names and dates—facts that provide the scaffolding supporting her speculation about how they are all related in some strange but inevitable way—the deaths of the Kennedys, Lee Harvey Oswald, Jack Ruby, Martin Luther King, Jimmy Hoffa, Martha Mitchell, Dag Hammarskjold, Fay Stender, George Moscone—even singers: Elvis Presley, Jim Morrison, Mama Cass, Jimi Hendrix, John Lennon.

What do these strange cases have to do with the Mafia, the CIA, Alger Hiss, Gary Powers, J. Edgar Hoover, Howard Hughes, Sirhan Sirhan, Charles Manson, George Wallace, Larry Flynt, Patty Hearst, Jim Jones, Nelson Rockefeller, Dan White, Ayatollah Ruhollah Khomeini, David Berkowitz -- Mark David Chapman?

Murder, blackmail, coups d’état, break-ins, payoffs, cover-ups, media manipulation, mind control, psychic surgery, drugging, hypnosis, gene splicing, eugenics - activities whose ultimate aim is . . . what?

Brussell has spent 20 years finding connections, meditating on implications, sounding the tocsin.

Her analyses have been heard weekly on radio station KLRB-FM in Carmel for nine years, appear on a spot basis with the big San Francisco AM stations, go out in cassette form with supporting documentation to members of World Watchers International, a nation-wide organization she founded.

Her home in the hills above Carmel Valley is awash in thousands of books and documents. Among them is the 26-volume Warren Commission hearings and her 27,000 pages of textual analysis. “I studied it for eight years. It was like the Rosetta Stone. It unlocked every other conspiracy,” Brussell says.

“Martin Luther King, Malcolm X, the Kennedys—there is always a pattern where a piece of information is destroyed, in which a witness is killed. It’s so predictable, you can go back and look up old cases.”

The daughter of Rabbi Edgar Magnin of Los Angeles, Brussell was a Beverly Hills matron and mother of four who was married to a wealthy clothier when JFK was slain in 1963.

“I started saving every newspaper article about it. I wasn’t a researcher. I was just curious. How could someone rule the United States for a thousand days and then be lopped off so nonchalantly?”

Years passed, marriage ended, the questioning habit of mind made greater demands. Brussell took odd jobs to support her research.

Her work became a source upon which other conspiracy buffs drew. Brussell came to know so much that increasingly it was impossible to provide brief answers to questions: dense yards of paragraphs

about background had first to be understood. Her high-speed conversation swiftly sketches connection between crime and politics, mob and government agency. If the listener allows his mind to stray during these monologs, the linkage is lost.

“I began to realize,” she says at one point, “that everyone around Lee Harvey Oswald was a Nazi or in the defense industry.”

She has a copy of an FBI memorandum dated Sept. 18, 1967, describing her contacts with former New Orleans District Attorney James Garrison: “She pictures America as controlled by conspirators in the government, which view she has stated publicly,” the memo says.

She ruminates about the secret power of giant corporations, the possibility of clandestine meetings where powerful men plot the future, the real reason that a ringer is buried in Howard Hughes’ grave.

“I’m just one person and I’m doing all I can,” she says.

## CHAPTER TWO

# FASCISM IN AMERICA

MAE BRUSSELL INTERVIEW (1971)

*(DIALOG: ASSASSINATION, KLRB-FM IN CARMEL CALIFORNIA; GLORIA BARON, HOST; NOVEMBER 28, 1971)*

**GB:** *Eight years ago today you started your research on the assassination of John Kennedy, right?*

**MB:** That's right, it's been eight years, Gloria. A lot of things come to mind. You know, I read the paper yesterday about the celebrations and various religious services and dedication services commemorating John Kennedy. And I got up and I looked at my study, my library, around the walls and the books and closets and the documents and it was a time of contemplation—what is this all about? ...

There is an article in *Ramparts* that I helped write on the John Kennedy murder. It was done, oh, many years ago, around 1966. And there was an insert by Penn Jones on the deaths of people involved with the assassination, or close to the assassination scene. David Welsh came over to my house. I helped him write the article and kept my name out of it. He listed the other "buffs," but at that time I wanted privacy. At least for a few years, and did not want to be in the public eye because I was very curious about Lee Harvey Oswald, the person—and all the other researchers working on the assassination were concerned with ballistics, the bullet trajectory, the autopsy, the shooting of Officer Tippit.

My interest was in Lee Harvey Oswald and Jack Ruby—who they knew, where they met and their contacts. Were they set up to be killed, to act as decoys? I spent many years charting their course, and documenting the banks they visited, the associations they had in common. Jack Ruby did not know Oswald, but there were the links, common people who worked together, and I want to show, as I mentioned, some of those links. ...

I have put aside many, many things for eight years, because you have to speak with steel. You have to answer steel with steel. And you have to refuse imitations of the real thing. Everybody is taking an imitation of the real thing, and they are giving it all kinds of names, "credibility gap," or "national security" or "top secret." And I could bring to you, the listeners, over the air, all the articles I showed to Gloria this morning when I came in here. The news this week of actual repression of laws, of harm that has happened since the assassination. Because people accept the phony for the real. That wasn't a real election in 1964. It was not a real election in 1968, any more than the election of Thieu was an election in Vietnam. If you accept that, you accept the paper this morning, what Muskie was saying, or what Hubert Humphrey was saying. They're just puppets. They're puppets of a system that is propped up. Or if you think McCloskey is a liberal, you don't read his voting record. How he really votes on every issue, because you like these pat, comfortable answers.

This has been one of the big problems. Jules Feiffer had a cartoon in Sunday's paper, where two gentlemen are talking to each other. And one man is standing with his hands behind his back, with ropes. And he says, "My hands are tied, right?"

And he says, “My feet are shackled, right? And my eyes are blindfolded, right? And my movements are...” and he starts to mumble. And the other man looks at him, and says, “When do you break free?” And the man who is tied and shackled says, “What do you mean, break free? I like it.” And that’s about where people are today in the community and the nation at large. They don’t mind the position they are in, and it’s difficult to shake them to the fact of what happened in Dallas in 1963.

And I will read part, as much as time allows in the second half, of the new issue of *Computer and Automation*, the November 1971 issue. And the statement above the article is on the assassination of President Kennedy. It’s the pattern of coup d’état and public deception. And it begins with this quotation of author Edmund Berkeley.

We must begin to recognize history as it is happening to us. We can no longer toy with illusion. Our war adventures in Asia are not related to national security in any rational sense. A coup d’état took place in the United States on November 22, 1963, when President John F. Kennedy was assassinated.

That came eight years after I began my research. People talk about never having fascism in this country or never being overthrown – they have already been overthrown, and they’re not aware of it.

I was invited to the high school this week to speak to one of the classes, a group of seniors, on revolutionary change. I went to the class, and we had a one hour discussion, which barely gets into the subject of how the government was overthrown. And how to get it back again. You have to have a revolution to get it back, intellectual or spiritual, a practical or a bloody revolution to get the country, the economy and the duty of this nation back in some national course of sanity.

And then I was sure the teacher was somewhat in a state of shock, you know, his mouth was open. He just couldn’t believe what I was saying, and he was teaching these young people revolutionary change. I said the reason students are dropping out of high school, or finding what they are learning in the classroom not meaningful, is that teachers can’t tell them what has happened to them. Therefore, they can’t instruct them on how to survive or explain the news of the day. The teachers themselves will not face the fact that the country was overthrown. So how can they teach a class on American History that is meaningful?

**GB:** *And the whole basis of this country is freedom. How could they explain to the kids that there was a coup d’état ?*

**MB:** That’s right, the whole basis is free speech, free choice of candidates and places to meet and congregate and express your opinions. But you’re photographed at every meeting that you attend. There are recordings of your voice, you’re put into a data system, the threat of losing a job or getting a security clearance hangs over you – your economic independence—you are intimidated down the line, and you feel it. And then what do you do with that kind of intimidation?

You see, the system was set up after the political assassination of John F. Kennedy to bring in more repression. And then in 1968, after the assassination of Robert Kennedy, national security and wire-tapping and surveillance increased even more. To effect a change you have to speak about a revolution now, and that’s a long way off, because people don’t yet know that they’ve been had. They will disagree with everything I say, but they haven’t examined the documents. And that’s a very pathetic situation to be in.

Now, a few words on the past eight years that affected me. The first thing that I had to learn was not to be bitter, I had to ... be tolerant that other people had not yet caught up with what I was seeing. Even though they didn’t gather the data, they would say, “I don’t have the time that you have. I don’t have the leisure.” They still don’t want to know what I did with that leisure. I have backed up everything with documents, even from the words of the Commission themselves, or the chief of police in Dallas. But they

don't want that. They still want to go back to another world. I have to be very tolerant of people because I can see events and not be afraid to look at them as they are, like the diagnosis of a disease. Others are going to have to wait many years to find out what happened—to them—and I have to not be bitter with them. That doesn't mean I have to accept them or respect their opinions, but I have to not be bitter with them...

Another lesson I learned was really a disappointment – that the intellectual class, the liberals, do not care to know at all. And this turns you off to formal education. It teaches you how Nazi Germany came about. The educated class does not care to know, either. There is no groundswell of history professors running to my house yet, and I've been on the air for twenty weeks. There's no intellectual curiosity among members of the Democratic party, or the Republican party, or the lawyers in the community, or Fulton Freeman, who worked with John Kennedy, who is the head of the Monterey Institute—these “intellectual” places of learning are headed by people who do not want you to usurp their position by saying that they have some responsibility for making the world any different than they just want to do it. They want their positions, and they will turn off this station, or they will hang on to one thing you say, and say, “that's not true, therefore nothing else [you say] is true.”

So there are liberals here that have campaign lunches for people, [they] may as well be Gepetto carrying Pinocchio on a string.

I also learned how uninformed people are. Because everyone plays the authority: You go out to dinner parties Friday, Saturday and Sunday night, and people pass off their knowledge as if they really read a paper. And once you study any particular subject really well, as I've done with political assassination for eight years, you begin to gauge their awareness about political events ... because they'll throw out things that are totally untrue.

And if they do it on that subject, they'll do it on many, many other things.... I don't know how they get their opinions, but I sit there and read the paper and cut out articles and I'm willing to have a dialogue about it, and I find that most people are totally uninformed. They don't read – or they'll read the top of an article and never get to the bottom. And the bottom is the most interesting of all.

In fact, apropos the John Kennedy anniversary of his death, there was an article in the *San Francisco Chronicle* this Sunday about the Texas Book Depository Building. This is the beginning of the article: “Eight years ago tomorrow, a sick, young, self-styled Marxist named Lee Harvey Oswald sneaked up to the sixth floor of a drab, red brick building in Dallas. There he waited until 11:30 a.m., when he fired three rifle shots that rang around the world and took the life of President John F. Kennedy. In the years since that awful moment, there have been countless controversies about the assassination. Most of them have by now faded away. That is, all except one.”

They're hoping the discrepancies have faded away.... They go on to tell you about the Texas Book Depository. This was the building that Oswald worked in for six weeks before the motorcade went in front of it. It stands at the corner there where the car passed around the curb into the underpass. After the assassination, the building was closed off. The top floor was closed off where Oswald was supposed to have been, and nobody can use that floor. At the time that the researchers wanted to reconstruct the crime, and the trajectory of the bullet, they couldn't use that floor. And when NBC News made a 4 hour television series on reconstructing this murder in order to put down Jim Garrison's case, they went to the fifth floor to duplicate the shot that Oswald took, but the trajectory from the sixth floor is higher up and more straight down, which would change the course of the bullet, because it [supposedly] entered his back five inches below the neck and exited *uphill* through the Adam's apple, which is against the law of physics.

The Book Depository was open for business until about a year ago in April 1970, when a man from Nashville, Tennessee by the name of Audrey Mayhew bought the building. He is known as a Kennedy buff. He researches the murder of John Kennedy. Mayhew paid \$650,000 for the building, and the city of

Dallas was glad to have [it] sold. And they thought this would end the controversy, that he would tear it down or do something with it. It turns out that Audrey Mayhew has a different intention for the building. What he wants to do is put a collection of 20,000 items pertaining to the assassination that he has collected into this building, and the Dallas people are very concerned that it would become a tourist trap. They have one memorial to John Kennedy, and they don't want it rubbed in that people are putting another memorial to him. Right at the corner where he was shot.

Across from the book depository is a tourist trap that shows movies of the assassination, and a shrilling voice that says, "My God, they're going to kill us all." I've been in that place across the street, and it's not really a living memorial to John Kennedy. They sell bumper stickers that say, "America – Love it or Leave it," and all-American flags, ashtrays with pictures of Jacqueline, and it's hardly a fitting description of a memorial. It is a real tourist trap, right across the street from the Book Depository. But what Mr. Mayhew wants to do is use this building to house microfilms and books and newspapers about the assassination and provide facilities for what he calls "a continuing study of what happened here that day."

In other words, Audrey Mayhew does not think the case is closed. Now that is not pleasing the Dallas people, because they want to *forget* anything happened at that corner in spite of the fact that three to four thousand people pass every single day and take pictures of the corner.

One man wanted to buy Mr. Mayhew out, so he offered him one million dollars for the bricks of the building, the bricks alone, and he's turned that down. A wax museum offered one million dollars. You know, money is no problem—you can buy Mr. Mayhew out if he can be had, because you want to tear down this living symbol of John Kennedy. And the Tragedy Museum offered him \$100,000 just for the casings from the sixth floor window Oswald was supposed to have poked his rifle out. But Mr. Mayhew said, "I want a continuing study of what happened here that day."

The people in Dallas are simply furious, and Senator Mike McCool wants funds to be brought up to the state legislature to buy the building back. He is having a fit. He says it has tremendous historical value and should belong to the people of Texas. And they want to tear down this building! It should be torn down. The state legislature in Texas is coming up with millions of dollars, trying to get a law to tear the building down.

Mr. Mayhew has said, "over my dead body" would he let them do it. "I will fight it with everything I have, and I'll fight it to the Supreme Court." Well, when he gets to the Supreme Court he's going to have to fight Mr. Powell and Mr. Rhenquist.

So that's another subject—Mr. Powell is supported by Leon Jaworski, we've mentioned this before, who represented the State of Texas for the Warren Commission, head of the American Bar Association. Mr. Powell is heavily associated with people who would defend the *Warren Report*, so try and take this case to the Supreme Court.

**GB:** *You're listening to Dialogue Assassination with Mae Brussell. ...*

# CHAPTER THREE

## THE NAZI CONNECTION TO THE JOHN F. KENNEDY ASSASSINATION

EVIDENCE OF LINK BETWEEN NAZIS IN OPERATION AFTER WORLD WAR II TO THE STILL UNSOLVED MURDER  
OF JOHN F. KENNEDY

(FROM *THE REBEL*, JANUARY 1984)

### **1940-1945: The Nazi Connection to Dallas – General Reinhard Gehlen**

The sparrow-faced man in the American general's uniform clambered down the steps of the U.S. Army transport plane upon its arrival at Washington National Airport. It was August 24, 1945, two weeks after the surrender of Japan, three months after the German capitulation. The general was hustled into a van with no windows and whisked to Fort Hunt outside the capital. There he was attended by white-jacketed orderlies, and the next morning fitted with a dark grey business suit from one of Washington's swankiest men's stores.

General Reinhard Gehlen was ready to cut a deal.

Gehlen was, until the recent capitulation, Adolf Hitler's chief intelligence officer against the Soviet Union. His American captors decked him out in one of their uniforms to deceive the Russians, who were hunting him for war crimes. Now U.S. intelligence was going to deploy Gehlen and his network of spies against the Russians. The Cold War was on.

This is a story of how key Nazis, with the Wehrmacht still on the offensive, anticipated military disaster and laid plans to transplant Nazism, intact but disguised, in havens in the West. It is the story of how honorable men, and some not so honorable, were so blinded by the Red menace that they fell into lockstep with Nazi designs. It is the story of the Odd Couple Plus One: The mob, the CIA and fanatical exiles, each with its own reason for gunning for Kennedy. It is a story that climaxes in Dallas on November 22, 1963, when John Kennedy was struck down. And it is a story of the assassination's aftermath—America's slide to the brink of fascism. As William L. Shirer, author of *The Rise and Fall of the Third Reich*, said, speaking of the Nixon administration's excesses: "We could become the first country to go fascist through free elections."

Even Robert Ludlum would have been hard put to invent a more improbable espionage yarn. Reinhard Gehlen was an "asset" of staggering potential in the eyes of the CIA. He was a professional spymaster, violently anti-Communist, and best of all the controller of a vast underground network still in place within Russian frontiers, his checkered past notwithstanding. "He's on our side and that's all that matters," chuckled Allen Dulles, then a U.S. intelligence officer, later director the CIA. "Besides, one need not ask a Gehlen to one's club."

Gehlen manipulated his American "hosts" with the cool hand of a Las Vegas gambler. During the war, he had looked to the future and the German collapse. He lugged all his files to the Bavarian Alps and cached them at a site called, appropriately, Misery Meadows. Then he buried his Wehrmacht uniform with

the embroidered eagle and swastika, donned an Alpine coat, and turned himself in to the nearest U.S. Army detachment. When the advancing Russians searched his headquarters at Zossen, all they found were empty file cabinets and litter.

The deal Gehlen struck with the Americans was not, for obvious reasons, trumpeted in the *Washington Post*. Heinz Hohne and Hermann Zolling wrote in *The General Was A Spy* that Gehlen took his entire apparatus, “unpurged and without interruption into the service of the American superpower.” There is no evidence that he renounced the Third Reich’s postwar plan, advanced by his own family’s publishing house, to colonize vast regions of Eastern Russia, create a huge famine for 40 million, and treat the remaining 50 million “racially inferior Slavs as slaves.”

Allen Dulles may not have invited such a man to his club, but he did the next best thing—he funneled an aggregate of \$200 million in CIA funds to the Gehlen Organization, as it became known. Directing operations from a fortress-like nerve center in Bavaria, Gehlen reactivated his network inside Russia. Soon, news of the MiG-15, the first Russian jet fighter, was channeled back to the West. In 1949, the general scored an espionage coup when he turned up Soviet plans for the remilitarization of East Germany.

When Dulles spoke, Gehlen listened. The CIA chief was convinced, with his brother, Secretary of State John Foster Dulles, that the “captive nations” of the Soviet bloc would rise up if given sufficient encouragement. At his behest, Gehlen recruited and trained an exile mercenary force ready to rush in without involving American units. Also at Dulles’ direction, Gehlen tapped the ranks of wartime Russian collaborators for a cadre of spies to be parachuted into the Soviet Union. Some of these spies were schooled at the CIA’s clandestine base in Atsugi, Japan, where, in 1957, a young Marine named Lee Harvey Oswald was posted to the U-2 spy plane operation there.

Atsugi was only one station on Oswald’s Far East intelligence route. He was also assigned the U-2 base at Subic Bay in the Philippines, and for a short while at Ping-Tung, Taiwan. In 1959, he was transferred to a Marine base in Santa Ana, California for radar surveillance instruction. His training officer graduated from the Georgetown School of Foreign Service, with its close Agency ties. In May, 1960, when President Eisenhower planned a summit meeting with Soviet Premier Khrushchev, a U-2 was shot down over Russia and its pilot captured. Francis Gary Powers, the pilot, blamed the shoot down on Lee Harvey Oswald.

The U-2 affair effectively sabotaged Ike’s summit meeting.

By pre-arrangement, the Gehlen Organization was transferred in 1955 to the West German Government, its first intelligence arm, the BND. The BND was a Siamese twin of the CIA’s global operation. In 1953, they had collaborated well together in Iran, where the country’s first democratic government was in power. But two years earlier, Premier Mossadegh had rashly nationalized the oil industry. Dulles, with Gehlen’s help, engineered the coup that toppled Mossadegh and reestablished the Pahlevi family regime. The Pahlevi’s patriarch, General Reza, had been banished from the country for his pro-Nazi subterfuges during the war. Now his son, Mohammed Reza Pahlevi, ascended the Peacock Throne. The Shah of Iran was one of the CIA’s most faithful assets.

Gehlen pioneered the use of dummy fronts to support his far-flung covert operations. One such was the formation of Eastern European émigré groups in the U.S. to deploy against the Soviets. Both the Tolstoy Foundation and the Union of Bishops of the Orthodox Church Outside Russia were funded by the CIA. When Lee and Marina Oswald disembarked from the Soviet Union in June, 1962, they were befriended by some three dozen White Russians in the Dallas-Ft. Worth area. Many had identifiable Nazi ties; others were in the oil and defense industries. It was an improbable social set for a defector to the U.S.S.R. and his wife from Minsk.

By the time the Gehlen Organization was grafted to the West German state, Gehlen already had his agent-in-place in the United States. He was Otto Albrecht von Bolschwing, a captain in Heinrich



Himmler's dreaded SS and Adolf Eichmann's superior in Europe and Palestine. Von Bolschwing worked simultaneously for Dulles' OSS. When he entered the U.S. in February, 1954, he concealed his Nazi past. He took over the Gehlen network, not only in this country but in many corners of the globe. He became closely associated with the late Elmer Bobst of Warner-Lambert Pharmaceutical, a godfather of Richard Nixon's political career. This brought him inside Nixon's 1960 campaign for the presidency. In 1969, he surfaced up in California with a high-tech firm, the Trans International Computer Investment Corporation (TCI), with classified Defense Department contracts. His translator for German projects was Helene von Damm, Governor Ronald Reagan's appointments secretary. Von Damm moved on to an appointment as U.S. Ambassador to Austria under Reagan.

In 1968, Reinhard Gehlen withdrew to his chalet in Bavaria. The chalet had been a gift from Allen Dulles.

### **Wild Bill Donovan of the OSS, Allen Dulles and the Vatican**

Allen Dulles code-named it Operation Sunrise. He mounted it from his walk-up office in Bern, Switzerland, where he'd maintained contact with key Nazis since 1942. Operation Sunrise was conceived when these Nazis decided, in the face of defeat, that they preferred surrender to the Americans and British. The agreement, which double-crossed the Russians, was signed April 29, 1945.

The principle negotiator on the German side was SS Commander Karl Wolff, head of the Gestapo in Italy. Wolff, former chief of Heinrich Himmler's personal staff, acted with full authority. His relationship with Dulles spared him from the dock at Nuremberg, but when it was later discovered that he had dispatched "at least" 300,000 Jews to the Treblinka death camp, he was handed a token sentence. In 1983, Wolff made the social pages when he and some of his old SS buddies sojourned on the late Hermann Goering's yacht, Carin II of Hamburg. The skipper was Gerd Heidemann, an avowed Hamburg Nazi. The yacht belonged to the widow Emmy Goering, whose estate attorney was the celebrated Melvin Belli. Belli has always had an eclectic clientele. He represented Jack Ruby after he shot Oswald. And he represented actor Errol Flynn's family interests. Flynn, once a close friend of Ronald Reagan, was a Gestapo collaborator.

When Wolff hammered out secret surrender terms with Dulles, he had in the back of his mind a safe diaspora for his Nazi compatriots. This is where the OSS, William Donovan and the sovereign state of the Vatican came in. "Wild Bill" Donovan was top dog in the OSS. Shortly before the Germans overran Europe, Father Felix Morlion, a papal functionary, had set up a Vatican intelligence organization called Pro Deo in Lisbon. When the U.S. entered the war, Donovan moved Morlion lock, stock and barrel to New York and opened a sizeable bank account for him. The priest founded the American Council for International Promotion of Democracy Under God, on 60th Street. In the same building was the office of William Taub, whose name surfaced during the Watergate affair. Taub was a well-known and wide-ranging middleman for such powerful figures as Nixon, Howard Hughes, Aristotle Onassis and Jimmy Hoffa. His behind-the-scenes maneuvers were invaluable to Nixon in his 1960 run at the presidency. Taub was especially close to Cardinal Alfredo Ottaviani of the Holy See, who arranged Mussolini's 1929 "donation" of \$89-million to the Vatican to ensure its neutrality with Mussolini and Hitler. The money went into a special account at the Vatican Bank, and after the war some of it was entrusted to Michele "God's Banker" Sindona for investment. Sindona channeled a good chunk of it to the Nixon campaign.

When Rome was liberated in 1944, Morlion and Pro Deo relocated there. In recognition of Donovan's good works on behalf of Pro Deo, Pope Plus XII knighted him with the Grand Cross of the Order of St. Sylvester. And before he flew off to Washington to cut his deal with the CIA, Reinhard Gehlen received the Sovereign Military Order of Malta award from the Pontiff. So did James Jesus Angleton, a Donovan operative in Rome, the CIA's director of counterintelligence.

For Dulles, Operation Sunrise was a personal triumph, one that set in motion his rise to the top of the intelligence heap. In 1963, by virtue of that position, he was appointed the CIA's representative on the Warren Commission.

### **John J. McCloy and Chase Manhattan**

President Lyndon Johnson also asked John J. McCloy to serve on the Warren Commission. No less than nine presidents had called on the Wall Street lawyer for special assignments, yet he was little known to the public. McCloy said he entered the investigation "thinking there was a conspiracy," but left it convinced that Oswald acted alone. "I never saw a case that was more completely proven," he asserted.

McCloy had long been involved in the murky world of espionage, intrigue and Nazis. He spent the decade of the 1930s working out of Paris. Much of his time was spent on a law case stemming from German sabotage during World War I. His investigation took him to Berlin, where he shared a box with Hitler at the 1936 Olympics. McCloy was in contact with Rudolph Hess before the Nazi leader made his mysterious flight to England in 1941.

When the Nazis occupied Europe, banking exchanges between Britain and the U.S. on the one hand, and Germany on the other, continued. In *Trading With the Enemy*, Charles Higham documented the role of Standard Oil of New Jersey, owned by Chase Manhattan Bank, and I.G. Farben's Sterling Products with the Bank for International Settlements. Standard Oil tankers plied sea-lanes with fuel for the Nazi war machine. Prior to the war, McCloy was legal counsel to Farben, the German chemical monopoly. As an assistant secretary in the War Department:

- McCloy blocked the executions of Nazi war criminals.
- Forged a pact with the Vichy Regime of pro-Nazi Admiral Darlan.
- Displaced Japanese-Americans in California to internment camps.
- Refused to recommend the bombing of Nazi concentration camps to spare inmates on grounds "the cost would be out of proportion to any possible benefits."
- Refused Jewish refugees' entry to the U.S.

When the curtain fell on the war, McCloy shielded Klaus Barbie, the "Butcher of Lyons," from the French. Barbie and other vicious dogs from Hitler's kennel were hidden out with the 370th Counter Intelligence Corps at Obergamergau. One of their keepers was Private Henry Kissinger, soon to enter Harvard as a McCloy protégé.

In 1949, McCloy returned to Germany as American High Commissioner. He commuted the death sentences of a number of Nazi war criminals, and gave early releases to others. One of them was Alfred Krupp, convicted of using slave labor in his armaments factories. Another was Dr. Hjalmar Schacht, Hitler's financial genius, who was on the payroll of Aristotle Onassis after the war.

In 1952 McCloy left a Germany that was prepared to re-arm to return to his law practice. He was named president of the Chase Manhattan Bank, director of a dozen blue-chip corporations and legal counsel to the "Seven Sisters" of American oil. During this period he acquired a client, the Nobel oil firm, whose interests in Czarist Russia had been managed by the father of George de Mohrenschildt, Lee and Marina Oswald's "best friend" in Dallas.

Busy as he was, McCloy found time to supervise construction of the new Pentagon building. It was nicknamed "McCloy's Folly."

### **J. Edgar Hoover and Interpol**

FBI Director J. Edgar Hoover "mistrusted and disliked all three Kennedy brothers. President Johnson

and Hoover had mutual fear and hatred for the Kennedys,” wrote the late William Sullivan, for many years an assistant FBI director. Hoover hated Robert Kennedy, who as Attorney General was his boss, and feared John. In turn, the President distrusted Allen Dulles, and eased him out as CIA director after the 1961 Bay of Pigs debacle. When JFK moved to lower the oil depletion allowance, he incurred the displeasure of John McCloy, whose clients’ profits would be trimmed.

Hoover, Dulles and McCloy did not belong to the Kennedy fan club. Hoover controlled the field investigation when the president was shot. Dulles and McCloy helped mold the final verdict of the Warren Commission.

When America stood on the threshold of World War II, Hoover continued a friendly relationship with the Nazis dominating Interpol, the Berlin-based international secret police. He’d been obsessed with the “Red menace” since 1919, when he took the helm of the Bureau’s General Intelligence Division. Heinrich Himmler, Reinhard Heydrich, Arthur Nebe and other Nazi fanatics were active in Interpol. Even after Hitler occupied Czechoslovakia, Hoover ignored all evidence of Nazi death squads and atrocities and cooperated with the boys in Berlin. When France fell, Hoover exchanged lists of wanted criminals, enclosing autographed photographs of himself. It was not until three days before Pearl Harbor that he called a halt to the fraternization—and then only because he feared his image might be tarnished.

When war was imminent, Roosevelt charged Hoover with ferreting out Nazi spies in the Western Hemisphere. Two escaped his notice. As early as 1933, Gestapo agent Dr. Hermann Friedrich Erben recruited Errol Flynn as an intelligence source. Erben went on to naturalized American citizen status, but never abandoned his loyalty to Hitler. Flynn went on to make *Santa Fe Trail* in 1940, co-starring Ronald Reagan, and the two paired up for *Desperate Journey* in 1942.

George de Mohrenschildt, the Oswalds’ genial host in Dallas, was a Nazi spy, according to wartime FBI files. Hoover’s G-men noted that Baron Maydell, his cousin, had Nazi ties and that his uncle distributed pro-Nazi films. FBI suspicions were confirmed when de Mohrenschildt was tailed from New York to Corpus Christi. On October 8, 1942 a “lookout” was placed in his file in case he applied for another passport.

The parts left out of J. Edgar Hoover’s investigation before and after Kennedy was killed were the Nazi associations de Mohrenschildt had while working for U.S. intelligence. George’s cousin, the movie producer Baron Constantine Maydell, ranked among the top German Abwehr agents in North America. Gehlen recruited Maydell in the postwar era to run the CIA’s Russian emigré programs.

Gehlen recruited veterans of Maydell’s Abwehr Group to collude with East European emigré organizations inside the U.S.

Lee and Marina’s red-carpet treatment in the U.S. began with their arrival from the USSR. Spas T. Raigkin was the ex-secretary general of an exile group of the sort run by Baron Maydell, the American Friends of the Anti-Bolshevik Bloc of Nations (ABN). With CIA funding, he assisted Lee and Marina in resettling.

J. Edgar Hoover was trained only to find Communists, defuse the red menace. The Abwehr, Reinhard Gehlen and Maydell were of no interest to the FBI.

After the war, Interpol ostensibly cleaned up its act, moved to Paris and installed the prestigious Hoover as vice president. Yet Interpol steadfastly refused to search for Nazi war criminals, contending the international police organization was independent of politics. The excuse appeared a bit lame when former SS officer Paul Dickopf was installed as president in the 1970s.

### **“Sir” Charles Willoughby, a Franco-German American Nazi**

He was a bull of a man who spoke with a German accent, wore a custom-tailored general’s uniform and affected a monocle. An officer in the U.S. Army, his true name of Adolf Charles Weidenbach, born in

Heidelberg, March 8, 1892. But by the time he became Douglas MacArthur's chief of intelligence for the war in the Pacific, he was Major General Charles A. Willoughby. Behind his back he was derisively tagged "Sir Charles."

For a man with Teutonic traits, it was odd that Willoughby preferred his fascism with a Spanish accent. But this was an accident of geography. While serving as a military attaché in Ecuador, he received a decoration from Mussolini's government—the Order of Saints Maurizio and Lazzaro. After delivering an impassioned paean to Spanish dictator Generalissimo Francisco Franco at a lunch in Madrid, he was toasted by the secretary general of the Falangist Party, "I am happy to know a fellow Falangist and reactionary."

MacArthur's pre-war headquarters were in the Philippines, where commerce was dominated by the resident Spaniards. The Daddy Warbucks of this crowd was Andres Soriano, who owned an early-day conglomerate of airlines, mines, breweries and American distributorships. During the Spanish Civil War, Soriano was one of Franco's principal moneybags. When the Rising Sun flag was raised over the Philippines, Soriano fled to Washington to become finance minister of the government-in-exile. But there was such a fuss in the District of Columbia over his fascist reputation that the colonel flew off to Australia to join MacArthur's staff.

Willoughby accompanied the Supreme Commander to Tokyo for the occupation of Japan. His preferences remained the same: when military police shook down his hotel searching for a fugitive, they found Willoughby at dinner with the stranded Italian fascist ambassador to Japan and members of his staff.

He was a heavy-handed censor and suppressed unfavorable news to the States. He delighted in falsely labeling correspondents who defied him as "Communists," a tactic Senator McCarthy would adopt with enthusiasm. But the general's priority project was a dressed-up history of the Pacific War in which MacArthur would be the towering hero. Willoughby brought in Japanese military brass for a view from the enemy side, a move that may have had an ulterior motive. The possibility existed that Willoughby was down-playing Japanese war crimes so perpetrators could be protected for use against the Soviets later. This was happening in Germany where the top Nazis were writing the history of Malmedy. The tight security in which Willoughby wrapped the project only adds to this impression. One woman had a passkey, the wife of Dr. Mitsutaro Araki, a former exchange lecturer in Germany closely tied in with high Nazis in Tokyo and the Tojo clique.

Willoughby harbored another secret that only came to light last year. During the war, the Japanese conducted germ warfare experiments with human guinea pigs (at least 3,000 died, including an undetermined number of captured U.S. military). The Pentagon decided that the biological research might prove handy against the Russians, and the Japanese scientists responsible were granted immunity from prosecution in return for their laboratory records. On December 12, 1947, the Pentagon acknowledged the "wholehearted cooperation" of Willoughby in arranging the examination of "human pathological material which had been transferred to Japan from the biological warfare installations."

As his final public gesture to Franco, Willoughby lobbied in August, 1952 to authorize \$100 million for the anti-Communist dictator's needs. Then he settled down in the U.S. to do battle with the domestic enemy. As Sir Charles and his right-wing allies saw it, Marxism wasn't the true enemy—liberals were.

## **1952: The Travels of Klaus Barbie, Evita Peron, Otto Skorzeny, and Nicolae Malaxa**

By 1952, Klaus Barbie had arrived in Bolivia via a stop in Argentina. He was spirited out of Germany by the CIA with a hand from the Vatican. Barbie teamed up with SS Major Otto Skorzeny, now also affiliated with the CIA. Fritz Thyssen and Gustav Krupp, both beneficiaries of McCloy's amnesty, bankrolled Skorzeny from the start. Barbie and Skorzeny were soon training death squads such as the Angels of Death in Bolivia, the Anti-Communist Alliance in Argentina, and in Spain, with Stephen Della

Chiaie, the Guerrillas of Christ the King. Martin Bormann's money was released in 1952. In Argentina, Evita Peron died of cancer at age 33. The Nazi money was deposited in her name at 40 Swiss banks. There was \$100 million in cash, another \$40 million in diamonds. Several hundred million more were set aside with Evita's brother, Juan Duarte, the courier. This led to three murders the following year:

- Juan Duarte was shot to death.
- Heinrich Dorge, an aide to Hjalmar Schacht, killed.
- Rudolf Feude, Nazi banker who knew the whereabouts of the money, poisoned.

Skorzeny, released from American custody in 1947, moved to Madrid in 1952. He created the International Fascista and was dispatched by the CIA and Gehlen BND to "trouble spots." On his payroll were former SS agents, French OAS terrorists and secret police from Portugal's PDID.

SS Colonel Skorzeny's CIA agents participated in terror campaigns waged by Operation 40 in Guatemala, Brazil and Argentina. Skorzeny was also in charge of the Paladin mercenaries, whose cover, M.C. Inc., was a Madrid export-import firm.

Dr. Gerhard Hartmut von Schubert, formerly of Joseph Goebbels' propaganda ministry, was M.C.'s operating manager. The nerve center for Skorzeny's operations was located in Albufera, Spain. It was lodged in the same building as the Spanish intelligence agency SCOE under Colonel Eduardo Blanco, which doubled as a branch office of the Central Intelligence Agency.

The Albufera building was the kind of intelligence nest duplicated in New Orleans in 1963. That summer, Lee Harvey Oswald handed out pro-Castro literature stamped with the address 544 Camp Street, a commercial building. This was a blunder because Oswald actually was under the control of an anti-Castro operation headquartered there. W. Guy Banister, his controller, had connections in military intelligence, the CIA and a section of the World Anti-Communist League set up by Willoughby and his Far Pacific intelligence unit in Taiwan. In *The Great Heroin Coup*, Henrik Krüger disclosed that the International Fascista was "not only the first step toward fulfilling the dream of Skorzeny, but also of his close friends in Madrid, exile Jose Lopez Rega, Juan Peron's grey eminence, and prince Justo Valerio Borghesé, the Italian fascist money man rescued from justice at the hands of the World War II Italian resistance by future CIA counterintelligence whiz James J. Angleton."

A subcommittee on international operations of the Senate Foreign Relations Committee prepared a report, "Latin America: Murder, Inc.," that is still classified. (Lyndon Johnson gave the book its title three months before he died: "We were running a Murder, Inc. in the Caribbean.") The report concluded that the United States "had joint operations between Argentina, Bolivia, Brazil, Chile, Paraguay and Uruguay. These operations were known as Operation Condor, comprising special teams used to carry out 'sanctions,' the killing of enemies."

Jack Anderson gave a few details in his column, "Operation Condor, an Unholy Alliance" on August 3, 1979:

Assassination teams are centered in Chile. This international consortium is located in Colonia Dignidad, Chile. Founded by Nazis from Hitler's SS, headed by Franz Pfeiffer Richter, Adolf Hitler's 1000-year Reich may not have perished. Children are cut up in front of their parents, suspects are asphyxiated in piles of excrement or roasted to death over barbecue pits.

Otto Skorzeny code-named his assault on American soldiers at the Battle of the Bulge Operation Greif, the "Condor." Skorzeny's father-in-law was Hjalmar Schacht, president of Hitler's Reichsbank. Schacht guided Onassis' shipyards in rebuilding German and Japanese war fleets. In 1950, Onassis signed on Lars Anderson for his whaling ships in the hunt off Antarctica and Argentina. Anderson had belonged to Vidkun Quisling's Nazi collaborationist group in Norway during the war. Clay Shaw, charged by New Orleans D.A. Jim Garrison with complicity in the JFK assassination, was a close friend of Hjalmar

Schacht.

In 1952, Nicolae Malaxa moved from Whittier California to Argentina. Malaxa had belonged to Otto von Bolschwing's Gestapo network, as did his associate, Viorel D. Trifia, then living in Detroit. They were members of the Nazi Iron Guard in Romania and had one thing in common – they were friends of Richard Nixon.

Trifia had been brought to the U.S. by von Bolschwing. Malaxa escaped from Europe with over \$200 million in U.S. dollars. Upon arrival in New York, he picked up another \$200 million from Chase Manhattan Bank. The legal path for this was smoothed by the Sullivan & Cromwell law offices, the Dulles brothers firm. Undersecretary of State Adolph Berle, who had assisted Nixon and star witness Whittaker Chambers convict Alger Hiss, personally testified on Malaxa's behalf before a congressional subcommittee on immigration. In 1951, Senator Nixon introduced a private bill to allow Malaxa permanent residence. Arrangements for his relocation in Whittier were made by Nixon's law office. The dummy front cover for Malaxa in Whittier was Western Tube, a fictional corporation. In 1946, Nixon received a call from Herman L. Perry asking if he wanted to run for Congress against Rep. Jerry Voorhis. Perry was subsequently named president of Western Tube.

When Malaxa flew to Argentina in 1952, he linked up with Juan Peron and Otto Skorzeny. Questions were raised at the time about J. Edgar Hoover, the Iron Guard, Malaxa and Vice President Nixon.

### **1960 Elections: Richard Nixon vs. John F. Kennedy**

Before the election, a group within the Christian Right plotted to kill John Kennedy in Van Nuys, California while he was still a candidate. This group was a meld of anti-Castro Cubans, Minutemen and homegrown Nazis. Some were sought by Jim Garrison following the arrest of Clay Shaw for testimony before the New Orleans grand jury. When Garrison forwarded extradition papers for Edgar Eugene Bradley, a member of the group, Governor Ronald Reagan refused to sign them.

The Christian Defense League (CDL), the most influential of these groups, was led by the Reverend William Potter Gale. During the war, Gale was an Army colonel and trained guerilla bands in the Philippines. His superior officer was Charles Willoughby. By the late 1950s, Gale was recruiting veterans for his racial "Identity" group, financed by a wealthy Los Angeles man.

A leading CDL contact was Captain Robert K. Brown, a special forces professional from Fort Benning, Georgia. Brown worked with anti-Castro Cubans, armed mercenaries similar to Skorzeny's teams. Brown is now publisher of *Soldier of Fortune* magazine, and paramilitary texts such as *Silencers, Snipers, and Assassins*. The book details how Mitchell WerBell made special weapons for the CIA, Bay of Pigs assault squads and other customers. WerBell, son of a wealthy Czarist cavalry officer, perfected a silencer so effective a gun can be shot in one room and not heard in the next. It is ideal for assassinations.

There has been prolonged controversy over how many shots were fired the day Kennedy was killed. The President's wounds, nicks on the limousine and curb, and other bullet evidence indicated quite a few. But the Warren Commission concluded there were only three. It took the testimony of spectators in Dealy Plaza who said they only heard three. It never considered the possibility that silencer-fitted guns were fired.

When Clay Shaw was arrested by Jim Garrison, the news was of particular interest to the Italian newspaper *Paesa Sera*. It followed up with a report that Shaw had ties to a cover organization in Rome named Centro Mondiale Commerciale (CMC). CMC was founded in 1961, one year after Kennedy was elected. Its principals worked with fascist networks after World War II. Its location was frequently moved, its presidents rotated and modus operandi altered. CMC included Italian fascists, elements of the European paramilitary right, the CIA, and the U.S. Defense Department. There were major shareholders with banks in Switzerland, Miami, Basel and other major cities.

The board of directors included Ferenc Nagy, a former Hungarian premier who led that country's Anti-Communist Countrymen's Party in exile. J. Edgar Hoover brought Nagy to the United States, where there were numerous Gehlen-supported emigré organizations. On August 18, 1951, the *Saturday Evening Post* pictured Nagy with Czech, Pole, Hungarian and Russian exiles under the heading: "They Want Us To Go to War Right Now." On November 22, 1963, Nagy was living in Dallas.

CMC was a subsidiary of Swiss-based Permindex, whose president was Prince Gutierrez de Spadafora, Italian industrialist and landowner. Spadafora's daughter-in-law was related to Hjalmar Schacht. Clay Shaw, who managed the New Orleans International Trade Mart, was a director. Another was Giorgio Mantello, aka George Mandel, who moved to New Orleans. Once convicted of "criminal activities" in Switzerland, Mantello worked closely with fellow Hungarian Nagy.

One of the stated goals of the CMC was that "Rome will recover once again her position as center of the civilized world."

Major L.M. Bloomfield, a veteran of the OSS living in Montreal, was a suspect Garrison wanted to question. In Canada he controlled Credit Suisse, Heineken Breweries, Israel Continental Company, Grimaldo Siosa Lines and other international firms. Shaw's name was found among 11 directors of a company in Montreal based in Rome. Who was giving virtually unlimited money to the CMC and who was pocketing it? The answer might have been found in the huge withdrawals flowing from Evita Peron's accounts.

*Paesa Sera* reported on March 4, 1967 that CMC was a creature of the CIA, a money conduit, and that Shaw and Bloomfield conducted illegal political espionage under its cover. In New Orleans, Shaw was the respected citizen. He had helped restore the French Quarter. In Rome he was a vital member of the boards of twin companies covering for fascists accused of European assassinations. Shaw's address book contained the private number of Principessa Marcelle Borghesé, now Duchessa de Bomartao, related to Prince Valerio Borghesé. Called the "Black Prince" or "The New Duce," Borghese was leader of the Movimento Sociale Italiano, a neo-fascist syndicate. The Black Prince, a decorated submarine captain in the First World War, was convicted of cooperating with the Nazis in WWII and convicted to 12 years in prison.

The Black Prince is the same Borghesé rescued by Angleton. No wonder James Jesus Angleton was awarded the Sovereign Military Order of Malta by the Pope after the war. This may explain what Angleton was hinting at when questioned about the murder of JFK: "A mansion has many rooms; there were many things during the period; I'm not privy to who struck John."

Clay Shaw's affiliation with Permindex plugged in later to Argentina, Spain, Rome, New Orleans and Dallas. The international hit teams, financed by the CIA with funds diverted overseas to Gehlen's cover companies, started coming together after Shaw's arrest.

In November, 1960 it would be Nixon versus Kennedy. Frank Sinatra introduced Judith Exner to John Kennedy on the eve of the New Hampshire primary. A few weeks later, Sinatra introduced Judith Exner to Chicago Mafia boss Sam Giancana. Exner became involved, as William Safire put it, in a "dual affair with the nation's most powerful mobster and the nation's most powerful political leader."

Giancana was busy with more than his love life – he was hired to form assassination teams to kill Fidel Castro. He was retained by Robert Maheu, a former FBI and CIA operative. It was a classic cut-off. Maheu never mentioned that the CIA was behind it. He intimated to Giancana that wealthy Cuban exiles were the source of the funds. This sounded plausible, since Maheu was Howard Hughes' right-hand man.

Giancana placed Johnny Roselli, his Los Angeles lieutenant, in charge of the hit squads. In 1978, when the House Select Committee questioned him, Roselli hinted that his assignment was aimed at Kennedy as well as Castro. Shortly afterwards, his mutilated body was found floating in an oil drum off the Florida coast. Giancana never had a chance to testify. He was shot to death in his Chicago home.

The Howard Hughes organization, cover for the kill-Castro conspiracy (Hughes thought it was a

patriotic idea), has long retained Carl Byoir Associates as its public relations arm. Throughout the war, Byoir represented Nazi bankers, industrialists and the I.G. Farben interests. One of his clients was Ernest Schmitz of I.G. Farben-Ilgner and the German-American Board of Trade. His Information Services was subsidized by the Nazi government. George Sylvester Viereck, editor at the German Library of Information, was also in business with Byoir. A well-known Byoir client was the Frederick Flick Group. Flick, a Nuremberg defendant released by McCloy, was the single greatest power behind Hitler's military muscle.

Frederick Flick's son had interests in the W.R. Grace Company, and invested over \$400,000 in partnership with J. Peter Grace in the United States. During the war, W.R. Grace was accused in a military report of protecting a certain Nazi Colonel Brite in Bolivia. In 1951, when the CIA smuggled Barbie out of Germany, he was sent to join the same Colonel Brite. George de Mohrenschildt was a close associate of William Grace, the company's founder.

De Mohrenschildt was a man of many faces. He befriended Lee and Marina Oswald, introduced them to the White Russian community, made phone calls to obtain housing. He explained to the Warren Commission that he was fascinated with this strange couple just out of Russia – but at the Petroleum Club in Dallas, De Mohrenschildt sang the praises of Heinrich Himmler. His travels took him all over the world on missions identified with intelligence. In 1956 he was employed by Pantepec Oil Company owned by the family of William Buckley.

De Mohrenschildt often discussed Oswald with J. Walton Moore, the CIA's Domestic Contacts Division resident in Dallas. In the spring of 1963, after visiting the Oswalds, he dashed off to Washington. There is a record of a phone call de Mohrenschildt made on May 7, 1963, to the Army Chief of Staff for intelligence. Also in May, he met with a member of that staff. His military connections seem to have been numerous. One of the first persons de Mohrenschildt took the Oswalds to visit in Dallas was retired Admiral Chester Burton.

Although De Mohrenschildt and his wife Jeanne testified at length before the Warren Commission, only attorney Albert Jenner and Pentagon historian Alfred Goldberg attended. One of Jenner's clients was General Dynamics, maker of the F-111 fighter that would achieve fame in Vietnam. Max Clark, chief of security for General Dynamics in Dallas, was another De Mohrenschildt associate; he donated funds to help Marina while George found Lee his next job in Dallas. Oswald took one at the graphics house of Jagger-Chiles-Stovall, which held classified military contracts.

Jeanne de Mohrenschildt was brought to the U.S. by a relative employed at the Howard Hughes organization. In 1977, George was found shot dead, allegedly a suicide, on the day a House Select Committee investigator stopped by looking for him. Jeanne consented to a press interview. She said George had been a Nazi spy.

Oswald's job allowed him to visit the Sol Bloom agency at least 40 times—the same agency that planned the motorcade route for Kennedy's fatal visit.

Ruth Paine, whom Oswald met via George, had called Roy Truly and procured work for Oswald at the Texas School Book Depository.

Maydell and the Gehlen knew all the right moves to create their patsy.

## **1960: Young Americans for Freedom**

President Harry Truman warned of the CIA "Gestapo" he had created.

President Eisenhower left the White House fearing the "military-industrial complex" he handed to us.

In 1960, candidate Nixon was qualified for the job of President. Many influential people were sure he was the only choice.

Nixon knew every red scare tactic from his campaign against Jerry Voorhis in 1946 for the House seat,



and vs. Helen Douglas in the Senate, and working with Sen. Joe McCarthy. The prosecution of Alger Hiss on flimsy evidence proved his value.

But Nixon had also established lasting connections with members of the mob, the Vatican hierarchy, defense industries and known Nazis. He knew them all.

What if he lost after his 17 years of preparation? Would there be a backup team for the future? Could the Pentagon or Reinhard Gehlen visualize leaving the United States presidency to chance elections?

Senator Robert Kennedy was murdered on the eve of his primary election in June, 1968. With both Kennedys gone, Nixon finally made it.

In September, 1960, two months before the election, William F. Buckley, Jr. launched his Young Americans for Freedom (YAF), from the grounds on his Connecticut estate. Buckley's career was one of the most conservative in the U.S. Following his graduation at Yale, mentor Frank Chodorov grabbed him for purposes related to his job with McCormick's Chicago Tribune.

Buckley was stationed by the CIA in Japan from 1950 to 1954. He also did a stint in Mexico with E. Howard Hunt.

Co-founder of YAF was Douglas Caddy, whose offices were used by the CIA and Howard Hughes organization for the illegal Watergate entries, wiretaps and other dirty tricks. After his return from Japan, Buckley was ready to publish his own magazine, *The National Review*. This was an unusual opportunity to bring together the world's most conservative writers for publication and much propaganda accompanied by Buckley's glib innuendos.

Once the publication was a going concern, Buckley took Young Americans for Freedom to the campus – old ideas, old money and young minds to mold. Behind the project were well-funded military masters, including the YAF's Tom Charles Huston and the Cointel-Program cooked up by Nixon.

The selected advisory board for YAF was a *Who's Who* of ultraconservative oldies even then: Senator Strom Thurmond, Senator John Tower, Ronald Reagan, Professor Lev Dobriansky, General Charles Willoughby and Mr. Robert Morris are but a sampling.

Robert Morris may not be a household name, but Buckley knew him well, and Morris, Nixon, and Senator Joe McCarthy were team players. Joe McCarthy's strongest supporters in his bid to represent Wisconsin in the senate were Frank Seusenbrenner and Walter Harnisfeger. Both admired Adolf Hitler and made continuous trips to Germany.

Senator McCarthy was obliging enough. Before pursuing commies in the State Department, he had to release a few of Hitler's elite Nazis lingering at the Dachau prison camp. McCarthy beat John McCloy by about three years.

In 1949, during congressional hearings on the Malmedy Massacre, the bloody Battle of the Bulge, McCarthy invited himself to take over the entire testimony. He wasn't satisfied until the prison doors flew open. The most detestable and ugly battle of World War II, an assault upon Americans and civilians in Belgium, was ignored. Hitler's precious Generals Fritz Kraemer and Sepp Dietrick, along with Hermann Priess and many others, were set free.

With that business finished, McCarthy took on Robert Morris as Chief Counsel for the Senate Internal Security Subcommittee. Morris' training in Naval intelligence in charge of USSR counter-intelligence and psychological warfare were useful to Senator Joe. Particularly the latter. After McCarthy died, Morris moved to Dallas. He was a judge and was named president of Dallas University.

In 1961, a year after Buckley founded YAF, another conservative organization was founded in Munich, Germany: Conservatism USA (CUSA)—not students but troops in the U.S. Army mustered out to Dallas, Texas by November 1963. Their host would be Robert Morris. Letters between Larry Schmidt in Dallas and Bernie Weissman in Munich, Germany, in preparation for the arrival of CUSA, were published in the Warren Commission Hearings, Vol. XVIII. Segments of the letters:

*November 2, 1962:* Dallas to Munich, Larry Schmidt: “Gentlemen, we got everything we wanted ... It saved the trouble of infiltration ... Met with Frank McGee ... (president of the Dallas Council of World Affairs) ... Suggest Bernie convert to Christianity and I mean it.”

(Bernard Weissman, the only Jew, was brought all the way to Dallas on November 22, 1963 to lend his name to the “Wanted for Treason” fliers handed out to welcome JFK. He testified that the John Birch Society paid for the ads and “wanted a Jewish name at the bottom.”)

“We must all return to the church ... These people are religious bugs ... I think in terms of 300,000 members, \$3,000,000.”

“The John Birch Society has a million members. Look for us to merge with them in 1964.”

“Arrangements are being made for me to meet the heads of the Dallas John Birch, General Walker and H.L. Hunt, Texas oil millionaire.” (General Walker had been retired from the military by John Kennedy for his compulsory Pro-Blud indoctrination.) “I have already met the top editors of the *Dallas Morning News*, the country’s most conservative newspaper.”

“These people are radicals but there is a method in their madness. You see, they’re all after exactly what we’re after.”

“No liberal talk whatsoever, none ... Down here a Negro is a nigger ... I mean, no one is ever to say one kind word about niggers.”

“Liberals are our enemies.”

“The conservative isn’t against the Niggers, he just wants to keep him in his place for his own good.” (President John Kennedy and Attorney General Robert Kennedy had waged a bitter battle from Sept. 30 to Oct. 3, 1962 at the University of Mississippi. The integration of one black student brought in the U.S. Army and the confinement of General Edwin Walker.)

*January 4, 1963:* Larry Schmidt to B. Weissman, Munich: “I want big men ... believe me if I had a dozen such men I can conquer the world ... I will go down in the history books as a great and noble man, or a tyrant ... I expect to see you here in Dallas, especially Norman and Larry ... If Jim Mosely is not here by Feb. 15, he is finished ... One thing had best be understood, I am not playing games here in Dallas and expect you not to play games in Munich.”

“I am not here in Dallas for my health or because I think Dallas is a wonderful place ... Continue to have regular meetings and try to get things back in order in preparation for the big meetings.”

*February 2, 1963:* Larry Schmidt: “We have succeeded, the mission with which I was charged in Dallas has been achieved ... Friday night I attended a gathering of the top conservatives in Dallas. The meeting was at the home of Dr. Robert Morris, President of the Defenders of American Liberty. Present were Mr. George Ward, Detective for Dallas City Police, Mr. Ken Thompson, editorial writer for the *Dallas Morning News*, Mr. Clyde Moore, former PR man for H.L. Hunt, former UPI writer [eight others].”

“I told them exactly what I wanted.”

“Others suggested using an already existing movement, named the Young Americans for Freedom, with already 50,000 members ... CUSA, as set up in Munich, is now an established fact in Dallas, only we are calling it YAF. I think you catch on. We are starting Munich chapters of YAF. To spread to Stuttgart, Frankfurt, Heidelberg, Berlin, Kaiserslautern. We are getting every top name in business, education, politics, and religion to endorse YAF. Change all your records to read YAF.”

“All those months in Munich were not wasted. I accomplished my task in Dallas. I need you here soon. I sold these people on each of you and they are expecting you to come to Dallas and play an important role ... The days of leisure are over. We want to see you, Norman, Jim and Bill Burley back here in Dallas. Sheila and my brother will be here in August; Ken Glazebrook in Sept.”

*June 13, 1963:* Larry Schmidt to B. Weissman in Munich, Germany: “Warren Carroll, our only other recruit to CUSA, is already a PhD and two MS’s. Warren is a scriptwriter for *Lifeline*, the H.L. Hunt

television and radio series. Hunt is the millionaire oilman. Warren is 32, former CIA man. Don't worry, he has been checked out. Hunt checked him out." (This appears to be a DIA action. After Jack Ruby was arrested for killing Oswald inside the Dallas jailhouse, there were copies of Warren Carroll's *Lifeline* on the seat of his car, opened to a section on "Heroism." This is interesting because one of the first reasons Ruby gave for killing Oswald was, "I wanted to show them a Jew had guts.")

"We want to get Norman into the Republic National Bank ... where we are building our credit like crazy for the day we need ready cash." (The Dallas Republic National Bank was identified by the *Washington Post*, February 26, 1967, as a conduit of CIA funds since 1958. Connie Trammel, who worked at the Republic National Bank, accompanied Jack Ruby to the office of Lamar Hunt, Wednesday, Nov. 20, 1963, two days before Kennedy was assassinated.)

*October 1, 1963:* Larry Schmidt to Munich, Germany: "I have a lot of contacts, bankers, insurance men, realtors ... My brother began working as an aide to General Walker. Paid full time ... National Indignation Committee will merge in the Fall of 1963, as soon as Bernie and Norman are in Dallas. This is a top secret merger and is not to be discussed outside the movement."

*October 29, 1963:* Larry Schmidt to Munich, Germany – "This town is a battleground and that is no joke. I am a hero to the right, a stormtrooper to the left ... I have worked out a deal with the chairman of YAF. The arrangements are always delicate, very delicate. If I don't produce the bodies it is likely Dale (Davenport) will think me a phoney. He needs our help now. Adlai Stevenson is scheduled here on the 24th. Kennedy is scheduled in Dallas on November 24. All big things are happening now."

### **1963: A Few Connections in Dallas—Gen. Walter Dornberger, Michael and Ruth Paine**

When George de Mohrenschildt introduced Lee and Marina to the Dallas-Ft. Worth White Russian displaced Czarists, he kept their social level on par with his American contacts. One casual dinner in the company of Michael and Ruth Paine was enough to set the Oswalds' course. George and Jeane didn't have to meet with them again.

Ruth Paine provided housing for Marina while Lee went to New Orleans. A few weeks later, she drove Marina to join Lee. Ruth returned from summer vacation at Wood's Hole, Mass., and brought Marina to her home in Irving, Texas while Lee was sat on the bus to Mexico with Albert Osborne/John Bowen and four other Solidarists from the Russian network.

After Kennedy was murdered, Dallas police rushed to the Paine's home. From their garage and elsewhere (via the Paines) came most of the incriminating evidence against Oswald. It never could be proven by the Warren Commission that the alleged murder weapon came from the Paine's garage.

The cropped photo that *Life* printed with Oswald holding a rifle was found in a box removed from the garage and taken to the police department, then returned the next day with no one present to identify its origin.

Accessory after the fact, a letter was delivered to Marina in December undated and unsigned to cover up General Walker's anxiety over blaming a "Communist," Lee Oswald, for shooting at him in April. Ruth Paine gave the letter to Marina. It wasn't in the home before then.

The Warren Commission required planted evidence to divert attention from Oswald's links to the Defense Department. Michael Paine was employed by Bell Aircraft, a DoD contractor. This job required security clearances—what would the Oswalds, an American "defector" and his transplanted Russian wife, be doing in his home?

Paine's boss at Bell Aircraft as director of research and development was none other than General Walter Dornberger, the notorious war criminal. Dornberger was meant to hang at Nuremberg for his crimes, mass murders and slave labor. The British warned the U.S. not to let him live, because even after the war he was plotting another one. As stated, "Dornberger is a menace of the first order who is

untrustworthy. His attitude will turn ally against ally and he would become a source of irritation and future unrest.” (*Project Paperclip*, Clarence Lasby.) The very first call to authorities after the gun went off on November 22, 1963 was from an employee at Bell Helicopter who suggested “Oswald did it.” Police never found the source who gave them both Oswald addresses that day.

Michael Paine took Lee to a meeting with General Edwin Walker shortly before the assassination. Soon Oswald would be charged with shooting at Walker in April, and the latter would call Nazi cronies in Germany, 24 hours after JFK was killed, to tell them that he finally knew “who shot through his window” seven months earlier—the same Oswald.

Who were the Paines? To believe the Warren Commission and the CIA staff of lawyers, they were Mr. and Mrs. Good Neighbor, all heart, altruistic. Ruth simply wanted to learn more Russian from a native. For that price, she housed Marina, a two-year-old daughter, a new infant, with all the fuss and mess of three extras in a tiny house.

Michael Paine was a descendant of the Cabots on both sides. Thomas Dudley Cabot, his cousin, a former president of United Fruit, offered his Gibraltar Steamship as cover for the CIA during the Bay of Pigs. Another cousin was Alexander Cochrane Forbes, a director of United Fruit and trustee of Cabot, Cabot & Forbes. Both Allen Dulles and John J. McCloy were part of the United Fruit team. The Paine family had links with circles of the OSS and the CIA.

Ruth Hyde Paine maintained close ties with the Forbes families. University of California researcher Peter Dale Scott investigated “the patrician Paine and Forbes families.” A far cry from anyone’s neighbor. Michael’s education came as a tradition. He was a third generation physicist at Harvard before working for Bell Helicopter.

The British were correct on the Dornberger evaluation.

Another clue was Albert Speer, Hitler’s Reichmaster for munitions and war production, General Dornberger, and their meeting in April, 1943. When it was obvious to Hitler they would be losing the war against the USSR, ranking Nazis made plans. Speer met with Dornberger at Peenemunde, the missile and rocket factory run with Werner Von Braun, and instructed him in “the dispersion of functions throughout the Reich.”

Translated, that meant get ready to go to the U.S.

## **Lee Harvey Oswald, Albert Osborne**

When Lee Harvey Oswald crossed into Mexico at Laredo, Texas, on Sept. 26, 1963, his companion on the Red Arrow bus was Albert Osborne, alias John Howard Bowen.

Bowen-Osborne had been running a school for highly professional marksmen in Oaxaca, Mexico, since 1934. The cover for the place was his particular mission, and he was the missionary. FBI records on Bowen date back to June 4, 1942, in Henderson Springs, Tennessee. He operated a camp for boys known as the “Campfire Council.” Neighbors complained it engaged in pro-Nazi activities with young fascists. Bowen vehemently opposed the U.S. going to war with Nazi Germany.

Before the war, beginning in 1933, Bowen worked for the Tennessee Valley Authority. Dual British and American citizenship took him across the entire globe. So did his use of multiple aliases.

After the Warren Commission published its report in September 1964, attorneys in the Jake Floyd murder case recognized the name Osborne. On September 8, 1952, Floyd was murdered. The intended target was his father, District Judge Floyd. Two suspects were caught, one fled. Their testimony related to Osborne and his school for assassins. Later investigation revealed Osborne’s connections to Division V of the FBI and Clay Shaw’s Centro Mondiale Commerciale, with funding from New Orleans for Anti-Castro Cubans and others.

Lee Harvey Oswald applied for a tourist card to enter Mexico while still in New Orleans on

September 17, 1963. Four others with consecutive tourist numbers departed nine days later, like Oswald, all to arrive at the same time, disembarking from several different cities. They were with the White Russian Solidarists, the Gehlen emigré community. This assassination team funded Maurice Brooks Gatlin, Guy Bannister and the Miami office of Double Check Corporation. J. Edgar Hoover's Division V, domestic intelligence, working with the American Council of Christian Churches, had used this group from the Bowen-Osborne academy of assassins.

Volume XXV of the Warren Commission transcripts has many pages of interviews with people who had sent money to Jack Bowen. They never met him, and some like Mrs. Bessie White, Pikesville, Tenn., mailed "\$35 a month to John Howard Bowen who she believed had been doing missionary work for 18 years in Mexico." Osborne-Bowen had a mission.

Lee Harvey Oswald, an agent from the U.S. Defense Dept., had a team of doubles impersonating his behavior, leaving trails of anti-American frustration and meetings with various people.

While Oswald was in Mexico just prior to Kennedy's murder, the purpose was concealed. Meanwhile, the CIA and various authorities led Oswald to the Cuban and Soviet embassies. When the face didn't match the authentic Oswald, it didn't matter, given a difference of 40 to 50 pounds. The obvious conclusion of all this was that Oswald wanted to go to Cuba next. Which Oswald? The objective was creating an illusion of Castro fascination just days before Kennedy was killed.

### **Senator John Tower and Marina Oswald**

One of the most consistent conservatives among Buckley's YAF Advisory Board was Senator John Tower of Texas. If there is anything he wouldn't want in his back yard, it was a defector and his allegedly Communist wife from Minsk. Yet two years after joining the YAF team in 1960, Tower passed all waivers for Marina Oswald to come to the United States as soon as possible. Without his permission, this trip might never have taken place. Many wives from the USSR are not that lucky.

On March 22, 1962, Senator Tower cooperated. "The sanctions imposed on immigration and nationality are hereby waived in behalf of Mrs. Oswald. The file check on Marina by the FBI, CIA, Dept. of Security Office, Division of biographical intelligence and passport office," (Volume XXIV, 298).

George de Mohrenschildt testified (Volume IX, pp. 228-229): "Marina Oswald's father had been a Czarist officer of some kind. I don't remember whether it was army or navy." Her real father was never identified by name anywhere in the testimony.

Between 1948 and 1950, over 200 Byelorussian Nazis and their families resettled in New Jersey. Both George de Mohrenschildt and Marina were from Minsk, in the Byelorussian area.

Reinhard Gehlen's emigrés were useful to every phase of the Kennedy assassination cover-up.

John Tower knew Marina was a safe bet. Otherwise, why the rush? Our CIA and the Defense Department knew all there was to know about both Oswalds. Tower signed the immigration papers.

### **The Argentine Connections—Isaac Don Levine and the Ziger Family**

The *Warren Report* wasn't published until September, 1964. Testimony of witnesses and exhibits were still being submitted up to the day of printing.

Yet as early as June 2, 1964, Isaac Don Levine, the arch anti-communist editor of *Plain Talk* magazine, arranged with the Warren Commission staff to bring the daughters of Alexander Ziger, Oswald's boss, from the Minsk Radio factory to Argentina. He suggested drawing on CIA assistance.

What was that about?

*"When the Oswalds left Russia they smuggled out a message to one of the relatives of the Zigers living*

*in the U.S. They wanted help to get the Zigers' daughters out of Russia. The daughters, having been born in Argentina, could claim Argentine citizenship. Levine suggested some confidential source in the American Government such as the CIA should contact the Argentine Government to set machinery in motion."*

– "Memorandum from W. David Slauson: Conference with Mr. Isaac Don Levine," *Warren Report*, May 23, 1964

On January 21, 1964, John J. McCloy told Commission members before any witness was called, "this fellow Levine is a contact with Marina to break the story up in a little more graphic manner and tie it into a Russian business, and it is with the thought and background of Russian connections, conspiracy concept."

If there was a Russian conspiracy to kill President John Kennedy, John McCloy, Isaac Don Levine, Allen Dulles, and J. Edgar Hoover, Nixon and others would squeeze that out.

Remember that Gary Powers strongly hinted at Oswald's role in downing the U-2, breaking up the Eisenhower-Khrushchev meeting while Lee was employed at the Minsk Radio factory? Nicolae Malaxa, Otto Skorzeny, and international CIA-DIA agents were thick in Minsk and Argentina. It was Alexander Ziger and his family who introduced Lee to Marina Oswald. That same evening, they were at the home of an unidentified woman just returned from the U.S. The president was murdered in 1963. Six months later, the CIA was assisting the Ziger daughters? ...

One more connection to Richard Nixon.

When poor Whittaker Chambers almost collapsed from the strain of testifying against Alger Hiss, it was Isaac Don Levine who took "Chambers by the arm, a reluctant Chambers, and arranged the meetings where he would begin to smear Hiss." (*Friendship and Fratricide*, Meyer Zelig).

Levine also did business with James Martin, Marina's new manager, while searching for a "Soviet connection" to Kennedy's death. It was Martin who sold the photo of Oswald posing with communist literature and a rifle, the same evidence pulled from the Paine's garage. Note the similarity to Whittaker Chambers' "pumpkin papers" years earlier, the lie that launched Nixon's political career and convicted Alger Hiss.

If the evidence didn't fit the conclusions of investigators, one photo would sell the Oswald assassin story.

### ***Treason for My Daily Bread – Argentina and Martin Bormann***

In August 1971, a French paper headlined a news story, "Martin Bormann behind the Kennedy murders." It listed an international band of killers based in Texas. They carried out the two assassinations at German command.

Six years later, June 8, 1977, the *London Guardian* reported, "Bormann Linked with Kennedy Murder." This story was based on a new book titled, *Treason for My Daily Bread*, by Mikhail Lebedev.

Lebedev detailed how Martin Bormann left Europe, established his current life in Paraguay, and how the fatal head shot to Kennedy was delivered by an agent paid by Bormann, alias of Zed.

Is any of this true? Many of these allegations and names come together with Paris Flammonde's *The Kennedy Conspiracy*, and *Nomenclature of an Assassination Cabal*, otherwise known as the Torbitt Document.

"Zed" allegedly used a .45 for the final shot.

Buddy Walters, murdered January 10, 1969, picked up a .45 slug in Dealey Plaza and gave it to the Dallas Police.

There were two assassination teams in Dallas.

The military from Munich, Germany that was to take over the YAF, with Robert Morris' help, have yet to be identified or interviewed (Morris was from U.S. intelligence and had experience in covert functions inside the USSR.) Gen. Edwin Walker's arrangement with U.S. military in Germany, the arrival of Germans in Dallas, is open to question.

Albert Osborne's "mission" in Mexico, with direct links to Clay Shaw's Centro Mondiale Commerciale, has never been touched. This was the international Borghesé-Angleton band of killers with operations throughout the world.

Otto Skorzeny's CIA team and Gehlen death's squads, with headquarters in Madrid, were funded by Martin Bormann after the Evita Peron funds were released in 1952.

Lebedev mentions "Ruth," David Ferrie, Clay Shaw, Guy Bannister and Colonel Orlov. The very first day George de Mohrenschildt visited Marina Oswald, she was alone and Lee was working. He brought with him a "Colonel Orlov."

The House Select Committee on Assassinations "investigated" the murder of President John F. Kennedy from 1976-1978. The information about Bormann was available from 1971. *Treason for My Daily Bread* was published while they were supposed to be finding the smoking gun. G. Robert Blakey, chief consul of the Committee, refused to admit any research or documents on these subjects. He would hang up the telephone and even refused to say if he had ever seen the Torbitt Document.

Six million dollars was allotted by Congress to investigate the assassination of President Kennedy. Martin Bormann had his motives. What were G. Robert Blakey's?

Bob Edwards, in *A Study of a Master Spy* (London, 1961), reports that a member of Parliament and Kenneth Dunne presented documentary evidence that Allen Dulles held secret conferences with representatives of Hitler's SS Security Office in February and March 1943. They learned, "Official Washington knew Martin Bormann, Deputy Fuehrer of Hitler's Germany, master-minded the international 'Die Spinne' (Spider) underground organization which is *planning to revive Nazism* as soon as West Germany is adequately rearmed by the United States. Official Washington seems disinterested."

With John J. McCloy, Allen Dulles and J. Edgar Hoover in control of the Kennedy assassination investigation, these Nazi connections were buried.

### **The CIA's Man: The Chronology of Helmet Streikher**

**1937:** Training for the Gestapo. A graduate of The University of Bonn, Germany. Went to Military School at Blutordensberg, Vogelsang Castle.

**1938:** Assigned to join General Francisco Franco in Spain.

**1939-1940:** In the U.S., he learned English and American customs. His cover was a German journalist working for Adolf Hitler.

**1940-1941:** With Reinhard Gehlen in Eastern Europe. He will join Gehlen when they are both working for Army intelligence.

**1943-1945:** Streikher worked with Skorzeny.

**1945:** On May 7, Streikher surrenders to Allies and is cleared for intelligence.

**1946-1947:** He works for the OSS (Officers of Strategic Services) in Europe, Central Intelligence Group (CIG).

**1948-1950:** Streikher stationed in Israel, Greece, Europe, Africa and the Middle East. OSS becomes CIA.

**1951-1957:** CIA assigned back to General Gehlen, now in the German offices of the BND.

**1958:** In the U.S. training Army Intelligence officers and CIA.

**1958-1961:** Helps plan Cuban Invasion. Active in the Bay of Pigs.

**1961-1965:** In Africa, the Middle East and United States on CIA assignment. On November 22, 1963,

he said, "One of the worst kept secrets [in the world] is the truth about the President's murder. It wasn't Castro or the Russians. The men who killed Mr. Kennedy were CIA contract agents. ... It had to happen. The man was too independent for his own good."

**1968-1970:** Senior field agent for the CIA. Disguised as a writer.

**1971-1973:** Back in the United States. Langley, Virginia, training and making plans under assignment.

**1974-1977:** Under George Bush, then director of the CIA, Streikher sent to Africa and Middle East.

**1978-1980:** Contract agent on special assignment for CIA. June 15, 1980, he retires.

Other Known Aliases: U.S. Army officer Captain William Raine, also known as Ross Meyers, Hans Mollof, Karl Rolff and Mark Schmidt. He had nine other pieces of identification in assorted names and nationalities, some in the form of passports.

## **The Bunge Corporation, Argentina & Germany**

The stock market dropped 24 points in 27 minutes when news of President Kennedy's assassination was announced. 2.6 million shares were sold off. It was the greatest panic since 1929.

Somebody made a huge profit selling short in many markets.

Somebody made half a billion dollars in one day. Coincidentally, the Allied Crude Vegetable Oil Refining Corporation, headed by New Jersey commodities dealer Anthony De Angeles, crashed the same day, driving the market down.

Allied Crude was owned by the American Bunge Corporation and financially controlled by a group of shareholders headquartered in Argentina, "Bunge and Born, LDA." *Business Week* of October 19, 1963, one month before the Kennedy assassination, described the Born family of Argentina, the biggest shareholders in Bunge, as European, specifically German.

Everything about Bunge has German influence. They have a \$2 billion annual business in 80 countries. There are over 110 corporate offices, all linked by Telex and under-the-ocean telegraph channels. The Bunge Corporation is also known as "the Octopus."

The book *Were We Controlled?* detailed the relationship of the Bunge Corporation, the foreknowledge of Kennedy's murder, and the Argentine-German connections.

## **General Edwin Walker and the Hitler Nazis**

The Eagle's Nest, now a mountain restaurant, was given to Adolf Hitler by Nazi aide Martin Bormann for the Fuehrer's 50th birthday. It is not far from Hitler's former summer home in Berchtesgaden.

Nearby is the Platterhof Hotel, built for guests when they came to pay their respects. The Platterhof has changed its name to the General Walker Hotel.

November 23, 1963, one day after Kennedy's death, Gen. Edwin Walker called Munich, Germany from Shreveport, Louisiana. Walker's important call via transatlantic telephone was to the Nazi newspaper *Deutsche National Zeitung un Soldaten-Zeitung*. Walker couldn't wait to tell Munich that Lee Harvey Oswald, the lone suspect in the Dallas murders, was the same man who shot through his window in April, 1963.

There was never a shred of evidence or reliable witness that could make this connection. Dallas police and FBI were taken by surprise. To cover this over-exuberance, linking a Marxist assassin to the altercation, it became necessary to have Ruth Paine deliver that ridiculous letter to Marina Oswald on December 3, 1964. The delayed letter was to have been written the night Lee was out shooting at Walker's home. The only bullet fragment that remained in custody was never positively identified as coming from the 6.5 Mannlicher Carcano, and there is no proof Oswald even handled this rifle. Why was General Walker in such a hurry to have his information printed in Germany before anybody in Dallas



heard about it?

Kurt-George Kiesinger had just been installed as Chancellor of West Germany and Franz-Josef Straus as finance minister.

Kiesinger entered the radio propaganda division of Nazi Foreign Minister von Ribbentrop at age 36. He was then directing a world-wide radio propaganda apparatus with 195 specialists under his supervision during the war. He was the liaison officer, coordinating his department's work with that of Propaganda Minister Joseph Goebbels.

Richard Nixon and Kurt-George Kiesinger were pals. Nixon tried to hide his Nazi past. But General Walker, now home from military service in Munich, knew the importance of such propaganda. He was calling the same people who, under Hitler, published and controlled the newspapers.

There were two motives for this call.

First, it gave international attention to the fact that Oswald, the Marxist gunman, was shooting at Walker as well as the President.

General Walker knew too many people in the Defense Department and in the Dallas-Fort Worth area that could be part of this assassination. The claim made him appear a victim and not a suspect. It also created a profile for Lee Harvey Oswald.

No possible motive could explain why Oswald would really want to kill President Kennedy. By making it appear that Oswald shot at the right-wing General Walker with his John Birch connections, and then shot Kennedy (the commie-symp that Walker accused of treason), it would seem that Oswald was just nuts. He didn't know right from left.

The Munich newspaper Walker called was linked to the World Movement for a Second Anti-Komintern, an arm of the Gehlen apparatus.

Some of Hitler's ex-Nazis and SS-men were on the staff. Gerhard Frey, the editor, was a close friend of various Nazi Party members of the Witiko League. The Witiko League and the Sudetendeutsche Landsmannschaft were organizations for displaced refugees. By the summer of 1948, they formed large organizations, and by 1955 Dr. Walter Becher was elected to the executive board of the Witiko League. Becher was one of the kingpins of Nazi front organizations.

The links of Sen. Joe McCarthy, Charles Willoughby, Gen. Edwin Walker and Robert Morris to the Nazis converged when Dr. Walter Becher set up offices in Washington, D.C. in 1950.

By July 16, 1957, Becher, praised by *American Opinion* and other extreme right-wing publications, initiated his liberation campaign. MacArthur, McCarthy, Willoughby, members of the U.S. Congress and public officials then began openly to cooperate with the Nazi resurgence. Dan Smoot, former Dallas FBI agent, kept in touch with Dr. Becher in Munich. His printed sheets were identical to Goebbels propaganda under Hitler, and Walker's disinformation one day after Kennedy was killed.

Volkmar Schmidt came from Munich, Germany to work full time for General Walker. How long did he work, and where was he on November 23, 1963, when Walker made the call to the same city that gave us the CUSA imports?

The YAF crowd in Dallas was an interesting gang: Col. Charles Willoughby, intelligence chief in the South Pacific; Robert Morris, U.S. counter-intelligence and psychological warfare; Gen Edwin Walker, brought home from Munich by JFK; William Buckley, Jr., CIA in Japan, Mexico, and elsewhere; Sen. John Tower, who cleared all bureaucratic obstacles for Marina's emigration to the U.S.

## **1964: The Warren Commission**

President Lyndon Johnson was forced to select a commission to investigate the assassination of President Kennedy and the murder of Lee Harvey Oswald by Jack Ruby. Texas authorities were called upon to conduct the original investigation. There were too many suspicious people around the world who

believed a conspiracy existed. Those rumors had to be squelched.

J. Edgar Hoover's FBI never budged from its position that Lee Harvey acted alone. Any evidence that didn't conform to this conclusion was ignored.

Twenty-six volumes of witness testimony and exhibits were published, and only 8,000 copies were sold. No more reprints. The contradiction between the conclusions of the *Warren Report*, and the abundance of discrepancies in the other volumes, makes fascinating reading.

Chief Justice Earl Warren, John J. McCloy and Allen Dulles were LBJ's logical choices. President Kennedy didn't trust CIA Director Dulles. Now JFK was dead and Dulles would be in charge of all possible "conspiracy" investigations. Richard Nixon, temporarily retired from politics for the first time since 1946, selected Rep. Gerald Ford to sit on this commission. Nixon selected Ford a second time when he ran home to escape impeachment during the Watergate hearings.

One of the first subjects for commission members to share in January, one month before witnesses were selected, was the matter of Lee Harvey Oswald's status as a government agent. Gerald Ford was the only member of the group to write a book on the assassination. It opened with the hushed and secret meeting in which allegations were received that Oswald worked for the FBI. What Ford left out of his book and commissioners ignored in their report was that Oswald had been working for the CIA. Chairman Earl Warren and Commission Attorney Leon Jaworski knew about this. They stated that "Mr. Belli, attorney for Jack L. Ruby, was familiar with these allegations."

Oswald's informant number was 110669. How was that for a starter?

The next move was to start building the myth and ignore fact one, stated above. This grand commission would call in a doctor who never met Lee Oswald or Jack Ruby to assist with the cover up.

Justice Warren suggested bringing in Dr. Overholser, who "of course is not a lawyer. He is a doctor from St. Elizabeth's Hospital." As the chairman went on to explain, "we felt we ought to have someone who, in that field, could advise us on matters concerning the life of Oswald and possibly the life of Ruby also."

The next order of business was who should write the report. By January 21, 1964, that had to be decided. Chairman Warren: "we consulted with the Defense Department, and they have offered to lend us one of their historians to do this job, and we think that it is quite essential to the work of the Commission." Mr. Goldberg would assist from the Air Force. Mr. Cokery was from the Army.

"Mr. Winnaker recommended them," Chief Counsel J. Lee Rankin offered. "We would work with them to try to anticipate all of the various historical aspects."

*Who's Who in the CIA* describes "Mr. Winnaker" as a native of Germany, born in 1904. His full name is Dr. Rudolph August Winnacker. He was an analyst for the OSS, a historian in the War Department, 1945-1949, and then chief of the Historical Division at the Pentagon. Was Dr. Winnaker the ilk of Willoughby or Gehlen? When did he come here from Germany? Where is he now?

Marina Oswald was the first witness to testify on February 3, 1964.

Warren wanted nothing more than to make her comfortable.

The first question dealt with the General Walker story because he'd blown it by calling Munich so soon. That scandal had to be put to rest immediately.

Warren asked Marina "if Exhibit Two was familiar to her because it was a picture of General Walker's house?" Marina said, "no," but that wasn't good enough. She was asked again and once more said, "I didn't see it, at least, taken from this view I can't recognize it. I never saw the house itself at any time in my life." That wasn't sufficient. She just couldn't remember "this particular one." Chairman Warren was ready to go "off the record."

They had only just begun.

Chief Counsel Rankin suggested he show her "more pictures," then maybe she would recognize the Walker home. This time she was given a selection of a location in New Orleans, two snapshots from

Leningrad, and the same shot of the Walker home. Because Walker wasn't living in a castle in Leningrad, Marina assumed that house in Dallas must belong to "General Walker."

This was admitted for identification. "Marina Oswald positively identified the photograph of General Walker's home among Lee's possessions."

The construction of the myth could now proceed. There is much that remains to be said about this commission and its phony report. Admission of an old card trick at the beginning set the tone for the charade to follow. The surrounding of Lee and Marina Oswald by Reinhard Gehlen agents for the purposes of covering up the assassination conspiracy would never come out.

Two Lee Harvey Oswalds existed.

One memorized the Marine manual by age 17, went directly into radar and electronic work. He trained at U-2 bases, learned the Russian language, got himself into and out of the Soviet Union, wrote clear and literate letters. He was met on arriving back home by government agents, given jobs, fathered two children, owed no debts, traveled a great deal, met with interesting oil geologists, defense department and intelligence agents. Their social circle included the "Cabots and Lodges" from Czarist Russia, Admirals and some fancy folks.

The other Oswald was one developed by the Warren Commission to divert attention from the facts. No one ever saw the original "diary" that he couldn't have possibly written.

Every Gehlen witness and emigré associated with the CIA, Tolstoy Foundation or Greek Orthodox Church was directed by the most ridiculous questions. From this garbage, the Defense Department extracted a history.

But the facts speak for themselves.

## CHAPTER FOUR

# TIMELINE – HOW THE PAST AFFECTS OUR FUTURE AND THE PRESENT

*WORLD WATCHERS INTERNATIONAL, AUGUST 17, 1979 AND AUGUST 24, 1979*

**1826:** The murder of William Morgan, writer, for revealing secrets of the Freemasons. Hitler will oppress Masons as well as Jews later.

**1830:** Mormon Church, Joseph Smith, *Revelations*. The Church is now a front for CIA, computer-fed data banks, the repository for all of our lives.

**1838:** U.S. Civil War. Southern industry destroyed to block further wars. The South turned to armaments, soldiers, its revenge only coming to fruit with the 1980 election.

**1860s:** Czar Alexander II and USA, President Abraham Lincoln working to advance Russian technology. Standard Oil, USA, British Empire, Royal Dutch Shell to be threatened. They will want Russia subdued.

**1862:** Nobel family, gunpowder and other inventions, danger to British fleets in Baltic, Crimean War.

**1872:** Robert Nobel established in Baku, Russia, building pipelines, railroads, storage for oil. First oil tankers. Baron Von Mohrenschildt, father of George, Oswald's friend, in charge.

**1877:** Standard Oil, USA, gains national ascendancy of oil market.

**1870s to 1919:** German secret cults forming. Anti-Semitic, nationalistic. Pan German movement VOLKISCH, interest on occultism. This movement never ended. Strong today. Strength behind Hitler.

**1891:** Cecil Rhodes, S. Africa, controlled 90% of world's diamond supply. Formed Round Table, Great Britain secret society. Rockefeller, Standard Oil started funding University of Chicago.

**1902:** Rockefeller Medical Institute, Rockefeller U. New York. Oil baron now in "medicine, education." Our institutions of learning and health began to be controlled by industry.

**1905:** First Russian uprisings, revolutions, hints of future. Japan wiped out Russian fleet, believed they could be conquered.

**1906:** Russia, Great Britain, France planning containment of Germany. Russians wanted Dardanelles, France wanted to restore Alsace and Lorraine, iron mines and coal, Britain their empire holdings. Germany building a navy to threaten British supremacy.

**1908:** Col. House, Texas, in Britain with Herbert Hoover. Round Table conspirators. Would defeat Woodrow Wilson's goals later.

**1908-1924:** William Buckley, Sr. in Mexico City for Rothchild's Shell, Rockefeller oil.

**1910:** Secret meeting of bankers, Jekyll Island, Ga., started Federal Reserves Act. Finalized in 1913 by Woodrow Wilson.

**1912:** Founding of Germanen Order. To merge with Thule Society. After defeat of Kaiser Wilhelm II's regime, Thule searched for a Fuehrer. Anti-Semitic, identified with Hindu racial purity.

**1913:** Rockefeller Foundation founded. Affects news, TV, radio, culture and communications.

**1914:** Assassination of Archduke Francis Ferdinand of Austria, WWI begins. Ten million died, lost in famine, epidemics. The plots hatched in 1906 finally "worked."

**1915:** Lusitania sunk, sacrificed by British, anti-German hysteria. Other planes, boats lost the same way to present date.

**1915-Present:** FBI founded by Charles J. Bonaparte, grandson of Napoleon's brother, got into political acts with World War I. "Stiff neutrality laws" (plans of Hindu uprising vs. British), to "Slicker raids," rounding up men who failed to register. Established Alien Act of 1918, deport, exclude anarchistic classes. Bonaparte and Bouvier family had close links.

**1917:** Bolshevik revolution breaking out in Russia as war against Germany almost over. U.S., Britain troops sent inside Russia to try to save the retreat at that end. Volunteer army of exiles formed, used to present day.

**1919-1920:** Versailles Treaty, Wilson poisoned, comes home to die. Ku Klux Klan in the USA, Thule Society in Germany, expand. Now anti-Wilson. Col. E.M. House, Institute of International Affairs. Urgency on how to deal with communism, loss of empires, fallen eagles.

**1919:** South Africa, Broederbond "religion." An experiment of total control, children, education, thoughts. To link with Nazis later. Gerrit Viljoen, head of Broederbond, Rand Afrikaans University. Without exception, every prime minister, state president in South Africa from 1948 to the end of the Apartheid era in 1994 was a member of the Afrikaner Broederbond.

**1920:** National Socialist Movement born. For Germans around the world. Self-determination for all Germans.

**1920s-1930s:** Lt. Col. White, with Tong Song gang, Asia, pre-Mafia, to move to Toronto, begin mind control experiments for OSS, 1942, then CIA. Move to California for further experiments.

**1919:** Sen. Henry Cabot Lodge, Mass., Senate Foreign Relations Committee, against Wilson and League of Nations. Lodge, Jr. to lose senate seat to John F. Kennedy in 1952.

**1920:** Scheme against restrictions of Treaty of Versailles. Gen. Reinhard Gehlen joined New German Army. Later to head East Europe spy system for Hitler, form CIA for USA under Allen Dulles. Gehlen Nazi agents involved with JFK assassination and cover-up.

**1921:** Council on Foreign Relations formed. Press, corporations, bankers, utilities, transportation, retailers, industrialists to advise army, White House, how to gain profits. Navy, Air Force, Marines, Army fight for their gains. We pay.

**1921:** Hoover Institute think tank, Stanford University, Palo Alto, California. Recipient of files of Okhrana, Czarist secret police. Later to receive diaries of Goebbels, Himmler, others. U.S. agencies use these documents to “handle radicals,” “protesters.”

**1922:** British put in Mussolini, Italy. Russia becomes Union of Soviet Socialist Republic, official.

Onassis in Argentina selling “tobacco,” on way to millionaire. *Time* Magazine started by Henry Luce. Hitler writing *Mein Kampf*.

**1923:** Interpol started. Vienna, later to Berlin. Gestapo Police force. Moved to France after WWII, J.E. Hoover, Nazi connections, later Vice-President. Accumulated files now in Mormon vaults. In August, President Harding killed in S.F. Concealed Teapot Dome, govt. and oil conspiracies. Harding wanted “Dictatorship” in USA.

**1924:** W. Buckley, Sr. moved from Mexico, sets up oil interests in Venezuela. George De Mohrenschildt working for Creole Petroleum, a subsidiary. Later to link with Auchincloss family, Jackie, Oswald. Lenin dies. Stalin as dictator began purge of opponents. Howard Hughes Sr. died. Howard, orphan, age 19, “guided” by Noah Dietrich, “public accountant” from Doheny oil, to supervise Hughes Tool Co. Without the tool bit invention, oil companies were limited to breaking the surface. Howard worked on planes, movies.

**1930:** Russian fascists from Harbin, Russian Manchuria, moved to US, Connecticut fascist party. 50,000 based here.

**1932:** Broederbond begins removing all children, age seven, from homes. Joined Nazi Secret Society, Des Ahnenerbe. Later, will instigate South African separation of races.

**1933:** E.J. Gumbel, who wrote of “400 political assassinations” prior to Hitler election, 1933, fired as professor from Heidelberg, Germany. *Time*, Sept. 5, 1932: “Nazis had one victory for the week.” Gumbel. Hitler becomes Reich Chancellor. Cover of *Time*. Total power. Dachau concentration camp built. Book burning. Boycott of all Jewish-owned businesses. Gestapo formed.

**1934:** Roosevelt inaugurated. Jack Ruby moves from Chicago to LA, with John Roselli. Plot to Seize the White House. Exposed by Gen. Smedley Butler. Feb. 15, 1935, report to Congress, no one is prosecuted. J. Howard Pew, long associate of Robert Welch, Birch Soc., involved. 1963, Birch Soc., Buckley, Caddy Nazis involved in JFK-YAF links to assassination in Texas. Best kept secret to date.

**1936:** Hitler invades Rhineland. Swiss Bank Account became haven for secrecy. To fund fascism and rightist causes. Used today. Roosevelt re-nominated. Spanish Civil War, testing ground for German-Italian Fascism. It worked. Ford Foundation started.

**1937:** France sabotaged by Cagoulards, (“hooded men”) aided in arms from Germany and Italy, undermining the country for takeover.

**1938:** Germans staking out 600,000 square acres, Antarctica. To be used five years later, massive escapes, money, gold, Nazis. U.S. joined Interpol. J.E. Hoover in touch with top Nazis until Pearl Harbor, then went under for a few years. Night of Broken Glass, synagogues destroyed, shops torn down, 26,000 sent to concentration camps. Jews expelled from schools.

**1939:** Subversion of France. Cells since 1934. German, Italian financed. CSAR, Comite D'Action Revolutionnaire. Hooded ones, Cagouards. Jean Marie Bouvier, son of French industrialist, involved. Bouvier member of CSAR. Hugh Auchinloss, Jackie's step-father's first wife, Maya DeChrapovitsky, White Russian Czar's entourage. Auchinloss, Naval Intelligence, wealthy stockbroker, host to George DeMohrenschildt when Jackie was a young child. Is the "mystery" of Jackie, Kennedy, Onassis linked to Nazi, Czar, CSAR organizations? Was she a plant when JFK defeated H. Lodge, Jr.?

**1939:** Jack Ruby, Chicago, aiding Hoffa, Waste Handler's Union. Founder murdered. (In 1947, Nixon, then a member of House Committee on Un-American Activities, bailed Ruby out of a jam.) Giancana, Paul Dorfman take over the Union.

**1939:** Chaing Kai-Shek given \$25 million in credits from US.

**1939:** James W. Young, advisor to Nelson Rockefeller, to become Vice-President and director of J. Walter Thompson advertising agency (Watergate front). Consultant to Ford Foundation on mass communication. Ford funded Hitler, built tanks and trucks for the German war machine.

## CHAPTER FIVE

# HOW NIXON ROSE TO POWER

(MAE BRUSSELL, REPRINTED FROM *THE REALIST*, AUGUST 1972)

The rise of Adolf Hitler and fascism in Germany were carefully planned.

It began with the secret rearmament following defeat in World War I, a flagrant violation of Versailles Treaty disarmament agreements. American munitions manufacturers aided the military leaders of Germany in the covert rearmament.

Over 400 *political assassinations* of legitimate government officials in Germany occurred in this period.

The courts assisted the growing military regime from 1920-1933. Two governments, one official and legal, one secretive, existed side by side. Hitler, front man and leader of the illicit rearmament, mistaken for comical by intellectuals, was administered the oath as chancellor of the German Reich on January 30, 1933.<sup>1</sup>

The rise of Richard Nixon and fascism in the United States were carefully planned.

American financiers, disdainful of the Versailles Treaty, fed and supported Germany's rearmament. The same attitude also met the Geneva Accord, approved by Dwight Eisenhower for Indochina in 1945.<sup>2</sup>

A study of the State Department and espionage establishment reveals that we had clandestine armies functioning abroad and in the United States.<sup>3</sup>

Hundreds of political assassinations related to minority races, labor leaders and spokesmen against fascism have taken place in the U.S. since World War II. In 1963, the assassination of President John Kennedy in Dallas allowed our own hidden, clandestine government to maintain control.

The candidate for President in 1968, Robert Kennedy, was murdered by the same people on the night of his victory in the primaries.

The judiciary, including the Supreme Court, have supported secret government by lending its authority to the concealment of conspiracies to murder our leaders. They refuse to examine documents that exist, allow truth to remain locked in the National Archives to perpetuate the "national security" lie.

Richard Nixon, front man and leader of this illegal government, mistaken for comical by intellectuals, was administered the oath of president of the United States on January 20, 1969.

Military and industrial fanatics felt deprived and defeated when John Kennedy would not make war with the Soviet Union as late as 1961. E.M. Dealey, militant publisher of the *Dallas News*, told President Kennedy: "We need a man on horseback to lead this nation. Too many people in Texas and the Southwest think you are riding Caroline's tricycle."<sup>4</sup>

John Kennedy was murdered two years later in Dealey Plaza. He feared the hidden government behind his back, publicly stating he wanted "to splinter the CIA in a thousand pieces and scatter it to the winds."<sup>5</sup>

The day our President was murdered, the streets of Dallas were filled with posters and handbills proclaiming him a traitor. This was the same motivation for illegal assassinations and killings in Nazi Germany.<sup>6</sup>



The Warfare State was set free after November 22, 1963 to show its ugly face. The war in Asia escalated with no noticeable provocation only *three weeks after* the murder of President Kennedy.<sup>7</sup>

John Foster Dulles was U.S. Secretary of State from 1953-1959. Before and after, this public servant wielded tremendous power and influence with the military and industrial monopolies of power and wealth in the world. He was the architect of “containing communism.”<sup>8</sup> Mr. Dulles confided: “President Eisenhower surrendered all his power to me.” In 1956, he said, “Don’t bother about what the President said. I write what he says.”<sup>9</sup> The State Department was “in my hat.”<sup>10</sup>

Allen Dulles, his brother, headed the spy agency formerly known as the OSS. As long as John Foster was Secretary of State, Allen Dulles had no need to “chafe under political control.” Both of them placed “supreme confidence in their personal judgments.” They were completely trusted, able to act at will, “shielded from any unpleasant consequences.”<sup>11</sup>

Adolf Hitler declared war in 1941. By 1942, Allen Dulles was moved to Switzerland *for the purpose of rounding up and importing* German scientific “specialists” to the United States. *Two years before the war ended* (or its fate was decided), the United States was making arrangements for Nazi scientists, arms experts, to come to our democracy (for which the boys were fighting and dying at that moment).<sup>12</sup>

From 1945 until 1952, the U.S. military brought over 642 alien “specialists” and their families from Nazi Germany. They were known collectively by the code-name “Paperclip.” German missile and rocket experts, munition makers, war experts were carefully selected and placed in aerospace programs and armament manufacturing.<sup>13</sup>

Violent anti-communist fears by the military and munition makers justified the transformation of a once democratic nation into the fascist state we have today. Members of the Nazi Party now hold key positions in our universities, factories, aircraft and aerospace programs.<sup>14</sup>

When the Nazi empire collapsed in 1945, General Reinhard Gehlen joined forces with our OSS. Gehlen was placed in charge of wartime intelligence for Foreign Armies East. “It was not long before Gehlen was back in business, this time for the United States. Gehlen named his price and terms.”<sup>15</sup> A series of meetings was arranged at the Pentagon with Nazi Gehlen, Allen Dulles, J. Edgar Hoover and others.<sup>16</sup> The Gehlen organization combined forces and agents with the OSS, which was soon to become known as the CIA. *Experts in clandestine and illegal control of Germany through political assassinations and reversal of judicial processes became the teachers of Allen Dulles and Richard Helms.* They helped form the new CIA in 1947, based upon clandestine activities in Nazi Germany.<sup>17</sup>

Espionage networks were to spy out secrets of other nations. Instead they have secretly engaged in overthrowing governments.

Maintaining billion-dollar war machines and related armament and aircraft factories requires controlling people, political leaders and otherwise legal governmental agencies. The communist scare, hot war and cold war propaganda, would continue to manipulate the majority of the people. This scare was the brainchild of fascist strategists.

Enter Richard Milhous Nixon.

He applied to the FBI following graduation from law school and received no response. When the United States entered World War II, Nixon requested sea duty and was assigned to the South Pacific Combat Air Transport Command.<sup>18</sup> Nixon’s 15 months in the South Pacific ended when he was transferred to Fleet Air Wing 8 at Alameda, California. The next step, *on special orders* to the Navy Bureau of Aeronautics, was winding up active contracts with aircraft firms, including Bell and Glenn Martin.<sup>19</sup> As a Lieutenant-Commander in the Navy, Richard Nixon’s next task was “negotiating settlements” of *terminated war contracts* at the Bureau of Aeronautics Office at 50 Church Street, New York City.<sup>20</sup>

That was 1945, when immigration began for the 642 Nazi rocket and aerospace experts and scientists

from Germany. Through the “generosity of the Guggenheim Foundation,” they obtained a suitable site – a huge medieval castle, built by financier Jay Gould on a 160-acre estate at Sands Point, Long Island. Here the Germans began work on a secret project for the Navy’s Office of Research and Inventions.<sup>21</sup>

April, May, June and July, 1945: worldwide attention fell upon German atrocities. From Belsen, Nordhusen, Buchenwald, and Dachau came stories of slaughter and grotesque medical research conducted in the name of science. Public opinion polls gave no evidence of generous feelings toward any group in the German population. But opinions do not automatically create policy.<sup>22</sup>

By 1945, the armed services accepted Nazi mentality as indispensable to American military power. Young advisors were not alarmed by the devastations of the Third Reich. They looked upon the German scientists with excitement and anticipation.<sup>23</sup> The Department of Navy was the first to act on the emigration.<sup>24</sup>

The South and Southwest states benefited economically from this influx of munitions makers to the rocket and space industries. Segregated, racist states were natural habitats for imported Germans. Cold war propaganda, perpetuated by hatred of the Soviet Union and much of Asia, was financed and fostered for the most part in Florida, Louisiana, Georgia, Ohio, Texas, Alabama, Arizona, Nevada, New Mexico and California.

The same mentality that justified genocidal, inhuman slaughters on the continent of Europe built machinery to extend pain and warfare in Southeast Asia.

Richard Nixon was in New York, serving in the Navy, the summer that importation plan started going into effect. He soon moved to Maryland where a very important telegram would arrive ...

*“He wanted to get out of the service, but there was the great question, ‘What now?’ While he pondered his alternatives, events and circumstances were deciding the question for him. A telegram was the instrument of fate.”<sup>25</sup>*

– **Ralph De Toledano**

In August, 1945, the “Committee of One Hundred Men” in California placed an advertisement in 26 newspapers:

**WANTED – Congressman candidate with no previous political experience to defeat a man who has represented the district in the House for ten years. Any young man, resident of district, preferably a veteran, fair education, no political strings or obligations and possessor of a few ideas for betterment of country at large may apply for the job. Applicants will be reviewed by 100 interested citizens who will guarantee support but will not obligate the candidate in any way.<sup>26</sup>**

That ad was typical, a pretension that this was an open contest for office. Richard Nixon, living in Maryland, still in the Navy, received a telephone call from Herman Perry: “Are you a Republican and are you available?” were the two questions asked of Nixon.<sup>27</sup>

Herman Perry was vice president of Bank of America<sup>28</sup>—soon on its way to becoming the largest private bank in the world. By 1960, one hundred top corporations were spending \$21 billion for military goods. In California alone, fully half of all jobs related directly or indirectly on the continuance of the arms race.<sup>29</sup>

Richard Nixon—poor, from an unknown family, absent from California for many formative years during law school and military service – was selected to represent old guard California Republicans in Congress.<sup>30</sup> He was called upon to serve the strategists.

Nixon was “discovered.”

Central to the political escalation of Richard Nixon from congressman to vice president was the Alger Hiss case. The Hiss case was to Nixon what the Reichstag fire was to Hitler. Both were dramatic lies planned and executed by clandestine strategists.

Parallels to German strategy—assassinations, destruction of evidence, distortions to discredit legitimate public servants – were found in America.<sup>31</sup> In 1934, Alger Hiss was legal counsel for the Senate Nye Committee, set up for the purpose of investigating illegal rearmament practices.<sup>32</sup> Hiss antagonized American industrial and banking giants. Germany was rearming illegally. It became necessary to discredit anyone who, like Hiss, worked for legitimate peaceful alternatives.

Whittaker Chambers made a point of becoming acquainted with Alger Hiss in 1934. Chambers was a suspected German spy.<sup>33</sup> Imported techniques were used to discredit Hiss. After several years, Hiss could be strategically placed in various Government services. John Foster Dulles was instrumental in appointing Hiss to the chair of the Carnegie Foundation, a group associated with peace and the United Nations.

Attacks on Hiss began in 1941, attempts to associate him with communists, and these exploded like a time bomb in 1948. The total effect in delaying the smear was to discredit an era. Richard Nixon was a recipient of these efforts. The reputation of Roosevelt, the New Deal, Dumbarton Oaks Conference, United Nations and Truman’s administration all were tinted “red.” Joe McCarthy entered this milieu and expressed fears fomented in lies.

Richard Nixon also served his masters by employing fear and hysteria. His original campaigns against Jerry Voorhis and Helen Douglas were *unfounded red smears*. That is the how he operated.

One of the clues that the framing of Hiss was a covert operation was the common mishandling of evidence (as seen, for instance, in the murder of John Kennedy—bullets, clothing, weapons, X-rays, photographs, car interior, autopsy reports, cameras, street sign, curb, lamppost, clothing of John Connally, diaries, FBI documents, CIA reports and State Department papers were either burned, flown to Michigan and destroyed, altered, planted, missing or locked up.<sup>34</sup>)

Evidence in the murder of Robert Kennedy is “locked up for 75 years.”<sup>35</sup>

What happened to the lone piece of evidence in the Alger Hiss case critical to his conviction, the famous Woodstock typewriter? Because Richard Nixon said his “name, reputation and career” were linked to this case, he will tell you about the typewriter himself:

*“A massive search was initiated for the key ‘witness’ in the case, the old Woodstock typewriter on which Chambers said Mrs. Hiss had typed the incriminating documents. On December 13, FBI agents found the typewriter. The same day I appeared before the Grand Jury with the microfilm.”*

**– Richard Nixon, *Six Crises*, 1962**

For five dollars less, you could buy the same story six years later, by the same author, without the typewriter:

*“A massive search was initiated for the key ‘witness’ in the case, the old Woodstock typewriter on which Chambers said Mrs. Hiss had typed the incriminating documents. On December 13, FBI agents were unable to find the typewriter, but they did find some old letters which Priscilla Hiss admitted having typed on the Woodstock.”*

**– Richard Nixon, *Six Crises*, 1968**

At this point, Nixon added a footnote blaming the “press.”

Nixon failed to inform the reader that the Woodstock typewriter was found not by 35 FBI agents several months later, after turning Washington upside-down searching for it. *The typewriter was actually found*

by Donald Hiss and his own investigators, and presented as an exhibit for the defense by Alger Hiss at the first trial.

Richard Nixon, the chief prosecutor of the Alger Hiss case, could not write honestly in his own book about key evidence in the case. The smear would be used as the excuse for elevating Nixon into the office of vice president of the United States. Allen Dulles and John Foster Dulles would control all State Department policies and espionage activities for the president.

There was another observation regarding the famous Woodstock typewriter. Robert Kennedy, as Attorney General of the United States in 1962, had made a “recent check and [found that] the FBI *never had the Woodstock typewriter*. Writing to Meyer Zeligs, Claude Cross, Hiss’s attorney in the second trial, mentioned, “In my mind there is a mystery connected with this typewriter and its whereabouts from the period just prior to the trial.”<sup>36</sup>

Why was Robert Kennedy searching for this important evidence, the *link* in the Nixon saga? Were the Kennedys preparing to investigate Richard Nixon’s uses of planted evidence, slander and redbaiting?

Three of Alger Hiss’ friends who could have changed the tide of history—Harry Dexter White, Walter Marvin Smith and Lawrence Guggan—were found dead shortly after contact with the FBI.<sup>37</sup> When covert government creates a plot, in Germany or the United States, nobody stands in its way.

Isaac Don Levine took a reluctant Whittaker Chambers “by the arm” and arranged the meetings in which he would begin to smear Alger Hiss.<sup>38</sup> It was no coincidence that the same Isaac Don Levine would meet with Marina Oswald, widow of Lee Harvey Oswald, immediately after the murder of President Kennedy. They were in a huddle to exchange money for squeezing a “communist” story out of a CIA plot.<sup>39</sup>

Levine served Richard Nixon’s career faithfully and often through the years.

*“This fellow Levine is in contact with Marina to break the story up in a little more graphic manner and tie it into a Russian business, and it is with the thought and background of a Russian connection, conspiracy concept.”*

**– John J. McCloy, Warren Commission minutes, Jan. 21, 1964**

Alger Hiss said that Richard Nixon was up to something “beyond his scope and size.”<sup>40</sup> Nixon, like Adolf Hitler, is a patchwork quilt. Both men represent the sum total of all murders, secret plans and behind-the-scene covert imaginations that created them. They were hand-sewn and designed by identical masters. It was a community project between persons from Nazi Germany and the United States military and intelligence agencies.

They are in power today, continuing mass murders, political assassinations. Industrial giants scrape the bottom of the ocean, the surface of the moon, the face of the earth for the oil, gold, minerals, resources within their grasp. It is the moral obligation of human beings to halt this hunger for power and legalized greed toward the majority of persons on the planet earth.

High summit meetings, a false sense of euphoria preceding elections, does not conceal increased budgets for weaponry, new laws of repression or further concentration of power in the White House. The family of humanity is not represented by the strategists who are few in number, still holding on to their power. Secret organizations such as the Lincoln Club, formed in 1963, continue to finance and dictate to Richard Nixon.<sup>41</sup> This group should be carefully examined.

Nixon’s kind of power—over other lives—is elusive and vanishes rapidly in a moment. The human family has new weapons in the war against secrecy. Information is power. Speed of communications is power. Ability is power. Sheer numbers of intelligent and concerned citizens becomes power. Facts are power.

Documentation of past political assassinations must be presented in a public forum before the next

election in 1972. The *coup d'état* in 1963, and again in 1968, did not represent the interests of the majority.

It is time to call a halt to the cold war, the hot war and the war against ourselves. By examining the evidence of political assassinations, it is possible to understand how the country was misled down the line by a select, elite minority.

The strategists do not represent the people or the interests of the people of the United States.

## NOTES

1. Seymour Melman, ed., "Clandestine Rearmament of Germany," *Inspection for Disarmament*, Columbia Press, 1968, pp. 203-19.
2. Attitude to Geneva Accord in *Pentagon Papers*, New York Times paperback, p. xi.
3. David Wise & Thomas Ross, "Clandestine armies of U.S. home and abroad," *Invisible Government*, Bantam, 1965; cf., David Wise & Thomas Ross, *Espionage Establishment*, Random House, 1967.
4. Fred Cook, *Warfare State* (Kennedy, Dealey), Macmillan Press, 1967.
5. "Splinter the CIA," *New York Times*, April 25, 26, 27, 28, 29, 1966.
6. "Treason," *Hearings before the Commission*, XVIII, p. 835.
7. On escalation of the war, *Computers and Automation*, December, 1971, p. 39.
8. "Containing Communism," *Encyclopedia Almanac, 1970*, New York Times, p. 544.
9. "Eisenhower surrendered power to me," conversation with McMillan, *New York Times*, April 24, 1971.
10. Roger Hilsman, "State Department in my hat," *To Move a Nation*, Doubleday, 1967, p. 67.
11. On the Dulles brothers, *New York Times*, April 29, 1966.
12. Clarence Lasby, Allen Dulles, 1942, Switzerland, *Project Paperclip: German Scientists and the Cold War*, Atheneum Press, 1971; also, *Saturday Review* December 11, 1971.
13. *Ibid.*, Rounding up Nazis, *Project Paperclip*, p. 5.
14. *Ibid.*, Nazis in industry, schools, factories in U.S.
15. Wise and Ross, Collapse of Germany, Gehlen, pp. 134-35.
16. Louis Hogan, *Secret War for Europe*, Stein & Day, 1969, pp. 35-6.
17. *Ibid.*, pp. 115-16, 132-76.
18. RaIph De Toledano (on the Air Transport Comman, Duell, Sloan, Pearce), *Nixon*, p. 35.
19. *Ibid.*, p. 37, Alameda, air contracts, p. 37.
20. New York, Contracts, *Six Crises*, Pyramid Books, 1962, p. 81.
21. Lasby, pp. 4-5.
22. *Ibid.*, p. 61.
23. *Ibid.*, p. 64.
24. *Ibid.*, p. 66.
25. De Toledano, p. 37.
26. *Ibid.*, pp. 39-40.
27. *Ibid.*, p. 40.
28. Herman Perry in Emile Di Antonio's *Milhous*.
29. Cook, p. 23.
30. Richard Nixon selected by old guard, *New York Times*, February 16, 1972.
31. *Computers and Automation*, October 1971, pp. 41-45.
32. Meyer Zeligs, *Friendship and Fratricide*, Viking Press, p. 192.
33. *Ibid.*, p. 3.
34. *Computers and Automation* (JFK, evidence locked up, altered), May, June, July, Nov., 1970; March, May, June, July, Aug., Sept., Oct, Nov., Dec., 1971; Jan., Feb., 1972.
35. *Ibid.*, Aug. and Oct, 1970, April, 1971, on the Robert Kennedy murder.
36. Zeligs, p. 368.
37. *American Opinion* (Hiss, death of friends), Feb., 1971, pp. 51-53.

- [38.](#) Zeligs (Isaac Levine, Chambers), p. 23.
- [39.](#) *Hearings Before the Commission*, vol. XXIV, pp. 24-25.
- [40.](#) Zeligs, pp. 282-283.
- [41.](#) *New York Times* (Lincoln Club, secrets), Feb. 16, 1972.

## CHAPTER SIX

# WHY IS THE SENATE WATERGATE COMMITTEE FUNCTIONING AS PART OF THE COVER-UP?

(MAE BRUSSELL, ORIGINALLY PUBLISHED IN THE REALIST, JULY 1973)

### I. KNOWLEDGE OMITTED FROM THE CAMPUS

#### II. THE COVER-UP

##### A. CONCEALING THE MOTIVES

##### B. WITNESSES NOT CALLED

1. MARTHA MITCHELL

2. LOUIS TACKWOOD

3. TOM CHARLES HUSTON

4. WILLIAM SULLIVAN

### III. MARTIAL LAW WITHOUT THE RIOTS

#### A. INSTITUTIONS TO DISMANTLE

#### B. THE ENEMY LIST

#### C. THE WARFARE STATE

#### D. POLITICAL PRISONERS OF AMERICA

### I. KNOWLEDGE OMITTED FROM THE CAMPUS

There are hundreds of conspiracies taking place. They are all ordered from the White House. Political assassinations, the killing of presidential candidates, is for the purpose of denying our freedoms.

The arrests at the Watergate Hotel in Washington D.C. took most Americans by surprise. We had been educated with a continuous series of denials that conspiracies at the White House level could exist. The news media treat high-level conspiracies with platitudes, indifference and unimaginative cover stories. Propaganda is an important weapon of the fascist state. TV and the media are filled with clandestine agents, some posing as *liberal* writers, whose purpose is to break the credibility of researchers or discredit evidence that would confirm conspiracies.<sup>1</sup> Colleges and academic institutions offer no courses on agents provocateurs or how to recognize covert operations.<sup>2</sup> When an accurate history of the violence in the 1960's and '70's is written, facts will reveal that government provocateurs created most of it. A series of our own Reichstag fires was the justification for a sweeping domestic operations program

designed to deny liberties guaranteed by the Constitution.<sup>3</sup>

There is no textbook on protecting society from sabotage. The Watergate Affair exposes how the Justice Department colludes with espionage agents in acts that amount to treason.<sup>4</sup> Top lawyers ignore the law and pursue corporate interests for purposes of power and profits.<sup>5</sup> G. Gordon Liddy, counsel for the White House and CREEP, helped create the infamous April 7, 1972 law allowing concealment of campaign donations and illegal corporate financing. History classes devote little time to the evils of fascism. They seldom teach the specific strategies that bring the condition into existence. Classrooms in the U.S. do not discuss the edicts of repression in Greece following the military junta in 1967. This *coup d'état*, planned and financed in the U.S., would be invaluable to study as a protection against an identical occurrence in this country.

A clear understanding of covert operations and how they are carried out is avoided.<sup>6</sup> The electoral process and our civil liberties have been sabotaged. White House documents exist to prove this fact.<sup>7</sup>

Techniques for running clandestine operations and controlling the population were illustrated in the Watergate exposures. There will be pressure to halt the televised hearings and detract from their significance because this is the first time we have been given a peek at the spies, and the methods used to protect their operations. They are not difficult to follow. Once the agents and their tactics are identified, there may be a better chance to end the continuous and systematic infiltration taking place.

Clandestine assignments are composed of a combination of acts obscured by secrecy and lies. Secrecy is necessary because most of the methods are illegal. The operations, when discovered, are covered by lies.<sup>8</sup>

The patterns of criminal spy operations, with certain agents reappearing in many of the same assignments, become more complicated every day. They are all CIA operations:

**1. 1954 assassination of President Jacobo Arbenz Guzman, Guatemala** – E. Howard Hunt, Frank Sturgis involved in this murder, identical to Kennedy assassination in 1963. After the President Arbenz assassination, an “extreme leftist lone assassin” was murdered.

**2. Richard Nixon, Fourth Crisis, Latin American Tour as cold war propaganda** – Votes were lagging for Ike and Dick. The CIA arranged this tour, staged for the “hard line on Communists” hook. Nixon briefed by CIA and Allen Dulles on intelligence estimates of anti-American demonstration. Col. Vernon Walters, CIA, was Nixon’s interpreter. Gen. Robert Cushman, CIA, gave rundowns of reactions to riots. E. Howard Hunt in Latin America, attached to CIA station, 1956-60. His cover was advisor to Defense Department.

**3. U-2 Flights Over USSR to Sabotage Cold War Summit Conference** – Allen Dulles, in coordination with James McCord, who found and identified the Soviet intelligence agent questioned by airmen. Lee Harvey Oswald, Naval Intelligence, trained in radar at Atsugi Air Base where the U-2s were monitored. Oswald watched for possible vapor trails over USSR. E. Howard Hunt was engaged during the 1950s in the U-2 spy plane project. He arranged takeoff and landing of CIA aircraft.

**4. Bay of Pigs** – Richard Nixon in charge of that operation, wanted nothing wrong. Bob Cushman and Howard Hunt had private phones to the White House. When Hunt needed his contacts, Nixon and Cushman were beaten by Kennedy in the 1960 election. Bernard Barker, Frank Sturgis, Martinez, Gonzales and the entire Watergate cast of Miami Cubans involved in the Bay of Pigs and Watergate operation. In *Six Crises*, Nixon claimed credit for the covert training of Cuban exiles by the CIA.

**5. 1963 assassination of President Kennedy** – José Romero, soldier of fortune, was approached by a



hired assassination team from the U.S. They planned to kill Kennedy during his 1961 visit to France. Romero definitely remembers Frank Sturgis as one of the representatives. James McCord, according to Louis Tackwood, was in Dallas the day Kennedy was shot and flown afterwards to the Caribbean. The National Archives have FBI reports on file indicating that Frank Sturgis a friend of Lee Harvey Oswald and David Ferrie. Sturgis had a Miami arsenal of weapons, and original plans were to kill JFK in Miami in 1963.

**6. Plans to assassinate the President of Panama in 1971** – Hunt and Liddy at the White House made Operation Intercept their cover. The President of Panama was “not cooperating” in the “control of narcotics,” and one of their jobs was to kill him.

**7. ITT, CIA, Chile, and Watergate** – William Broe, CIA, offered to help ITT “create economic chaos in Chile.” Broe combed corporate files to determine if CIA was involved in Watergate. This cleaning out is identical to L. Patrick Gray looking for evidence in the FBI reports. Hunt and Liddy, while in the White House, worked for the CIA and ITT at the same time, helping out with Dita Beard’s kidnapping and hospitalization in Denver.

**8. The Daniel Ellsberg, Dr. Fielding robbery** – Hunt, Liddy, members of the Cuban committee working for the CIA. Gen. Robert Cushman supplied the cameras, film developing, disguises, safe houses.

None of these people, including the president, believed they were breaking any laws. Certain members of the Defense Intelligence Agency, CIA, Division V of the FBI, Secret Service, armed forces and NSC have been warfare killers and war criminals for a long time. They are now conducting paramilitary warfare *inside* the U.S.

-----  
**Opening Statement by Senator Sam J. Ervin Jr.  
Before the Senate Select Committee on Presidential Campaign  
Activities – May 17, 1973, the First Day of Hearings**

*What they were seeking to steal was not the jewels, money or other property of American citizens, but something much more valuable, their most precious heritage: the right to vote in a free election.*

*The Select Committee must probe into assertions that the very system itself has been subverted and its foundations shaken.*

*If the allegations that have been made in the wake of the Watergate Affair are substantiated, there has been a very serious subversion of the integrity of the electoral process, and the committee will be obliged to consider the manner in which such a subversion affects the continued existence of this nation as a representative democracy, and how, if we are to survive, such subversions may be prevented in the future.*

*Following the Watergate break-in, there has been a massive attempt to cover up all the improper activities.*

*Evidence that has surfaced has cast a black cloud of distrust over our entire society. Our citizens do not know whom to believe, and many of them have concluded that all the processes of government have become so compromised that honest government has been rendered impossible.*

*The health, if not the survival of our social structure and of our form of government requires the most candid and public investigation of all the evidence and of all the accusations that have been leveled at any persons, at whatever level, who were engaged in the 1972 campaign.*

*My colleagues on the Committee and I are determined to uncover all the relevant facts surrounding*

these matters, and to spare no one, whatever his station in life may be, in our efforts to accomplish this goal.

The American people are looking to this committee for enlightenment and guidance regarding the details of the allegations regarding the subversion of our electoral and political process.

The purpose of this committee is to provide full and open public testimony in order that the nation can proceed toward the healing of wounds that now afflict the body politic. History and the nation are watching us.

We cannot fail our mission.

-----

Murders, conspiracies, entrapment, assaults, false imprisonments are acts of warfare. Unsuspecting citizens are taken by surprise because they did not realize that white America was the enemy. Blacks, Indians and Chicanos have long known of the open war against their existence. Watergate is a revelation of a civil war that is not likely to go away without a struggle. Expect a counter-attack by the White House and even the armed forces if necessary.

A web of conspiracies has been strangling this nation.

The Senate Select Committee on Presidential Campaign Activities is part of the cover-up. The committee's structure and methods are reminiscent of the fictitious *Warren Report* their colleagues put together for us ten years ago.

Are these errors caused by ignorance or stupidity or complicity? The question was asked of Haldeman if demonstrators were known to be paid by McGovern or Wallace or other opponents. The question wasn't how much Republican money paid provocateurs to defecate or urinate on the streets in Miami. There is evidence that provocateurs were in fact hired, including a female FBI agent who swam nude at the convention.

Are the errors only one more con game directed at citizens who deserve better than they are getting from witnesses?

Spiro Agnew praised the Watergate hearings. He said they are "evidence that our society is more open than ever." Instead of secret hearings, they are open and allow us to *watch* the cover-up. If the committee did its job with an understanding of the magnitude of the crimes, *Agnew* would be investigated, too, because he is part of the problem: the selection of our candidates is forced upon us by violence and murders.

The election sabotage that took place in 1972 had as much to do with Agnew supporters as the Nixon plumbers.

James Earl Ray, the alleged assassin of Martin Luther King, said, "King had to be killed in an election year." It was Agnew who benefited by this murder. He had close ties to the FBI, and was prompted into an anti-black, law-and-order position for election purposes.

Greek military money expressly for Agnew, running into millions, was secretly stashed away and determined American foreign policy in the Middle East. Oil profits and military interests have placed Agnew in the vice-presidency.

The Constitution made no provisions for election robberies or clandestine agents posing as candidates. President Nixon, intelligence agencies and the armed forces deny our Constitutional rights, then expect an orderly Constitutional succession of power.

This situation is the first of its kind in the U.S. and should be tested by popular election. Senator Muskie or Kennedy would defeat Agnew tomorrow, indicating he *does not represent the majority* in this democracy. The election was a fraud, and Agnew supporters and his finances were directly involved in the Watergate Affair through Mullen Associates and specific White House aides.

There are many methods of conducting a lengthy, voluminously and costly investigation without ever

serving truth or justice. While giving the appearance of attempting to solve Phase I of the Watergate Affair, there is a basic dishonesty exhibited in the unskilled procedures.

No wonder American citizens are as confused about the White House espionage squad as they were a year ago. The Senate Select Committee, by making many errors, increases the problem of solving sabotage and conspiracy. Some of these include:

**1. Wrong witnesses called.** Last July, 1972, it was obvious that Al Wong, the Secret Service man who hired James McCord, should be a major witness. When it was disclosed by Alexander Butterfield that the White House was bugged, Al Wong appeared to be holding the tapes. Wong and McCord were close associates.

Other men were at the Watergate and fled to Miami. They were never arrested or called as witnesses.

Donald Segretti was "one of 50 agents." Where are the other 49?

Who controls the Washington prison that sent men in to beat up Liddy and Hunt the night before they testified before the Grand Jury?

There were two guards on duty at the Watergate Hotel on June 17, 1972. One "went home early." Who arranged that?

The Watergate Hotel manager knew the espionage team. He was told to "shut up" and never interviewed.

**2. Wrong questions are asked.** When the correct witness is on the stand, the wrong questions are asked. It is impossible to shed light on a problem made more difficult by a cover up.

**3. Change of subject.** When the right witness is on the stand and the correct question is asked, there is a quick change of subject to obstruct information that might flow. After a Senate vote, many good questions were dropped. The Warren Commission went "off the record." The voting pattern serves to break up the testimony and evidence.

**4. Questions are made out in advance.** There is a narrow inquiry into Phase I, the Watergate, that can't be limited, the hotel entry is part of the entire "plumbers operation." They can't be separated. Their plans for violence and provocateurs have to do with the Democratic offices entry.

The John Kennedy assassination, and Jack Ruby's killing Oswald, were one espionage plan. The Warren Commission, and Ruby's trial, attempted to have the public believe these were separate, isolated events. In the same manner, the Senate Committee and witnesses involved want to separate the "caper" from the "horror stories." Both involved identical plans, funds and a team that worked together for many years doing the same kinds of sabotage.

**5. Time limits imposed.** The restoration of confidence in government will come about by delving into all leads, not being limited by a clock or calendar. The testimony about Tony Ulasewicz's other assignments was cut short for "lack of time." Hours spent on repetitious questions. Important matters are limited in subject matter by a 10-minute agreement.

**6. Not equipped to recognize or question espionage agents.** The Senate Committee asks serious questions without clarifying that lies, perjuries, denials are part of the operation. There are other ways of locating evidence of sabotage. Witnesses are allowed face-saving devices and not exposed as intelligence operatives. If Ulasewicz had been allowed to describe his "35 assignments for the White House," a conclusion, not so humorous, would be drawn.

**7. No cross-examination.** Mild discrepancies, important, are ignored. James McCord said he had

“nothing to do with the Kennedy assassination,” and this may be a fact—he didn’t shoot the weapon. His presence in Dallas on that day, or identification of the plane that took him to the Caribbean would be helpful in describing some of McCord’s duties for the CIA.

**8. Documentary evidence exists to illustrate charges of treason and conspiracy.** Arthur Bremer’s second gun, found in his car, and bullets taken from the Wallace shooting, could be compared.

The White House inter-agency espionage operational plans could be shared with the public to understand the minds in the Oval Office.

Louis Tackwood’s tapes of planned San Diego martial law for 1972 could be played and exposed.

In spite of the exclusion of White House logs from examination, and massive evidence destroyed, there is enough evidence available to purge an administration that remains in power.

**9. Deaths, threats of death, assaults.** The Senate Committee is not interested in jail problems, or local police and the CIA working together. G. Gordon Liddy was hurt in a prison fight the night before his appearance at the Grand Jury.

E. Howard Hunt was beaten up on the eve of his grand jury testimony in May, 1973. Evidence of the sabotage of Mrs. Dorothy’s Hunt’s plane is ignored.

Questions are not asked Tony Ulasewicz regarding the death of Mary Jo Kopechne. What hour did he arrive on the island? Was he there before she was killed? One security guard saw Mary Jo asleep in back of the car at 11 p.m. Who was that? The guard was giving press interviews to *Time*, Colson’s outlet for smear.

James McCord stated he had “worked for the CIA long enough” to know he could be killed once he was sent to prison. The phone call McCord received from Tony Ulasewicz, attempting to force a “guilty plea” like the others, was interpreted as a threat to his family and himself.

The only member of the Senate Committee who shows the appropriate disgust and anger is Senator Weicker. He seems to understand clandestine operations and the slimy arrogance of super-patriots who disgrace our nation.

Members of the Black Caucus once asked then-Attorney General John Mitchell about future programs. He answered, “Don’t listen to what I say, watch what I do.” This same advice would serve investigators of conspiracy operations. Concealing and covering by lies and perjury will never expose the crimes committed by this team.

Going back to the John Kennedy assassination, to Robert Kennedy’s murder and other arranged tragedies, the bullets, autopsies, medical reports all exist to prove conspiracies. It is time to examine evidence and not ask the masters of subversion for answers to stupid questions. Watergate has logs, evidence, arrangements for Miami, tapes of treason. Get them out in the open and we shall be the judge.

Senator Ervin said the “government was subverted,” “citizens do not know whom to believe,” “the processes of government were compromised.”

Don’t depend on liars or Senate Committees guilty of covering for the Nixon Administration they are criticizing. Produce the documents and homicide records. We can figure out what is happening for ourselves and save time and money wasted in perpetuating a dying system of government. There is no place for the CIA, DIA, intelligence operations or their continuous infiltrations.

The Senate Committee is arranging the witnesses and questions in such a way that little can be accomplished to prevent the continuation of the existing military junta.

## [II. THE COVER-UP](#)

## A. CONCEALING THE MOTIVES

*The twenty-million-dollar question:* More than a year has passed since the illegal entry of Democratic National Headquarters in Washington, D.C. The motive for this assignment, planned almost six months in advance, remains the carefully guarded secret. There is reason for this silence, and it is not lack of evidence. The men who planned the operation, as well as those who covered it up, and the courts investigating, wish to keep this important information secret. Why? Racism, prejudices and fear of changing the status quo are so deeply embedded in our ruling class that there is a silent and tacit agreement to protect each other. "National security" may be used to soften the inquiry, as it was used to lock up evidence in the John Kennedy assassination.

It is impossible, the way the courts are constructed, to force revelations that would damage the existing power structure. If Richard Nixon moves out of office, Spiro Agnew moves in and Ronald Reagan will follow. The depth of corruption and links to the sabotage will not be touched. The power base of manipulations and political dishonesty remains.

My Lai, Kent State, Attica, riots at Isla Vista, the San Quentin shootout, political assassinations, illegal bombings, Jackson State and a hundred other conspiracies are covered up.

Exposing white America, the so-called law-and-order people, as burglars, wiretappers, forgers, extortionists and thieves can only go so far. They can obstruct justice, get refunds on illegal donations, commit perjury and violate election laws. Their prosecution as murderers, criminals or conspirators never happens. Treason is not even whispered when that is exactly what is taking place.

Last year was the most important election in U.S. history. Corporations and conglomerates were meeting a crisis. Special interests such as ITT, Howard Hughes, oil companies, warfare contractors and aerospace industries always select the president and vice-president, but this victory was vital in 1972.

Certain countries were agitating against conglomerates. Kidnappings and confiscations could escalate. ITT was nearly divested of interests this administration saved for them. Chile's President Salvadore Allendé spelled matters out at the UN. He charged "ITT, CIA and armed forces with creating economic chaos, altering free elections, instigating civil war and wanting to create a military dictatorship." The Cold War manipulations that we enforced in over 90 countries could be halted with a new administration.<sup>9</sup>

Warfare industries were in trouble without a Nixon-Agnew victory. The war in Asia could escalate after elections. The Middle East is waiting for the next U.S.-fomented war. A Democratic president might change the course of U.S. economic dependence on warfare hardware into domestic needs. There is less profit in building the U.S. than bombing Cambodia or importing and distributing narcotics. The drug traffic from Asia involves more billions than military profits.

Anti-war protestors, particularly Vietnam veterans, were an embarrassment.

Domestic programs were to be solved with Caspar "the Ax," or Malek "the Hatchet" once the "mandate" was declared.<sup>10</sup>

The election victory of Nixon-Agnew was ordered. Maurice Stans went around telling the corporations exactly what percentage to put into the till. The foot soldiers then put the money to work.

Over \$60 million went into Republican funds to re-elect the incumbent and popular President.

Another \$20 million in secret, consecutive \$100 bills was set aside to be sure they won the election by *any means necessary*. That is where the motives for the Watergate Hotel entry start to become important. The conservative Republican, the old guard traditional politician who can win or lose elections fairly, becomes separated from the espionage operation. Some money goes into legal spending such as TV time, office expenses, etc. And some money goes into the illegal guarantee of success when the polls close.

There are a lot of reasons for keeping political donations to the President and Vice-President secret.<sup>11</sup> None of them except the obvious illegal discretions require such complicated secrecy. If more than favors

are expected, and serious crimes will be committed to select candidates through violence, all techniques of secret funding are employed.

The \$5,300 in consecutive \$100 bills found on the Watergate espionage squad was part of the complicated funding.

Potential candidates for the 1968 and 1972 elections were eliminated by murder, a contrived scandal involving a murder, attempted murder, forgery and harassment. These favors require a lot of money that will never be accounted for. They might be the missing millions. \$20-million was delivered in cash, some of it deliberately burned to conceal consecutive serial numbers. Donations were hidden in 45-90 dummy fronts that never existed. Money was pulled from “1968” accounts in Mexico, the Middle East, Switzerland, Los Angeles, New York, Houston and other cities.

Complicated money laundering financed five or six operations, travelled from Texas, to Mexico, Houston, Washington, Florida and back to Washington. Safes stuffed with cash were inside the White House, Maurice Stans’ offices and elsewhere. Consecutive \$100 bills were passed in suitcases, unmarked envelopes, put in desk drawers when the recipient left the room. Money was given to unknown persons, for unknown reasons, from unknown sources, left in telephone booths, passed inside taxicabs, near airports, handed on park benches, in hotel lobbies, on golf courses, and donated by friends from the Philippines.

A super-secret account was located in Bethesda, Maryland under the name of Henry Buchanan, brother of White House aide Patrick Buchanan.<sup>12</sup>

Donald Nixon made two secret trips to Greece for a \$10 million loan from the Marriott Corporation during the time Republicans were seeking money to silence the Watergate defendants.<sup>13</sup> Martha Mitchell was delivered to the Marriott New York apartment, a la Dita Beard, after her abduction from California and her famous call to Helen Thomas of UPI.<sup>14</sup> Martha said she would be receiving \$2 million for a book—to buy her silence. Marina Oswald was offered \$125,000 to write a book. It was never published. Howard Hunt sent a message to the White House stating that he was “writing a book.” This is a typical clandestine message in seeking a bribe.

Edward Nixon, the President’s other brother, flew a helicopter from New York to New Jersey to discuss the famous \$200,000 delivered at the airport, donated by Robert Vesco. Nixon decided whether it would be check or cash.<sup>15</sup>

The Federal Reserve System distributes money to commercial banks, but were unable to trace \$10,000 found in consecutive \$100 bills marked with the serial “B.” The money, found in Mrs. Dorothy Hunt’s purse after her fatal airplane crash, was not recorded in New York. “Unlike other areas, this bank does not keep track of the serial numbers.”<sup>16</sup>

At least eight persons connected with the mysterious funding alone have been killed since last year.<sup>17</sup> Provocateurs had been paid those consecutive \$100 bills in Miami by the CIA, and reservations were made for demonstrations to take place.

Where was all this secret money going?

There is a way to find out.

Tony Ulasewicz, bagman for Herbert Kalmbach (who wears gloves when he handles the cash), was paid \$100,000 in 1969 by the president’s attorney. Other years he earned \$22,000 plus “expenses.”

Ulasewicz has a New York accent.

Arthur Bremer, arrested for the Wallace shooting and recently denied a re-trial, was seen in Michigan talking politics with a man 6’2,” 220 lbs., “with a New York accent.” Maryland police stopped a suspect after the George Wallace shooting described as 6’2,” weighing 220 lbs., in a light blue Cadillac.

Arthur Bremer spent a lot of money on airplane tickets, the Waldorf-Astoria Hotel in New York, nights at the ITT Sheraton Plaza in Maryland, and with a CIA agent in Toronto at the Lord Elgin.

There was money spent in the Wallace shooting.

A New York accent, to be identified, should have been interviewed. Did any of the secret \$20 million finance the Wallace shooting?

Was Ulasewicz with Arthur Bremer?

Did any of the Kalmbach \$400,000 from New York to defeat Wallace get to Maryland police, agents—were these funds involved in the Wallace shooting? Complicated money transactions took place, secure and secret; the 1972 election was almost secure.

J. Edgar Hoover, who strenuously objected to the illegal sabotage, was dead.

The Domestic Intelligence Agency intended to have the Director of the FBI as its head. Hoover objected to every section of it, so it was unlikely they could proceed if he were alive. L. Patrick Gray, on the other hand, was a master of stopping all investigations of Justice Department conspiracies. He quelled the Watergate Affair by burning documents, closed the ITT case, halted the Ruben Salazar and Jerie Lee Amie murder investigations in Los Angeles, stopped the Isla Vista riot investigation, halted the Teamsters-Mafia wiretapping regarding health plans in California. Gray fired U.S. Attorney Robert Meyer for refusing to prosecute the Ellsberg case. A few months later Robert Meyer was dead.

J. Edgar Hoover did not have an autopsy. His body was not removed in a hearse. There was no indication of poor health. There is reason to exhume his remains: the possibility of poison in his apple pie might be discovered.

Mary Jo Kopechne, former secretary of Senator Smathers of Florida, was dead, eliminating Senator Ted Kennedy as a candidate.

George Wallace's 20-26 million votes were back in Republican ballot boxes.

Senator Muskie was sufficiently smeared to lose the New Hampshire primaries. Senator Humphrey, followed by Sedan Chair 2 and Sedan Chair 88, was well under control, with a few smear letters thrown in for bad luck.

Senator Eagleton's hospital records were with John Ehrlichman, probably in the same drawer as the illegal bugging tapes ordered by Henry Kissinger and General Haig.

Things were looking pretty good for the GOP—but...

What would happen if the Democrats came up with a combination of candidates who could still win the election in 1972? John Mitchell testified that "in June 1972 the Republicans were not sure of an election victory." And Ehrlichman testified that the surveillance changed from Muskie to McGovern and Ted Kennedy.

The only alternative remaining, to be sure of winning, would be the anticipated alternate solution planned since the fall of 1971.

The CIA, Litton Industries and U.S. tested a *coup d'état* in Greece that is still going strong. The CIA, FBI and armed forces practiced in the Philippines.

The CIA, DIA, FBI, armed forces, Internal Security, Secret Service and Justice Dept. would be called to help create martial law.

All the nation's top law enforcement agencies and top agents were cooperating in the Watergate operation. They aided in the cover-up, and they influence investigations now. Claims to the contrary notwithstanding, there is no way such an extravaganza of characters could be assembled for a "stupid" and "uninformative" adventure.

The highly trained team of Hunt, Liddy and McCord were arrested.

The nation came to a standstill and there was an economic crisis abroad.

All investigative and government agencies were tainted by scandals and covering up. The entry to Democratic headquarters was the culmination of two years preparation for assuring a 1972 election mandate. The White House "Plumbers" worked closely, in every CIA operation, with the armed forces and investigative agencies.

In the end, James McCord feared a CIA takeover identical to Nazi Germany intelligence operations.

J. Edgar Hoover feared the CIA takeover and destruction of all civil liberties. Hoover didn't mind helping a couple of Kennedys get killed, or the systematic slaughter of 28 Black Panthers with more in prison today. He drew the line at martial law. He would not have allowed George Wallace to be assassinated.

-----

## **The Plumbers Connection**

*David Young worked under Henry Kissinger at the National Security Council. He was transferred to head the White House "Plumbers" unit under John Ehrlichman.*

*Young went to then-Director of the CIA Richard Helms to obtain a psychiatric profile of Daniel Ellsberg. Helms said that although the original 1947 charter of the CIA forbade engagement in domestic intelligence, Young insisted that it was very important to the White House, that the assignment came from Ehrlichman's highest authority, and the request was granted.*

*Helms testified that he put Young in touch with Howard Osborn to prepare the profile. FBI documents, included in the Warren Commission Hearings on the Assassination of John F. Kennedy (Vol. XXV, pp. 1-60), show that Albert Osborn, also known as John Howard Bowen, sat on the bus to Mexico with Lee Harvey Oswald on September 26, 1963.*

*Osborn ran a missionary school in Mexico that was a front for political assassins sent all over the world. A Mr. Osborn purchased the 1,000 "Hands Off Cuba" leaflets that Oswald distributed in New Orleans with Carlos Brienguier.*

*During the 1972 election campaign, Spiro Agnew is alleged to have taken several trips to New Orleans to meet with this same Carlos Brienguier.*

*Howard Osborn is a name used in a previous assassination, and reappears now as the contact man between the CIA and the White House, working with William Sullivan of Division V of the FBI in the "Plumbers"—the interagency spy group that even the late J. Edgar Hoover believed to be a threat to the nation's civil liberties. Hoover objected to the CIA using the FBI as a front for domestic intelligence.*

-----

Richard Nixon was in trouble, according to Andrew Tully, Hoover's friend. He was surrounded by the same CIA that McCord and Hoover feared. "He needed me around to protect him from those people around him"—statement by Hoover in January, 1972—and this may be the reason Hoover had to be killed. This would fit into the assassination plans for Nixon in the fall of 1972.

The top intelligence and law enforcement agents involved in the Watergate and Gestapo operations were:

- Acting Director of the FBI, L. Patrick Gray
- William Sullivan, Division V, FBI, Domestic Security
- Assistant Attorney General Robert Mardian
- Director of the CIA Richard Helms
- CIA Deputy Director Lt. Gen Cushman
- CIA Deputy Director Vernon Walters
- Henry Kissinger, NSC
- General Alexander Haig, NSC, now Chief of Staff, White House
- Inspector General of the CIA, William Broe



W. Clement Stone, who has contributed nearly \$7 million to Republicans since 1968, said, “I felt this provided the one chance in a lifetime to change the course of history for the better.” The feeling of necessity and desperation he expressed—translated into “better” business, I suppose—was identical to the attorney general’s and others who knowingly broke laws to preserve the presidency for two special men.

The second illegal entry of Democratic offices required nine men, a hotel room across the street, special “Gemstone” files and a complicated system of passing a message to the Oval Office.

When five men were arrested on June 17, 1972, the frantic telephone calls, denials and secret meetings took place. White House aides were burning documents and carting away file boxes, opening Hunt’s desk and safe.

The Gemstone papers *had to be destroyed immediately*.

Tapes of conversations taken from Mr. Oliver *had to be destroyed*.

If conversations were “foolish and stupid, unfruitful,” why not produce the tapes to show what an ill-advised adventure this was? That could have cleared the air.

But what if provocateurs entered Democratic offices—Republican spies registered as Democrats, like Donald Segretti? Republicans sent allies to the Watergate to secure room plans for the Miami conventions.

What if the telephones were used to discuss radicals, planned violence in Miami or the intention to kill President Nixon?

James McCord testified that the objective was “to look for information if President Nixon were secure in Miami.” In clandestine operations, when you “look,” *you plant evidence*.<sup>18</sup> G. Gordon Liddy received campaign funds to determine what to do if the crazies made an attack on the President.

Louis Tackwood, agent provocateur for nine years with the LAPD, was hired to join this White House espionage squad for planned violence in San Diego. Those plans included “getting Nixon” after martial law was declared.<sup>19</sup>

The Secret Service, FBI and armed forces could protect President Nixon without this secret espionage group. Andrew Topping, a wealthy New Yorker, made arrangements to murder Nixon between his nomination and the election.<sup>20</sup>

Tight-lipped Al Wong of the Secret Service (he hired James McCord) and Alexander Butterfield knew, via bugging devices, every room that Richard Nixon entered. McCord, Hunt and Liddy could receive messages from Wong. Dwight Chapin, Nixon’s appointment secretary, has been silent about Topping. Nobody mentions his name.

If conversations were produced after the planned events, martial law or Nixon’s assassination, the anti-war protestors, radicals and McGovern supporters would be blamed. G. Gordon Liddy proposed illegal kidnappings of radicals until after the elections. All voices against future wars or domestic repressions would be in prison.

Internal Security provided lists of desired political activists. They worked with James McCord every day in the spring before the Watergate arrests. The White House emergency division exists today. McCord’s links have been silenced and ignored. In *The Politics of Lying*, David Wise describes McCord’s important position with a military reserve unit, the Special Analysis Division, and his preparation of a national watch list.

The martial law plan would *secure the presidency* for selected agents Nixon and Agnew, *silence protestors* and clear the way for a list of domestic strangulations of civil liberties. Many important witnesses who could shed light on the complicated motives for entry into the Democratic offices will never be called before the Senate Committee or by Special Prosecutor Archibald Cox, unless we continue

to expose their cover-up roles.

Sherman Skolnick, independent investigator from Chicago, has kept alive the facts about possible sabotage of United Airlines flight 553 and the killing of Mrs. Hunt. Other information and witnesses will be forced into the open if the public demands that the truth be told.

## B. WITNESSES NOT CALLED

### 1. MARTHA MITCHELL

Who's afraid of Martha Mitchell?

White House documents signed by President Nixon exhibited a "gestapo mentality," said Senator Ervin. Louis Tackwood said the LAPD, connected to the White House special squad, wanted a "gestapo." Fascism isn't a piece of paper.

The treatment of Martha Mitchell exemplifies what dictatorship is about.

The quashing of her testimony is identical to gestapo kangaroo courts. The Senate Committee is protecting the guilty. In California, after the arrests, she might know who was involved in the cover-up. At least seven people directly involved in the Watergate entry, planned months earlier, were with the Mitchells in California.

**Kidnapping:** Serious charges were made by Martha Mitchell. When she called for help, the telephone was torn from the wall. All communications ceased. Only non-English-speaking persons entered her room. She was forcibly detained while her husband used their Washington D.C. apartment for clandestine meetings. Robert Mardian and Fred LaRue met with Mitchell on June 19, 1972. Martha was forced to remain in California.

**Private Armies:** The White House hired private thugs to take care of demonstrators. "Unsalaries" police travelled with Nixon, tore down signs in Illinois. Private cop Tony Ulasewicz worked on a salary of \$22,000 for political espionage. What private police force of four men was called to contain Martha? Steve King couldn't handle her alone. She said there were five men. Hotel staff said they couldn't be responsible. California police and the FBI didn't respond. Where do the private guards come from?

**Assault:** Herbert Kalmbach, Nixon's attorney, took Mrs. Mitchell to the hospital. Strangers occupied her room. Her body was very badly bruised in many places. Hospital records were not subpoenaed to determine the treatment she required. Martha asked why the men who detained her were not arrested. They were not only not exposed, but *promoted*. Steve King, who did most of the damage, was promoted to chief of security for CREEP.

**Mental illness:** To this day, Martha is made to seem drunk, stupid, deranged. A psychiatric profile from the CIA is spread around. Like Jim Garrison, Dita Beard or Marguerite Oswald, when certain persons know too much about government conspiracies, they have to be discredited.

**Bribery, blackmail:** When Howard Hunt wanted money for silence, he said he was "going to write a book." Martha was offered \$2-million for a book. John Mitchell will never say anything to embarrass President Nixon. The book money could help support them for a few years.

**Safe-Houses:** Martha couldn't go back to her Washington apartment after the arrests. Her move to the Marriott in New York, following the disclosures, indicates the deep involvement of high officials. That was no reason to dislodge a family, in an election year when her husband would still be working with the president every day.

**Protection of the guilty:** No testimony taken from Martha. She said she could “name names.” The phony investigators want her far away. She will spoil the illusion of inquisitiveness. The real facts remain hidden in spite of the good TV show.

**FBI are protected:** Why were FBI men in her room? She didn’t do anything wrong. Martha said her room in California was filled with the FBI. Did she mean John Mitchell, L. Patrick Gray, William Sullivan or other members of the team?

**Promotions:** The guilty get promotions for their cooperation. Steve King, former employee of Senator Gurney of the Senate Committee, earned \$18,000 a year working for him. He had a security clearance at the Justice Department. Mitchell “loved King like a son.” Steve King is now in the Department of Agriculture. Do they send the thugs, the same who assaulted and injected Martha, to beat up United Farm Workers?

**Martha Mitchell and James McCord:** McCord was in the Mitchell apartment at the Watergate Hotel January 6, 1972. CREEP paid \$207 for “technical inspection.” John Mitchell was attorney general at this time, and could have used the FBI, not private funds or McCord. The fee was for “smoke detectors.” When arrested, McCord had a case marked “Smoke Detectors.” John Mitchell said he “only saw McCord once.” Martha would know if there were any listening devices in their apartment.

## 2. LOUIS TACKWOOD

Louis Tackwood should have been the first witness before the Senate Committee. In a press conference held on October 25, 1971, he asked Congress to investigate a secret espionage squad inside the White House.<sup>21</sup> One year after the Watergate arrests, all of the Tackwood allegations are proven accurate. Listed below are his charges and a brief reference to massive evidence now available to support his warnings:

**1. *An espionage squad was formed inside the White House, a secret operation.*** Judge Morell E. Sharp refused to work with the Domestic intelligence plan because it was “too secret.” This was six months *after* it was allegedly “rescinded.” No evidence exists to prove the necessity of the squad except for political sabotage. Tackwood was referring to the Domestic Intelligence and Internal Security Group.

**2. *This secret squad was formed in the fall of 1971.*** E. Howard Hunt, G. Gordon Liddy moved into White House in the fall of 1971. Donald Segretti and other operatives started hiring provocateurs in the fall of 1971.

**3. *The group was connected to the FBI and other intelligence agencies.*** William Sullivan, Division V, FBI, left J. Edgar Hoover to work with this group. Logs were taken from the FBI. FBI agents involved with Division V in other election manipulations.

**4. *Domestic White House police force connected to California up and down the coast worked with Attorney General Evelle Younger.*** California is the center of major Justice Department conspiracy cases. Black Panthers, Chicanos, political prisoners are victims of the White House working with Asst. Attorney General Robert Mardian. The Grand Jury is used to force litigations, conspiracy trials and imprisonment.

**5. *Murders and violence were planned for the Republican National Convention in 1972.*** Arsenals of weapons were purchased for Miami. Violent demonstrations were planned. Liddy, Hunt, LaRue were armed with weapons in White House desk, attaché cases. William Lemmer, Special Forces, U.S. agent, told his girlfriend: “Don’t come to Miami. Stay out, there will be fighting and shooting.”<sup>22</sup>

**6. *Provocateurs would be hired to incite violence.*** Hundreds of Republicans were brought in for demonstrations. Segretti met with Hunt to hire provocateurs. White House private phone, billed to Kathleen Chenow in Virginia, was used by Hunt for calls to Bernard Barker in Miami. Miss Chenow was immediately spirited to a London “vacation” after the Watergate arrests. She was secretary to White House “Plumber” David Young.

**7. *Radicals were to be rounded up, Internal Security working to get them.*** James McCord met daily with Internal Security. The Watergate squad had access to lists if protection from violence was the motive, rather than arrests.

**8. *Code names in White House to contact were “Martin” and “White.”*** James McCord registered at the Washington police station as Edward Martin. E. Howard Hunt was known as “White.”<sup>23</sup>

**9. *Public relations offices would cover the martial law and secret squad front.*** Mullen Associates: Hunt kept a desk there at the same time he worked at the White House and went back and forth between the two. Mullen represented the business interests of ITT and Howard Hughes. Hunt and Liddy did errands for ITT, kidnapped Dita Beard and interviewed her in Denver. Liddy was using a Hughes airplane to gather valuable information – allegedly Howard Hughes’ game plans for elections—in Las Vegas publisher Hank Greenspun’s safe.

“Public Relations”: The office name for CCS, the Los Angeles section of the L.A. Police Department that creates criminal conspiracies for White House purposes.

FBI Public Relations—L. Patrick Gray threw in with the Justice Department’s squad to put the lid on conspiracies, and worked in the PR office awaiting confirmation as FBI director.

**10. *Ten million dollars was set aside for the secret martial law plans.*** A secret \$10 or \$20 million will never be accounted for. G. Gordon Liddy burned consecutive \$100 bills that could be traced to the CIA to fund political sabotage. \$10 million was passed to provocateurs and others before March, 1972, in anticipation of the April 7th deadline when donors would be identified.

But the convention was moved from San Diego to Miami in mid-March due to the ITT scandal. That required another \$10 million for hired soldiers, provocateurs and imported violence to round up radicals. This would explain the frantic effort to accumulate \$10 million in only three weeks. Hugh Sloan testified April 5-6 that \$5 to \$6 million arrived in cash at CREEP offices.

If the names did not have to be revealed, per campaign law current on April 7, 1972, why did the money have to be delivered in cash?

How could so much of it have consecutively numbered bills?

**11. *After martial law was declared, the plans included “getting Nixon.”*** Andrew Topping’s assassination plan confirms this. Testimony of Harold W. Eldridge could confirm this.<sup>24</sup> Investigation of the death of Secret Service agent J. Clifford Dietrich might confirm this.

Secret Service agent Robert H. Taylor was transferred. He had a rift with H.R. Haldemen, who tried to change security arrangements. Taylor threatened to arrest Haldeman for interfering with security when he wanted a “spontaneous demonstration” for the president in New Hampshire. A duplication of the Wallace shooting could clear the way for Agnew.<sup>25</sup>

**12. *The goal was a U.S. Gestapo.*** Senator Ervin described the espionage squad inside the White House as a “gestapo mentality.” J. Edgar Hoover refused any part of the gestapo, saying the secret Domestic Intelligence operations “denied our civil liberties.” The Inter-Agency Group (IAG) on

Domestic Intelligence and Internal Security includes members from the FBI, CIA, DIA, NSA, Counter-Intelligence agencies of the Army, Air Force, Navy and Police Departments.

*[As this article went to press, Louis Tackwood was picked up by Los Angeles police, beaten, his arm broken in prison. Realist note: "It should be the duty of the Senate Committee and the special federal prosecutor to protect the life of this vital witness. He has documentation and names linking the White House plumbers to California law enforcement agencies. He could also be a deciding factor in the San Quentin Six and other trials."]*

### 3. TOM CHARLES HUSTON

**Orders for Nixon** – The “Huston documents” are a cover. Tom Charles Huston did not write these. Who did? Huston is a cut-out, a delivery boy.

There are *instructions for President Nixon*, supposedly Huston giving orders:

“I am attaching my recommendations on the decision the President should make with regard to these operational restraints.”

“It might be helpful to add my specific recommendations and reasons in the event the President has some doubts on specific courses of action...”

*I recommend the President call in Mr. Hoover for stroking sessions. The President explains the decisions he made. He thanks Hoover for his candid advice and past cooperation. He indicates he is counting on Edgar’s cooperation in implementing the report. He announces his decision. Follow this up with a meeting in the Oval Office.*

*Thank members for their report. Announce his decisions. Indicate his desire for future activities. Present each member with an autographed copy of photo of first meeting where OLLIE took place.*

Huston, whoever he represents, had advice for the military and intelligence agencies pushing his domestic “emergency” plans.

*Having seen the President in action with Mr. Hoover, I am confident he can handle the situation in such a way that we can get what we want without putting Edgar’s nose out of joint. At the same time [that Nixon is placating Hoover] we can capitalize on the good will the President has built up with the other principles and minimize the risk that they may feel they are being forced to take a back seat to Mr. Hoover.<sup>26</sup>*

Tom Charles Huston came to the White House from Young Americans for Freedom. Douglas Caddy, the attorney called to the Washington jail the night five men were arrested at the Watergate, was founder of Young Americans for Freedom.

Military intelligence agents arrived in Dallas from Munich, Germany to infiltrate and take over Young Americans for Freedom.

Those agents were involved in the assassination of President Kennedy in 1963. Their goal was to take over the White House by 1970.<sup>27</sup>

Herbert Kalmbach, attorney for President Nixon, had meetings with Douglas Caddy, as did many others from the White House espionage teams.

With the cooperation of the Justice Dept., intelligence agencies and the armed forces, it appears that Tom Charles Huston was performing his duties, as assigned, to carry orders to Richard Nixon. Caddy took his orders from the military and intelligence agencies. Although he is described as a “White House aide,” Huston was mentioned in testimony by Richard Kleindienst as general counsel to the CIA.

William Sullivan worked closely with Robert Mardian, Internal Security, and the White House espionage squad.

When Sullivan left the FBI, he removed tapes in J. Edgar Hoover's possession that could do political damage to Nixon-Agnew.

Senator Weicker at least asked John Dean if he knew William Sullivan.

The killing of President Kennedy was planned by Division V of the FBI under the cloak of the Defense Intelligence Security Command.

Headquarters were in Muscle Shoals, Alabama, home of NASA.

Five fronts were utilized.

The same fronts employed for the complicated set of murders in Dallas—of President Kennedy, Officer J.D. Tippit and Lee Harvey Oswald—were familiars in the Watergate Affair. Many of the agents involved in 1972 election sabotage can be connected to earlier operations. These include:

**Solidarists:** CIA foundations, centered in Houston, working with the emigré community, many employed as scientists, oil operators. They were connected to the Mexican money laundering, Siberian oil contracts and warfare production. Large donations to the Nixon campaign (and before that Johnson's) came from Houston and Dallas.

**American Council of Christian Churches:** Shortly before LBJ died, he revealed that curiosity led him to find the real assassins of President Kennedy. They were found in the Caribbean Murder, Inc. A series of Church fronts funded a school for assassins in Oaxaca, Mexico. They dressed as missionaries. The same church people, interested in such activities, have direct contacts to important White House aides, FBI and CIA agents. Agency money is sent to churches, and it is passed to persons unknown. This money hires assassins.

**Miami syndicate:** Frank Sturgis delivered arms for Castro at one time, switched sides and left the gambling tables. From that moment on, he attempted to "save" Cuba from communists. Gambling was an important motive in anti-Castro operations. Bernard Barker, bag man in the Miami area, worked for Batista's secret police. The Syndicate, hoping to return to control Cuba, promotes disturbances by hiring Cuban exiles.

**Cuban Exile Group, Free Cuba Committee:** The Cuban exile community worked closely with government agencies and the Solidarists, coordinated by Division V of the FBI. Oil interests, geologists and gambling interests utilized exile Cubans for foot soldiers to help reclaim Cuba for particular purposes. Hatred of communism was their common motivation.

Power and profit motives are played down, but financiers have always forced the White House to make military decisions. Kennedy's refusal to invade Cuba or kill Castro was one more proof he was not their man.

**Security Division of NASA:** Headed by Werner von Braun. Nazi headquarters were moved to the Caribbean after World War II. The National Security Council, patterned after Hitler's intelligence apparatus, provided the framework inside the White House for political assassinations, Watergate "Plumbers" and election manipulations.

Agents from military intelligence and the armed forces were concealed inside defense projects.

The Syndicate worked with the Defense Industrial Security Command.

Robert Sheridan, appointed by George McGovern to "investigate Watergate for the Democrats," was

the direct liaison to departments involved in the Kennedy assassination. The Watergate parallels are too great to not suspect a continuous working of this operation.<sup>28</sup>

### III. MARTIAL LAW WITHOUT THE RIOTS

*“They have the marshals, I have the Army.”*

*– Richard Nixon to John Dean*

Ordering martial law under the guise of national emergency is no problem for the White House.

We are actually in a state of martial law at this time, with the judiciary and executive branches facing a crisis in which the president will not account for criminal actions.

Richard Nixon is no longer receiving unwanted advice from Melvin Laird, but will accept Pentagon orders and directions.

William Timmons of the White House espionage group wasn't purged. He's now chief White House lobbyist.

Roy Ash, who should have been removed from the White House for at least ten good reasons, has been described as “expanding his perimeter.” The U.S. will become like Greece, which Litton Industries and Ash helped create.

General Haig said he didn't give up his military career “to shuffle papers.” He intends to shuffle us instead. He refuses to fire White House aides involved with Watergate “whether they are guilty or not.”

There is no indication that the military and intelligence plans are not in operation, or that Haig and others do not put ends far above the means.

The White House is controlled by the clandestine mind, operators who have instigated military *coup d'états* and military dictatorships elsewhere. They have determined that the majority are not able to decide what is best for the conglomerates and financial empires.

Long before the 1972 elections, a series of government agencies formed to assure control of the population.

A conflict was going to arise. Billions would be spent on the production of military hardware. Money would be withheld from programs for domestic improvements and opportunities. A civil war situation, identical to those created by the CIA in Chile and elsewhere, would be forced.

We were entering a period of no-knocks, surreptitious entry, mail openings, imprisonment without trials, elimination of mental hospitals, reduced minority benefits, systematic assassination of minority leaders, closed borders into Canada and Mexico, police laser weapons, data banks and population unrest. With that in mind, we are left with those agencies still functioning, becoming stronger every day when they should be broken up.

If you can't accept the martial law plans for 1972, insist that the Senate and federal prosecutors examine data existing to prove this fact, such as the Louis Tackwood revelations and other evidence.

#### A. INSTITUTIONS TO DISMANTLE

Only a few of the most dangerous institutions to dismantle include:

**Office of Management Budget:** Domestic funds and financial decisions belong in the hands of Congress. Roy Ash was accused of taking \$43-million from Howard Hughes contracts by shuffling the books, then started the Litton Industries empire. Litton is fattened by large cost overruns, running into billions. The excuse of the Office of Management Budget was to “save money.” Ash could save the taxpayer by minding his own shipyard.

The close association of Roy Ash, the CIA's John Maury and other top government officials to the Greek military dictatorship is shocking. The White House "Plumbers" and all agents involved in sabotage and conspiracy worked through and with the Office of Management Budget at one time. Fred Malek of that Office should be sent back to the Pentagon, turned away from domestic affairs.

**Office of Emergency Service:** We all want warnings and protection from natural disasters. That cover story is for promoting the diabolical, 1984-Orwellian James McCord secret warning system.

This involves a two-way radio in every home.<sup>29</sup>

Ronald Reagan, hoping to be President, is pushing hard in California for the Office of Emergency Service.

The Roseville, California tests on military equipment exploding was to further justify that office. It was a provocateur-type operation to create the need for legal repression.

Any natural disaster will come and go. But the Office of Emergency Service will remain.

**Inter-Divisional Information Unit (IDIU):** This is a cover for domestic intelligence gathering.<sup>30</sup>

While the CIA is not supposed to be operating inside the U.S., it exists everywhere under different covers.

There are military provisions to anticipate all future uprisings.

**Drug and Law Enforcement (DALE):** This is a dangerous new development. The agency conceals espionage operations and foments terror in the community.

Every manifestation of Nazi Germany has been realized inside the U.S. with the exception of entering, breaking homes apart, killing and leaving. DALE is that missing link. There are no promises that raids will cease. There is every reason to believe they will continue. There will be more "errors." Even when the arrested have drugs on the premises, the methods and consequences of the discovery do not justify DALE's tactics.

Imported narcotics on CIA planes and otherwise serve three purposes important to the federal government.

It is good business, exceeding war profits. Drug dealers work with the intelligence and military sectors. Profits gained from drug traffic help support covert projects, including assassinations.

Second, provocateurs and police agents purposely push narcotics into the ghettos to control minorities. According to Louis Tackwood, the LAPD distributed drugs, as do other police agencies.

Third, the necessary violence and crime in the streets caused by supporting drug habits requires more police, local helicopters, surveillance, arrests without warrants, framing selected patsies by planting evidence, and makes the law enforcement agent the protector of our life and property.

Planted marijuana in the binoculars of John Lennon was the excuse to deport him. In spite of the cultural advancements that he and Yoko Ono have made, their outspoken criticism of war, genocide and political imprisonment make them eligible for the "enemies list." Planted narcotics becomes the excuse to deny a family the right to find their child.

DALE is a political tool of the administration.<sup>31</sup>

**UCLA institute to Study the Causes of Violent Behavior:** This is Ronald Reagan's answer to "solving violence by 1975." Senator Ervin and others requested this study be put off at the time of Watergate.

Funded by CIA fronts, concealed grants and government money, the UCLA Institute hid behind the California Council on Criminal Justice.

Suicides, family beatings, minority problems can easily be solved in direct proportion to the amount of



money located in space and defense budgets transferred to domestic needs. There is a concerted interest in federal, CIA studies to justify brain experimentation, prisoner behavior modification and minority experimentation on the basis that social unrest is not caused by economic deprivations. Every effort to pass this propaganda as fact should be challenged.

Twenty-five per cent of the Gestapo doing painful and subhuman experiments in Nazi Germany were from the leading universities. NASA scientist Dr. Ross Adey at UCLA justified brain alteration by claiming that “the brain feels no pain.”<sup>32</sup>

**ENSKIDS:** The National Security Act of 1947 made every provision for NSC-CIA sabotage and infiltration inside the U.S.<sup>33</sup> ENSKIDS is one of the provisions. Anyone can be “suspected” of having foreign contacts, thus justifying surveillance. This was the excuse for following Mary Jo Kopechne, later found dead inside Senator Ted Kennedy’s car.

**Atascadero, California, Lister Unit, Vacaville, California:** California prisons have been experimenting with dangerous, painful drugs for a long time. Empty units wait at the Lister Center in Vacaville in the hope that the public will lose interest in prisoners. Public opposition stalled the process temporarily until the UCLA center appeared.

Federal funds, through LEAA, provide methods of social control. These include various drugs and techniques not allowed by the Nuremberg Code or AMA guidelines.

- Proloxin was used on 1,093 inmates in Vacaville in 1971.
- Anecetin has been used on at least 90 unwilling patients in California, and probably many more.
- Electro-convulsive shocks are administered as punishment.
- Castrations are common. L.A. Superior Court Judge Lawrence Turrentine ordered 60 castrations. L.A. Superior Court Judge Frank Collier ordered 41 castrations. Genitals are wired inside California prisons as experimentation on prisoners.

– Sterilizations, 19,042 of them, were ordered by California judges for “preventive procreation.”

This is a national problem, but I have done research into the California prisons as related to California conspiracy and espionage operations.<sup>34</sup>

**U.S. Medical Center for Federal Prisoners in Springfield, Miss., Adirondack Treatment Center, New York State, Behavior Research Center in Butner, North Carolina:** Clockwork Orange is alive and well in the United States. Anticipated social unrest will be challenged by removal of prisoners from their home states. There will be no with those prisoners. Advanced behavior modification, imprisonment without commission of a crime and transporting prisoners across state lines are escalations of Auschwitz, USA.

**New Proposed Cabinet in California to Combine the Military, Prisons, Law Enforcement into One Group:** Ronald Reagan compared President Thieu in Vietnam to George Washington. Following all the methods used by Thieu and the Phoenix program in Asia to silence over 40,000 political prisoners in preparation for an election, presidential aspirant Reagan is clearing the way at home.

The UCLA Institute to Study the Causes of Violent Behavior, the Office of Emergency Service, the new proposal to establish a single manpower agency for employment and the new proposed cabinet are Reagan’s pet projects, and *he is pushing to implement them as soon as possible.*

If there was ever a time to question and fear one public servant, it is now and the man is Reagan. Almost each month a diabolic suggestion has appeared as a real nightmarish possibility. A “special task force” has assembled to combine controls over the citizens under the guise of a “study.” A new California cabinet is proposed. This would include the military, Highway Patrol, Office of Emergency Service,

California Criminal Justice (federal funds), Crime Technological Research Foundation, Department of Corrections and the Youth Authority.<sup>35</sup>

## B. THE ENEMIES LIST

The White House intelligence operation was coordinated to handle domestic emergencies. These turned out to be political enemies of the administration, or the corporate structure as it wants to exist.

Procedures of operation, surreptitious entry, wiretapping, opening mail, etc., were listed and approved, although clearly illegal. Where did this counter-intelligence army learn who to attack? From the White House enemies list, of course.

What was the military objective? Radicals, anti-war protestors, minority leaders and prisoners were already under attack by existing military and federal agencies. They were infiltrated, saturated with provocateurs, bugged, busted and imprisoned. Others were murdered, poisoned and crippled.

The president himself admitted approving an illegal operation of repression against campus and other radical groups.

All that remained was the list to get the army moving.

“By 1970, it was public knowledge the FBI alone had added 1,200 agents for campus work, that federal funds for local police surveillance were increased by 300%, and that the Justice Department was turning its Internal Security Division into a national squad devoted to massive surveillance and harassment.”<sup>36</sup>

The White House “Plumbers” and the agencies that coordinated with them were formed to damage political enemies secretly. Standard governmental departments made up of Republicans and Democrats would have learned of these operations.

H.R. Haldeman gave the approval for \$400,000 to “defeat” George Wallace. Supposedly it went to a Democratic candidate for governor, but Haldeman didn’t know his name. Couldn’t it also go to an assassination team? He only allocated the cash from a special, secret White House safe, but didn’t inquire about the use of it when it was handed over. Only an intelligence operation, based on a need-to-know basis, behaves in such a manner.

There were ways to attack political enemies. In some manner, they would be “screwed” after the elections. Investigating tax returns, the withholding of federal grants and contracts, litigation and prosecutions were suggested. That is where the army comes in. They have to create the conspiracies to “frame,” “screw,” “program” and “create scandals.”

**Create scandals:** Michael Dellums, son of black Representative Ron Dellums, was arrested recently. Were any of his companions provocateurs? Were they coerced? That is not far-fetched after studying lists of those in prison today because of such planted conspiracies.

The Trojan boys—The USC fraternity gang that ended up in the White House were stuffing ballot boxes, creating disturbances and testing their political muscles as young adults.

Sally Harmony testified about Robin Cranston early in the Watergate hearings. His name was on the Gemstone papers. Robin, the son of anti-war Senator Alan Cranston, recently had legal troubles with a female who claimed he put LSD in her drink. Was she one of Liddy’s choice women to be utilized in Miami?

**Programming:** Mr. and Mrs. A. Picker were to be “programmed.” The Pickers were large contributors to the political campaign of Senator Muskie.

What constitutes programming?

Mrs. Dorothy Hunt, at the time of her death on a sabotaged flight to Chicago on December 8, 1972, had the name of two neurosurgeons with her. An accomplished CIA agent in her own right, would these

persons perform for the accused a service that would save paying blackmail money the rest of their lives?

The present Attorney General Eliot Richardson seems to be knowledgeable about mind control, behavior modification and programming.

Following the Detroit riots of 1967, a new method of handling minorities was explored seriously as an alternative to social progress. Frank Ervin, Vernon Mark and William Sweet, all from Massachusetts, received aid from Eliot Richardson to begin studies and experimentation on the behavior modification of minorities. Richardson tapped Congress for project financing.

The project is the use of preventive psychosurgery on minority children in Massachusetts.<sup>37</sup>

### C. THE WARFARE STATE PRESIDENT RICHARD NIXON

The image of J. Walter Thompson, cold war advertising agency, has been replaced without a cover story.<sup>38</sup>

The Pentagon has taken over the Oval Office. It was always there but concealed in a more subtle way.

Cold War provisions for the National Security Council, housed inside the White House to direct the designated official, are followed through.

Domestic spy operations, illegal procedures, denial of Constitutional protections, were also ordered.

Armed guards seal all files and documents.

Tape recordings of presidential conversations can be used to blackmail the President if he forgets his lines or does not respond appropriately to orders.

Intelligence agents hire the staff.

### **Vice-President Spiro Agnew**

Plans to assassinate Richard Nixon indicate a desperation of the extreme right-wing to place Agnew in the White House as soon as possible.

Watergate defendants and close working associates of the espionage teams were Agnew-Ashbrook supporters. YAF, Tom Charles Huston's organization, supported Agnew in 1972.

There was a determination by conservatives to "get Nixon," not Democrats or radicals. Agnew's money and close links to the Greek military junta have not been mentioned with regard to 1972 election financing. Tapes exist to prove millions of dollars, through Tom Pappas, Esso Oil, placed Agnew on the Republican ticket.

Maj. Gen. John Dunn, Agnew's deputy chief of staff, indicates a growing fear of a militarized White House. Dunn, a colonel three years ago, was boosted to two-star general this March. The Greek military junta came into existence during a 24-hour *coup d'état*, because the generals and older conservatives had been systematically replaced prior to the takeover.<sup>39</sup>

### **Chief Justice Warren Burger**

A new Constitution was written for use after the 1972 elections.

It is a blueprint for a Nazi state.

Warren Burger insisted the new Constitution *eliminate trial by jury*.

Burger claimed, "trial by jury slows the wheels of justice."<sup>40</sup>

The Supreme Court recently turned down, by a vote of 7-0, a request to examine documentary evidence that Sirhan Sirhan *did not kill* Senator Robert Kennedy. The circumstances that allowed Nixon to become president were unusual and horrendous. If evidence of political assassination are ignored, there is no chance that illegal wiretapping will cause the president to move very far away from the source of his

power.

### **General Alexander Haig, White House Chief of Staff**

General Haig passed over 243 generals for his appointment. Rockefeller in New York directs his men: Henry Kissinger, John Mitchell, Spiro Agnew. Haig is the protégé of Kissinger and maintains control over the White House as the other men move out and shift positions after the Watergate scandals.<sup>41</sup>

Haig is a defendant in a suit by Morton Halperin for illegal wiretaps at his home and office. There is no chance, with the Pentagon ruling the courts, that Kissinger or Haig will even receive a reprimand. “National security” protects criminalized espionage agents from us. If their lies are revealed, as in the Pentagon Papers, the punishment is pushed upon those who see and tell. There is more national security in smoking these people out.

### **Maj. Gen. John C. Bennett, White House Staff,**

### **Maj. George Joulwan**

Bennett and Joulwan are aides, still on active duty at the present time. They are assisting General Haig at the White House.<sup>42</sup>

### **William J. Baroody, Pentagon,**

### **Fred Buzhardt, Counsel for the President**

Buzhardt’s name came up at the time of the Pentagon Papers trial. Evidence was withheld to the detriment of the defendants. March, 1971, Buzhardt testified that electronic surveillance of civilians by the army did not *directly* interfere with civil rights.<sup>43</sup>

### **Clarence Kelley, new Director of the FBI**

Famous for computerized police departments. Blacks, anti-war protestors, radicals harassed in Kansas. Police killings of blacks, use of helicopters, data banks. LEAA funds for repressions followed violence instigated by federal provocateurs. Heavily linked to federal police systems. Passed Senate approval 96-0, indicating total ignorance of what Watergate espionage was really about. This appointment could have been held up, like L. Patrick Gray’s, until more information was available.

### **William Colby, Director of the CIA**

The CIA has been involved in domestic sabotage. Colby, as head of the dreaded Phoenix program in Vietnam, became synonymous with population displacement, tortures, imprisonment of political voices against Thieu, and dropping Viet Cong from airplanes. The arrogance of this nomination at this time by Richard Nixon will be equaled by a Senate with no respect for human lives or liberty.

### **James Schlesinger, Secretary of Defense**

“Knowledge is a form of power and most institutions exhibit an understandable reluctance to dissipate this power in the absence of compensating advantages.” “The deliberate introduction of distortion and fuzziness to improve the competitive position of one’s own agency or division is an unavoidable and dominant feature of the bureaucratic landscape.”

*“Politics, so far as mobilizing support is concerned, represents the art of calculated cheating, or more precisely how to cheat without being really caught.”*

*– James Schlesinger, Systems Analysis and the Political Process, Rand Corp., June, 1967*

Provisions for martial law and the institutions to implement a military dictatorship inside the U.S. affect all facets of our society. No persons suffer more than political prisoners, victims of the police state.

The prison system reflects the quality and justice of the surrounding society. Tiger cages in Vietnam, islands of torture in Greece, assassination police squads and torture in Brazil, extermination camps in Germany have been powerful and necessary methods of silencing political opponents. Knowing such prisons exist keeps the moderate and frightened from voicing objections to oppression.

The same Justice Dept., FBI, counter-intelligence agencies working inside the White House that condoned election sabotage and the “horror stories” come down upon radicals *inside the prisons* as well as on the streets.

Raymond Procunier, director of State Department of Corrections in California, said, “If we’ve got a group out preaching revolution, and we think that it’s dangerous, we lock them up.”<sup>44</sup> Many U.S. prisoners have been murdered, framed and confined in isolation solely for their political beliefs and not for actual crimes committed. When the California authorities can’t find a crime, provocateurs create one and assure that selected targets are blamed. Throughout the 1960’s and ’70s, the consciousness of prisoners related to the political nature of their situations has grown, and so have political movements on the outside.

The more they call attention to their conditions, the more inhumane is their treatment. Prison demonstrations or actions to voice existing conditions cause some men to be segregated for life.

If the White House defined moderates such as Hubert Humphrey or Edmund Muskie as “enemies” to be defeated by any means necessary, what chance do radical prisoners have for a new definition or chance to live?

The Adjustment Center, Maximum Security, is for political prisoners inside the United States.

Germans claimed to be ignorant of Dachau and Auschwitz.

There are enough books and data available about the prisons to set innocent men free and force a change of conditions.<sup>45</sup>

The Watergate espionage squad is directly linked to California agencies and prisons. Elmer Davis, a man currently held in the Calif. State Prison at Folsom, was charged with the Ellsberg robbery of Dr. Lewis Fielding’s office. Davis was in prison at the time he was charged and could not have been in Beverly Hills at the time. A suit has been filed by Davis in U.S. District Court against Richard Nixon, John Ehrlichman, Egil Krogh, G. Gordon Liddy, E. Howard Hunt and California law enforcement officials, including Beverly Hills law enforcement officers.<sup>46</sup>

The Elmer Davis case is only one from a long list of arrests that will indicate the inter-relationship of the CIA, LAPD, California Department of Corrections and other offices.

In Los Angeles, Cuban terrorists waged armed arson attacks in 1970 against the Haymarket, a radical meeting place and bookstore, the offices of the Socialist Workers Party, and Ashgrove, a coffee house made available to radical causes.

Mario Pelaez, Reynaldo Castro and Reynaldo Gonzalez, all arrested, worked for the CIA. Edward Gritz and Sergeant Charles Loust of the LAPD Criminal Conspiracy Division confirmed the CIA connection. The Cubans were hired in May 1970 to “fight communism and get Cuba back.” The men worked with Alpha 66, the armed guerrilla warfare group associated with Frank Sturgis, Bernard Barker, Eugenio Martinez and other Watergate operatives.

Louis Tackwood revealed another CIA, LAPD, FBI conspiracy plot that took place at San Quentin, the George Jackson murder and framing of radical prisoners for other deaths that occurred that day.

The White House espionage group was responsible for killing 28 Black Panthers and other minority leaders. They also were determined to exterminate leaders inside the prison. Eldridge Cleaver, writer and Panther, fled to Algeria to avoid a prison sentence. Alcohol, Tobacco and Firearms agents were making a deal with Sonny Barger, Hell’s Angels leader, to “bring Cleaver home dead in a box.” Larry Shears, the

agent who exposed this arrangement, also revealed the plans of ATF to kill Cesar Chavez.<sup>47</sup> This was at a time when John Caulfield and G. Gordon Liddy worked for the Treasury Department's ATF.

Tackwood stated at his 1971 press conference that the LAPD Criminal Conspiracy Section, with links to the CIA and FBI, had foreknowledge of the Judge Haley murder, Marin Courthouse shootout and the San Quentin killing of George Jackson.

In line with murdering political leaders, writers and Black Panthers, George Jackson had been marked for death several years in advance of the shootout. Many prisoners were offered parole to kill or frame him. Refusal to comply brought more charges and punishments. Ronald Reagan, Governor of California, had information on the San Quentin killings on his desk four months in advance. But like other staged riots and acts of violence, this was meant to take place. (The suppressed report on possible disturbances inside the prison was described in the October 23, 1971 edition of the *San Francisco Chronicle*.)

As an agent provocateur for the LAPD, Tackwood was sent to prison disguised as an inmate to create disturbances or to frame a particular prisoner. As part of his LAPD employment, he testified at the trial of Joseph Lee Jenkins and sent an innocent man to San Quentin for life. Jenkins, innocent, is imprisoned for political purposes. Sergeant Woods, Homicide Division, LAPD, stated he would charge Clemmie E. Henderson unless he cooperated and testified against Joseph Lee Jenkins.

The threat was made at the Antelope Valley Police Dept., Lancaster, California. Henderson was given a set of facts to testify to. He was taken to the scene of the crime, shown photographs of the area.

Two other witnesses, Larry and Arnold Kendrick, were coerced. Henderson did not see Jenkins kill Darlene Smelcer. He was instructed on August 13, 1969 to give false testimony. Arnold Kendrick and Clemmie Henderson killed Miss Smelcer, and Jenkins was not involved in the crime.

Jenkins was the only person among a group with an arrest record, so the police found him the "easiest person to convict of the crime." (This information is from the deposition of Clemmie E. Henderson, State of California, Marin County, recorded at San Quentin State Prison on Sunday, October 15, 1972, at the request of Clemmie E. Henderson, B-34006 and Joseph Lee Jenkins, B-33668. Is there an attorney who will come forward and represent Joseph Lee Jenkins? He is innocent, and has already served four years of his life in San Quentin for a crime he never committed.)

Lee Smith, another provocateur, testified before a House committee that he was "recruited to foment prison unrest" at the California Men's Colony in 1971. He was to help plan and carry out a strike, and worked with other prisoners to assault two California prison guards. Agent provocateurs are hired to blame "Marxist revolutionary forces" for prison unrest. The conditions of prison then become more secretive and controlled.<sup>48</sup>

Stephen Bingham was the agent provocateur of the San Quentin shootout. Boyd Douglas was hired to frame the Berrigans. Whittaker Chambers was persuaded to imprison Alger Hiss. Bingham was employed for the murder of George Jackson and the subsequent imprisonment of six radicals: Fleeta Drumgo, Willie Tate, Hugo Pinell, Johnny Larry Spain and Louis Talamantex. Known as the San Quentin Six, they will be on trial soon, two years after their arrests.

A common Nazi method of extermination was utilized—"killed while escaping." George Jackson was shot in the head. There are discrepancies regarding the autopsy and location of the wounds.

Bingham was not a "Communist." Tackwood told me he was sent from British intelligence, went to San Quentin, provided the excuse for the George Jackson killing. He produced a gun supposedly hidden in Jackson's "wig."

Charges against the San Quentin Six are for the murder of two other prisoners and three guards.

Asst. Attorney General Robert Mardian, associated with the Watergate arrests and the White House intelligence squad, created the grand jury system to suit administration purposes—to prosecute radicals, anti-war protestors and political prisoners.

The grand jury that indicted the San Quentin Six two years ago was divided by their stormy sessions.

One grand juror, in an unprecedented move, resigned in protest over the indictments. He spoke of the “inequalities and injustices of the secret indicting process.” Two other grand jurors walked out on the meeting, declaring, “what this Grand Jury does is not justice but vengeance.”<sup>49</sup>

Grand jurors, attorneys and outside authorities were not permitted inside San Quentin for a length of time, denied access to investigate the incident.

No impartial investigation was conducted after Jackson and five others were slain. The cover story for the murders was “throats were cut.” Scare stories frighten the outside population against prisoners, and assures that political prisoners will remain locked up. But throats were not cut in New York. Nelson Rockefeller, governor of New York, allowed the murder of 43 prisoners inside Attica that could also have been avoided. Who sent out that phony story? Why? If it was concluded that throats were not cut in New York, after the prison was inspected carefully, what assurance is there that throats were cut in California? Nobody was allowed to enter and examine the evidence.<sup>50</sup>

Judge Haley’s body was exhumed in search of evidence in the Marin County Ruchell Magee trial, a case involving the LAPD, CCS, Evelle Younger and the Department of Corrections. Before the trial for the San Quentin Six begins, their attorneys should demand bodies be exhumed to determine if that cover story holds.

Taped conversations of Stephen Bingham, taken after the killings in Canada, also exist. They should be produced by the LAPD. Immediately after the San Quentin murder of George Jackson, guards and inmates, 22 in all, sent out a letter pleading for someone to solve the conspiracy behind those bloody events. Ten years of research into the murders of President John Kennedy, Senator Robert Kennedy, Malcolm X, Martin Luther King and then the Watergate Affair led me to the San Quentin killings.

Six men are anxious to prove their innocence.

They are denied lawyers of their choice.

The trial will be a railroad if we allow this to happen.

America must wake up, save the living, investigate and mourn the dead.

The Watergate affair is not only about election sabotage. Watergate is about a White House President, Department of Justice, FBI, CIA, intelligence agencies that conduct paramilitary operations against all citizens alike. Indifference to conspiracy trials, created by agencies for silencing minorities, assures that the real criminals will remain in power.

The team that sabotages the Constitution and the Bill of Rights has locked innocent human beings in isolated traps for 23 1/2 hours each day for the past two years.

Two days before George Jackson’s trial, as one-third of the famous Soledad Brothers, he was killed. Two companions were acquitted. Prison violence is escalating in San Quentin now in anticipation of this long and crucial trial.

The defendants live with threats of death every day. Phony messages of “escape plans to Algeria and Cuba” circulate. It is treacherous business to look for life and justice in the U.S. if you are marked by the federal government to cease existing. California law enforcement agencies and planned conspirators should be on trial. Free the San Quentin Six and investigate Watergate West.

## EPILOGUE

A “caper” is a “horror story.”

John Mitchell, former Attorney General, attempted to separate the Watergate Hotel entry and arrests from the White House “horror stories.”

The Watergate Affair can’t be taken apart as a series of isolated acts.

The entry into the Democratic Headquarters, forging documents, complicated money transactions,

kidnapping, blackmail, provocateurs, phony polls were part of an espionage establishment that has existed for a long time. They finally got caught.

Research into political violence and political assassinations would have clipped their wings much earlier.

Refusal to expose their methods at this time or allowing specific agents to still control with power over government agencies, assures their continued success. Election reforms are a beginning, but a simplistic approach to needed purges.

“McCarthyism” was firing and frightening innocent citizens by calling them “communists.” Guilt by association was the charge.

The Watergate purge is different, involving actual criminals.

Murders, conspiracies, sabotage and treason should be the charges this time, or would be if the investigators were not part of the conspiracies.

## NOTES

1. Jerry Policoff, “How All the News About Political Conspiracies in the United States Has Not Been Fit to Print in *The New York Times*,” and “Liberal press intent on silencing conspiracies,” *Realist*, Oct. 1972.

2. “An agent provocateur is a police agent who is introduced into any political organization with instructions to foment discontent ... or to fake a case in order to give his employers the right to act against the organization in question.” – Louis Tackwood, *The Glass House Tapes*.

*Example:* The White House took steps to assemble a political attack team for 1972. They needed a cover, so called them “Plumbers” to find leaks in SALT talks from the NSC. All of their assignments were political, including the Ellsberg robbery, kidnapping Dita Beard, forging State Department papers to blame JFK for the murder of Diem, collecting data to smear Ted Kennedy after Chappaquiddick, securing cover stories for Arthur Bremer (arrested for shooting George Wallace). William Becher from the NSC planted the leaks. Becher was then promoted to deputy assistant secretary for public affairs at the DoD. A provocateur, he created the excuse for unleashing repressive operations against innocent citizens.

3. *Reichstag Fires in the U.S.:* The Reichstag was the German government building burned by Hitler’s general as an excuse to imprison radicals and protestors. Domestic violence caused by Justice Department conspiracies: Murder of Martin Luther King. Systematic killing of 28 Black Panthers. Kent State, murder of four students. Jackson State, murder of two students. Urban guerrilla warfare; police and FBI ammunition; bombs supplied. Attica, three prisoners killed in riots, San Quentin, murder of George Jackson, two guards, three prisoners. Chicago 1968 convention; police, armed forces causing violence. Planned killings of 1972, violence for Republican convention, but arrests at Watergate cancelled the plans.

4. *Acts of treason:* Webster’s *New Collegiate Dictionary* defines treason as “(1) The betrayal of a trust, and (2) The offense of attempting by overt acts to overthrow the government of the state to which the offender owes allegiance, or to kill or personally injure the sovereign or his family.” Existing evidence can prove that acts of violence, and even the planned killing of the president, were planned for the fall of 1972. The Watergate Affair is about treason, not wiretapping and burglary.

5. *Watergate Lawyers:* Attorney General John Mitchell; Attorney General Richard Kleindeinst; Asst. Attorney General Henry Peterson; Acting Director of the FBI, L. Patrick Gray; Asst. Attorney General Robert Mardian; William Sullivan, Director of Division V, FBI; California Attorney General Evelle Younger; William Bittman; Charles Colson; John Dean; Paul O’Brien; Gordon Strachan; Egil Krogh; Donald Segretti; Fred LaRue; John Ehrlichman; Herb Kalmbach; Kenneth Parkinson; Tom Huston; Richard Moore; G. Gordon Liddy; Herbert Porter; Judge C. Richey; Richard Nixon.

Lawyers *not* involved: Judge J. Sirica and Judge Morell E. Sharp, who had the good judgment to refuse involvement with the domestic intelligence squad.

6. *Methods by which covert acts are carried out – a few examples:* Secret funding to conceal sources. Using provocateurs to conceal motives behind the operations. A “public relations” office to hide the department planning the conspiracies. Dummy fronts, non-existing businesses or firms. Cover stories, inaccurate descriptions of agents or operations. Cut-outs, hiring a middle-man so connecting agents are not recognized as integral to a conspiracy.

*Need-to-know*, hiring people but not divulging the larger plans; they “didn’t know” what the money was used for, or about the operation. Evidence is manipulated, destroyed, forged, “missing,” locked up, delayed (reconstructed to fit the cover story), altered, planted against the innocent, withheld in National Archives. Disguises—wigs, speech impediments. False I.D.—passports, social security, birth certificates, union cards, aliases. Code names, to lose identification, conceal projects. Job placements, salaries given but not working at that premise, promotions for services, transfers.

Arson, bombing, concealing evidence and motives, confuse. (I learned of a CIA agent working with McCord and others from Agency who



burned two churches in Washington. The blame was placed on hippies and radicals, “anti-Christ” youth). Transportation provided, private planes, getaway planes, double license plates to switch states, double car ownerships and keys that fit several cars. Illegal wiretaps, electronic surveillance, robbery, forging. Secret meeting places, safe houses, places to stay, change clothes, meet in parks, under bridges, hotel lobbies, airports, inside taxicabs. Oral instructions; no written memos, evidence removed, final plans made with a nod or sign of the hand.

7. Removal of civil liberties: J. Edgar Hoover objected to domestic CIA plans, lamenting, “our civil liberties would be denied.” The plan was never rescinded: (1) July 13, 1970: President Nixon approved the plan. Electronic surveillance, “surreptitious entry,” breaking and entering, opening mail and operations still not revealed. (2) July 28, 1970: the intelligence plan was “rescinded” after strong objections from FBI Director J. Edgar Hoover. (3) Dec. 1970 and late Jan. 1971: Judge Morell E. Sharp worked inside the White House and went over the plans because he was recruited to head this “rescinded” squad. He refused because of the secrecy. Six months after the project was rescinded, interviews were being held to keep it going into the future. (4) July 15, 1970: Tom Charles Huston, “author” of the intelligence plan, said: “No one at the White House gave formal orders to rescind the plan.” (5) June 10, 1973: The *Washington Post* revealed at least 22 covert operations conducted by this domestic intelligence squad.

8. How to cover clandestine operations if detected or arrested: Jeb Magruder told John Mitchell that he was going to tell the truth in court and not perjure himself the second time around. According to Magruder, Mitchell told him that was fine but that he was “going to have to take the other route.” Keeping secrets is as important to spy operations as ammunition is to a weapon. They are not given away. Methods of concealment are: *Denial*—Deny all charges. When the denials are proven to be lies, they become “inoperative.” *Can't recall*—Agents are working as a team. Some may or may not talk. Answer to a question with a “yes” or “no” might be contradicted later. “I can't recall” covers the territory. Recall can return at any moment. *Suicides*—Agents are provided with literal suicide medications. Psychological suicide is to die as a person, to lose traces with the other agents. You are dead—to them and future contacts. *Disavowal*—Gordon Strachan delivered money to Fred LaRue. LaRue wore gloves to receive it, and reminded Strachan that he didn't know him. *Perjury*—Perjury isn't perjury; it is rationalized as patriotism. Lies are not considered lies; they are necessities to save America. “*Essentially gossip, nothing evidentiary*” – Richard Moore, Nixon's attorney, never told him about information in the *Washington Post* or from other sources regarding CREEP or the possible involvement of White House staff in the Watergate Affair. His excuse was that it was “essentially gossip, nothing evidentiary.” The gossip could be checked out with the Justice Dept. or intelligence agencies. So long as he didn't bother, it remained “gossip.” *Nothing illegal*—When Tony Ulasevic was asked by Senator Weicker if any of his jobs for the White House were “illegal,” he answered “no.”

Howard Hunt was asked the same question by the grand jury in Washington on May 2, 1973. When asked if he was “aware or did participate in what might commonly be referred to as illegal activities,” Hunt answered, “I have no recollection of any, sir.” *Question:* “What about clandestine activities?” *Hunt:* “Yes, sir.” *Question:* “What about that?” *Hunt:* “I am not quibbling, but there's a difference between something that's illegal and something that's clandestine. An entry into something like Dr. Fielding's office would simply be called an entry operation conducted under the auspices of competent authority.”

9. Allendé allegations, Dec. 1972. United Nations: William Broe, chief of CIA clandestine services in the Western Hemisphere, proposed to ITT officials a plan to accelerate economic chaos in Chile. Broe has now become the CIA Inspector General and recently combed its records for Watergate documents. Broe has supervised a sweep of CIA records to determine whether they contain any further evidence suggesting CIA links with the Watergate scandal. U.S. minorities and the unrepresented majority will have to take the same complaints to the UN some day. Our fiscal condition at the present time is identical to CIA “planned economic chaos.” (AP, *San Jose Mercury*, 6-22-73)

Prime Minister Michael Manley of Jamaica demanded that U.S. Ambassador Vincent de Roulet be recalled. He had suggested to Congress they work out a pre-election deal in 1972. Manley was promised that the U.S. would not interfere in the elections if he agreed not to make nationalization of the American-owned bauxite industry a campaign issue. (AP, 7-23-73)

10. Domestic programs to cut: Fred Malek, Office of Management Budget, “hatchet man,” cuts off jobs on a moment's notice. Caspar Weinberger, Health, Education & Welfare, known as the “Ax” or “Cap the knife,” reduces domestic needs.

11. Some reasons for secret donations: Corporate political donations are illegal. Favors in litigation before the Justice Dept. Delay in smog, pollution controls that are costly to factories. Keep minimum wages down. Raise the price of milk. Wheat contracts and a \$6 billion gas deal with Soviet Union. Navy bases on Greek Islands, oil transports and bases.

12. Henry Buchanan account: Patrick Buchanan, White House aide, was a close personal friend of Spencer Oliver. Oliver's phone was tapped at the Howard Johnson Motel. Could this telephone be used for the Miami provocateurs? Henry Buchanan, who kept the very special secret account in Bethesda, gave some of this money to Ken Reitz. Reitz was a college director in charge of “hiring provocateurs” for demonstrations. (*Washington Post*, 6-29-72)

13. Donald Nixon, “loan from Marriott” after Watergate arrests: Herb Kalmbach needed money to keep Howard Hunt and others quiet. The CIA couldn't get involved at this late date when they were trying to work their way out. Too many consecutive \$100 bills had been passed already. Kalmbach went to New York for money. There was a suggestion to ask “Mr. Mitchell or Maurice Stans.” Mitchell stayed at a Marriott apartment. Stans had a very close relationship with Tom Pappas, the Greek military junta and Marriott. Stans praised the Greek dictatorship and conveyed Nixon's “warm love.” (Evans & Novak, 9-21-71; *Washington Post* 5-11-73)

14. Mae Brussell, “Why Was Martha Mitchell Kidnapped?” *The Realist*, August 1972.

15. Donald Nixon, Vesco, \$200,000 cash, *Washington Post*, June 6, 1973

16. Federal Reserve can't find serial number: *Washington Post*, AP, 4-26-73

17. Eight persons killed with regard to funding:

(1) *Mrs. Dorothy Hunt* – Carrying \$40,000 cash, not \$10,000, from Bernard Barker's account. Also with \$2,000,000 in securities, bonds, money orders. Killed on Flight 553, United Airlines, Dec. 8, 1972. Mrs. Hunt said her “husband knows enough to impeach Nixon.”

(2) *Rep. W. Mills.*

(3) *Col. J. Webster* – Campaign manager for Mills.

(4) *James Glover* – Second in command of W. Mills.

A total of \$25,000 in mysterious funds passed through Mills' account. He claimed he didn't know where it came from. Two men who would know are dead. Maryland money is important in the context of the Wallace shooting in Maryland. There are many people who would be paid off or silenced to advance the plan.

(5) *Mr. Taub* – Allegedly worked for Herb Kalmbach. Died in Switzerland with \$2 million on him, the same amount Dorothy Hunt had when she was killed.

(6) *Dennis Salvatore Cossini* – CIA contact with Arthur Bremer. Could have provided the money, like Mrs. Hunt, be the cut-off.

(7) *Mrs. A. Topping* – Wife of Andrew Topping, the man hired to kill Nixon – \$1,000 was paid to a Secret Service agent. This could be traced. Did any of the money come from Watergate accounts? Mrs. Topping was murdered because of something she knew. She was part of her husband's team. Although her death was listed as "suicide," like Rep. W. Mills, Topping said it was murder.

(8) *Lou Russell* – Carl Oglesby in the *Boston Phoenix* (July 31, 1973) refers to "the recent death of Lou Russell, an old-school security cop employed by McCord Associates on the Republican convention security contract. He brought about a dozen checks in different amounts from McCord to Fensterwald's Committee to Investigate Assassinations during a period in which McCord and Fensterwald are not supposed to have known each other."

18. "*Looking for evidence*": Howard Hunt testified before the Grand Jury that Charles Colson called from the White House and told him to "go to Bremer's apartment and see if there is left or radical reading material around." The night before this testimony, June 11, 1973, Hunt was hurt, beat up in his cell. (*Washington Post*, 6-21-73)

Bittman, Hunt's attorney, asked for permission to review the record of the Wallace story and amend it later if necessary, because of the possibility of mistakes after the attack. Will he be forced to change testimony to protect the White House and Colson's connections to the Wallace shooting?

Herb Kalmbach was pouring money into the defeat of Wallace.

19. *Assassination plans for Nixon*: "After the martial law they planned to get Nixon." – Louis Tackwood, *Glass House Tapes*, Avon Press.

20. *Andrew Topping*: Topping told Detective Peter Book that "rightist forces beyond his control caused his wife to be killed." (*Washington Post*, *San Jose Mercury*, 8-12-72)

21. *Tackwood press conference*: October 25, 1971, *New York Times*.

22. *Violence in Miami*: William Lemmer, *Harper's*, Dec. 1972.

23. *Edward Martin, McCord*: *Washington Post*, June 18, 1972. "White." *E. Howard Hunt*: *Los Angeles Times*, June 20, 1972. Ibid, *Glass House Tapes*, page 237. McCord was "Martin."

24. *Washington Post*, October 11, 1972.

25. *Working for Agnew, "The Man"*: Harold W. Eldridge co-wrote the letter in Florida that smeared Senator Muskie. The purpose was to keep Muskie from winning in 1972, otherwise the "Man" would not be able to run again in 1976. Nixon had already been president. The "Man" who wanted the chance must have been Agnew. If Muskie lost, Nixon would get the nomination in August and win the election in November. If Nixon was killed, "The Man" wouldn't have to wait until 1976.

26. *Tom Charles Huston*: "Details on Domestic Intelligence Plans, Orders for President Nixon," *New York Times* 6-7-73

27. *Evidence of YAF infiltration, right-wing takeover of White House by 1970*: "A Plot That Flopped," by Patricia Swank, *Look*, 1-26-65; *Warren Report*, cover-up, Doubleday, 1964, pp. 293-298, pass over high-level conspiracy; "Meetings before the Commission on the Assassination of President John F. Kennedy." Vol XVIII, pp. 834-98.

28. William Torbit, *Nomenclature of an Assassination Cabal*, Jan. 1970, unpublished manuscript put together by trial lawyers in the Southwest who work with intelligence agencies and government agents. He is a member of the American Trial Lawyers Assn.

29. *Office of Emergency Service*: Two-way bedside radio, AP, *Los Angeles Times*, 11-11-72; "Big Brother," Plans for a Dictatorship, Alan Stang, *American Opinion*, January 1973; James McCord, censorship plans, *Monterrey Peninsula Herald*, 10-23-72.

30. *Inter-Divisional Information Unit*: Supposedly abolished, *Washington Post*, 6-1-73.

31. *DALE*: 6-25-73, *New York Times*.

32. *UCLA Inst. to Study Causes of Violent Behavior*: 4-1-73, *San Francisco Examiner*, temporarily put aside after Watergate.

33. *ENSKIDS*: *Los Angeles Times*, 6-14-73, CIA infiltration into U.S. through loopholes.

34. *Prison Experimentations*: Lister Unit, *San Francisco Chronicle*, 11-21-72, *Monterey Herald*, 3-16-73. Vacaville, L.A. *Free Press*, 3-16-73, Violations of Nuremberg Code, write Venceremos Prison Committee, 1969 University Ave., E. Palo Alto, Calif. 94303.

35. *Ronald Reagan's Super Gestapo Cabinet*: *San Jose Mercury*, *San Francisco Chronicle*, June 2, 1973.

36. *Enemy list*: Kirkpatrick Sales, *L.A. Times*, 7-30-73.

37. Eliot Richardson, "Secretary of Lobotomies," *Berkeley Barb*, June 29, 1973.

38. *J. Walter Thompson Advertising Agency*, 3-5-73, *New York Times*: James Webb Young, former vice-president and director of

Thompson, conceived the idea during World War II of a “War Advertising Council” to aid the war effort with advertising campaigns *at no cost to the government*. Young worked for the Ford Foundation and Nelson Rockefeller as coordinator of Inter-American Affairs in South America.

[39.](#) Agnew, Maj. Gen. Dunn: Jack Anderson, *San Jose Mercury*, 7-7-73.

[40.](#) Warren Burger, *New Constitution. No trial by jury*: 9-8-70, *New York Times*.

[41.](#) General Haig: Given number two Army Post over 243 Senior Generals, *Wash. Post, NY Times*, 9-8-72

[42.](#) Maj. Bennett, *White House staff*: *Wash. Post* 6-17-73.

[43.](#) J. Fred Buzhardt, *Pentagon Lawyer into White House*: *San Francisco Chronicle*, May 14, 1973.

[44.](#) Raymond Procnier: “If we have political prisoners we lock them up” – *S.F. Chronicle*, 2-10-72.

[45.](#) *Books on Prisons*: A few suggested readings – there are many more. Gerald Leinwand, *Prisons, Problems of American Society*, Pocket Books, 1972; *Maximum Security, Letters from California’s Prisons*, Edited by Eve Pell, Bantam Books, 1972; *Ain’t Nobody Gonna Hear You Scream*, Grossman Publishers, NY; *Voices from the Big House*, Harlo Press, Detroit; Cynthia Owen Philip, *Imprisoned in America*, Prison Communications; *1776 to Attica*, Harper & Row; Charles Goodell, *Political Prisoners of America*; George Jackson, *Blood in My Eye*, Random House.

[46.](#) Elmer Davis, P.O. B-3677, Represa, Calif. 95671, U.S. District Court – *Elmer Davis, Plaintiff, Complaint for Civil Damages*, “defamation of character, violation of right to privacy with wanton, malicious and evil intent and design to cause the false arrest and imprisonment of the plaintiff,” filed June 23, 1973.

[47.](#) *Plans to kill Eldridge Cleaver and Cesar Chavez*: Treasury Dept. ATF, Larry Shears, Dec. 17, 1971, 5:50 p.m., Channel 23, Los Angeles; *New York Times*, January 2, 1972; *San Francisco Chronicle*, 12-20-72, Trial of Sonny Barger: “He had been approached by law enforcement officers asking him to *kill someone*.” He entered into deals with authorities in exchange for dismissal of charges against gang members.

“*Ex-Convict ‘Recruited’ for Rioting*”: UPI, *San Francisco Chronicle*, 7-26-73.

[49.](#) *San Quentin Six, grand jury walkouts*: San Quentin Six Legal Defense Fund, 558 Capp St., San Francisco 94110.

[50.](#) Louis Tackwood, *Glass House Tapes*: “Younger’s links to Washington, Squad 19, martial law plans ...” Evelle Younger, attorney general of California, is named as part of the national Gestapo intelligence operations of which Watergate is one aspect.”

## CHAPTER SEVEN

# THIRTY WATERGATE WITNESSES HAVE MET VIOLENT DEATHS

*(MIDNIGHT, JULY 12, 1976)*

*What are the odds of 30 people—all involved in the same horrible scandal—dying within four years?  
Because that's what happened with Watergate.*

*Since the break-in at the Democratic National Headquarters on June 17, 1972, there have been 30  
deaths—many of them violent—all of people involved in one way or another.*

*By Malcolm Abrams*

The CIA is behind it all. That's the conclusion of Mae Brussell—one of America's foremost assassination experts—a researcher who has collected every pertinent newspaper story, every book, every document since the Watergate break-in four years ago on the night of June 17, 1972.

Mae Brussell is the only person in America who perceived the gruesome string of deaths that stretches from Watergate to now. She believes that a faction within the Central Intelligence Agency is responsible not only for Watergate, but for the assassinations of John and Robert Kennedy.

She believes, as President Nixon stated on the Watergate tapes, that everything horrible that's happened in American politics is connected, starting with the Bay of Pigs.

Some of the 30 people who died, she says, knew only about CIA involvement in Watergate. Some of them knew much, much more.

A few of the dead, like Martha Mitchell, Lyndon Johnson, Congressman Hale Boggs and Mafia hoodlum Sam Giancana, are well-known. Others might have been—if they had lived and told their stories.

But 30 are dead. And there's no reason to believe that there won't be more.

**1. Beverly Kaye**, 42, died of a "massive stroke" in December, 1973, while riding in the White House elevator. She was Secret Service Agent John Bull's secretary, and her job included the storing and preservation of the White House tapes.

It is almost without question, says Mae Brussell, that she knew what was on those tapes, including the 18 minutes of recorded conversations that were mysteriously erased.

As reported by the West Coast news service *Earth News*, on June 5, 1974, from the stories she told her friends and neighbors, she was convinced that the president and his aides were involved in the Watergate bugging and cover-up.

**2. Murray Chotiner**, a long-time friend of Nixon's, was killed when a government truck ran into his car on January 23, 1974. At first it was reported that Chotiner suffered only a broken leg, but he died a week later.

According to a March 31, 1973 article in the *Los Angeles Times*, Chotiner may have been one of the people who received the tape recordings made inside the Democratic campaign headquarters in the Watergate building.

**3. William Mills**, a Congressman from Maryland, was found shot to death—an apparent suicide—one day after it was disclosed that he failed to report a \$25,000 campaign contribution given to him by President Nixon’s re-election finance committee. Mills, 48, was discovered with a 12-gauge shotgun by his feet and an “alleged suicide note” pinned to his body. In all, seven such notes were found, apparently written by Mills although this was never verified. According to Brussell, the \$25,000 came from the \$1.7 million secret fund for “dirty tricks” held by the Committee to Re-Elect the President.

**4. and 5. James Webster and James Glover**, key men in Congressman Mills’ campaign, were killed in a car accident in February, 1972. Another campaign worker stated in the *Washington Post* on May 23, 1973 that the illegal \$25,000 contribution was delivered to Mills’ campaign manager James Webster.

**6. Hale Boggs**, Congressman from Louisiana and a member of the Warren Commission, died in July, 1972, one month after the Watergate arrests. Boggs and two other men disappeared when the light aircraft in which they were flying crashed in Alaska.

The *Los Angeles Star* reported on November 22, 1973 that “Boggs had startling revelations on Watergate and the assassination of President Kennedy.”

Richard Nixon made unintelligible remarks about Congressman Boggs, recorded on the White House tapes, just seven days after the Watergate break-in.

**7. Dorothy Hunt**, the wife of convicted White House “Plumber” E. Howard Hunt, was killed along with 41 other people when United Airlines Flight 553 crashed near Chicago’s Midway Airport on Dec. 8, 1972.

Mrs. Hunt, who like her husband had worked for the CIA, was allegedly carrying \$100,000 in “hush” money so her husband would not implicate White House officials in Watergate.

The day after the crash, White House aide Egil (Bud) Krogh was appointed undersecretary of transportation, supervising the National Transportation Safety Board and the Federal Aviation Association—the two agencies charged with investigating the airline crash. A week later, Nixon’s deputy assistant Alexander Butterfield was made the new head of the FAA, and five weeks later Dwight Chapin, the president’s appointment secretary, was dispatched to Chicago to become a top executive with United Airlines.

The airplane crash was blamed on equipment malfunctions.

**8. and 9. Ralph Blodgett and James Krueger**, attorneys for Northern Natural Gas Co., were killed in the same airplane as Mrs. Hunt.

The two men, Brussell contends, had documents linking Attorney General John Mitchell to Watergate, and a secret transfer of El Paso Natural Gas Co. stock to Mitchell after the Justice Department dropped a \$300 million antitrust suit against the company.

The money from these stocks may have been used for political espionage.

Blodgett told friends before boarding the plane in Washington that he would “never live to get to Chicago.”

**10. and 11. Dr. and Mrs. Gary Morris** died in March, 1972 when their boat mysteriously disappeared off the Caribbean Island of St. Lucia. Their bodies were never found. But their names were on the dead body of Mrs. Dorothy Hunt, according to an article in the Oct. 3, 1975 *Washington Post*. “The plane crash

that killed Mrs. Hunt in Chicago has now been officially ruled an accident,” the story stated. “But there’s one bizarre coincidence that may never be explained. Her red wallet at the time of her death had a slip of paper with the name of a Washington psychiatrist, Dr. Gary Morris, on it.”

Neither Howard Hunt nor his wife were patients of the doctor, who [had already disappeared by] the time of the plane crash.

It is interesting to note, Mae Brussell says, that Dr. Morris was an expert in hypnosis and that Mr. Hunt used mind control in his espionage work.

**12. J. Edgar Hoover**, head of the FBI, died on May 1, 1972, a month before Watergate. There is considerable evidence that he may have known about the White House “dirty tricks.” An article in the *Harvard Crimson* quotes Felipe De Diego, a Cuban exile who took part in the break-in at psychiatrist Daniel Ellsberg’s office: “Two burglaries took place at Hoover’s Washington home. The first was in the winter of 1972 to retrieve documents that might be used for blackmail against the White House.

“After the first burglary,” according to Diego, “a second burglary was carried out; this time, whether by design or misunderstanding, a poison, thionphosphate genre, was placed in Hoover’s personal toilet articles. Hoover died shortly after that.”

“Thyonphosphate genre” is a drug that induces heart seizures. Its presence in a corpse is undetectable without an autopsy. No autopsy was ever performed on the body of J. Edgar Hoover.

**13. Sam Giancana**, the Mafia chief, was murdered on June 22, 1975 as he was about to testify before Sen. Frank Church’s Senate Committee investigating the use of underworld figures by the CIA, for the purpose of assassinating foreign leaders. Giancana had ties to E. Howard Hunt and the CIA.

His murder is unsolved, although police say “it didn’t look like a Mafia hit.” His former girlfriend, Judith Campbell Exner, recently revealed her secret romance with JFK.

**14. Lyndon Baines Johnson**, the former president, died on January 20, 1973 in a helicopter ambulance en route to San Antonio, Tex.

Three months before his death, Johnson was quoted in the *San Francisco Chronicle*: “We’ve been running a damn Murder Inc. in the Caribbean.” This was two years before Sen. Church’s committee revealed the plots to assassinate foreign leaders.

“Coincidentally,” Mae Brussell says, “Johnson died in the arms of a secret service agent, Mike Howard, who in 1963 had been assigned to protect Marina Oswald after her husband was killed.”

**15. George Bell**, assistant to Charles Colson, special counsel to the White House, died of unreported causes on June 30, 1973. When questioned about President Nixon’s infamous “enemies list,” Colson told the subcommittee investigating Watergate that the “late George Bell” was responsible for the list of 200 celebrities and politicians whom the President considered dangerous.

**16. Lee Pennington, Jr.**, a CIA agent, died of an apparent heart attack in October, 1974. Immediately after the Watergate arrests two years earlier, he had been sent to ransack James McCord’s home. Richard Helms, the CIA chief at the time, did not reveal this fact to investigators.

It was not until June 28, 1974, four months before Pennington’s death, that the new CIA director, William Colby, reported to Sen. Howard Baker: “The results of our investigation clearly show that the CIA had in its possession, as early as June, 1972, information that one of its paid operatives, Lee R. Pennington, Jr., had entered the James McCord residence shortly after the Watergate break-in and destroyed documents which might show a link between McCord and the CIA.”

**17. J. Clifford Dieterich**, a 28-year-old secret service agent assigned to Nixon, was killed when the

president's helicopter crashed off the Bahamas in May of 1973.

Dieterich was one of seven men in the helicopter, but the only one to die. Ms. Brussell believes that in guarding Richard Nixon, he may have come to know too much.

**18. Clay Shaw**, who years earlier had been acquitted of conspiracy to kill John F. Kennedy, died of a heart attack on August 16, 1974.

His death came just weeks after Victor Marchetti, author of *The Cult of Intelligence*, revealed that Shaw had worked for the CIA. He had been on assignment in Mexico in 1963 at the same time as CIA agent E. Howard Hunt and Lee Harvey Oswald.

Shaw was cremated. There was no autopsy.

**19. Merle D. Baumgart**, an aide to Rep. Peter Rodino of the House Judiciary Committee on Impeachment, was killed in a traffic accident on May 20, 1975. Washington police described his death as "a routine traffic accident"—until they received an anonymous call to "look into it." According to the *Portland Oregonian* of June 30, 1975, U.S. agents joined the probe but kept it secret because of the "stature of some individuals who might be involved."

Ms. Brussell speculates that in his work to impeach Nixon, Baumgart may have come across some dangerous information.

**20. Nikos J. Vardinoyiannis**, a Greek shipowner who contributed funds to Nixon's presidential campaign, died of undisclosed causes in 1973. Watergate prosecutor Leon Jaworski was investigating Vardinoyiannis when the Justice Department declared that the Greek's contribution of \$27,000 was not illegal.

The Department reached this conclusion, Mae Brussell says, even though the contribution was made after one of Vardinoyiannis' companies was contracted to supply fuel for the U.S. 6th Fleet, and even though federal law bars foreign contractors from contributing to U.S. political campaigns.

**21. Joseph Tomassi**, the 24-year-old head of the American Nazi Party in California was shot to death on the front steps of his Los Angeles headquarters, on August 15, 1975.

Two years earlier, the *Los Angeles Times* reported, "the Committee to Re-Elect the President gave \$10,000 in undisclosed funds to finance a surreptitious campaign to remove George Wallace's American Independent Party from the 1972 California ballot."

The *Times* went on to say, "\$1,200 of the fund found its way to Joe Tomassi, head of the Nazi Party in California."

**22. Mrs. Louise Boyer**, Nelson Rockefeller's assistant for 30 years, fell to her death from a 10th story New York apartment on July 3, 1974.

At the time, as a consequence of Watergate, Rockefeller was being considered for the vice-presidency. Accusations had been made that he had been involved in the illegal removal of gold from Ft. Knox. It's believed that Mrs. Boyer supplied the investigators with this information.

**23. Jose Joaquin Sanguis Perdimo**, a Cuban exile who worked with the CIA at the Bay of Pigs, died mysteriously in 1974. Code-named "Felix," he had worked with Watergate plumbers Hunt and Barker. In 1972 he was awarded a secret merit medal by the CIA.

**24. Rolando Masferrer**, another Cuban exile employed by the CIA, was blown to bits when his car exploded on October 5, 1975. Masferrer had worked with plumbers Hunt, Sturgis and Barker.

According to Miss Brussell, "He would have been investigated for his activities in connection with

assassination attempts on foreign leaders, had he not been killed.”

**25. Lou Russell**, an old friend of Nixon’s from the “Red Scare” days, died of natural causes on July 31, 1973.

In testimony before the Senate Select Committee on Presidential Campaign Activities, Nixon’s secretary Rosemary Wood stated: “I met Lou Russell once when he came to the office. He said he worked on the old House Un-American Activity Committee and that he needed a job.”

Russell found a job alright, with “McCord Associates,” a CIA front run by Watergater James McCord.

**26. Jack Cleveland**, a partner of the president’s brother Donald Nixon, died in Canada in November of 1973. At the time he was wanted for questioning in connection with a possible government pay-off to Howard Hughes.

Cleveland was suspected of being a go-between in a deal whereby Nixon’s brother gained an interest in a large Nevada ranch in exchange for the president’s clearing the way for the billionaire’s takeover of Air West.

“When Watergate came apart,” Ms. Brussell says, “this deal came under investigation.”

**27. Richard Lavoie**, chief of security for International Telegraph and Telephone, died of a heart attack on December 27, 1972.

At the time, Lavoie was guarding Dita Beard, an ITT secretary who claimed she had a memo that her company had contributed \$400,000 to Nixon’s campaign fund so John Mitchell would not bust up some of ITT’s holdings.

When columnist Jack Anderson broke this story, Miss Beard was moved from Washington to Denver, Colo., where she was hospitalized for an apparent heart attack. She was whisked away, Anderson claimed, so that she couldn’t testify.

Mae Brussell suspects that Lavoie may have heard too much from Dita Beard.

**28. Mrs. Andrew Topping**, the wife of a man arrested for plotting to kill Nixon, died of gunshot wounds on April 6, 1972, two weeks after the Watergate break-in. Her death was declared a suicide.

Andrew Topping told police that “pro-rightist forces” beyond his control caused his wife’s death.

**29. James Morton** was President Gerald Ford’s campaign treasurer. According to a *New York Times* report of November 2, 1973, Ford was being questioned by a senate committee prior to his appointment as vice president, and was asked about a secret sum of \$38,000 used in his campaign for the House of Representatives.

The *Times* story stated: “Ford confirmed under questioning that a committee organized in Washington raised \$38,216 for his re-election in 1972 ... but Ford said he did not know the names of the donors because the committee treasurer, James G. Morton, is now dead.”

Like so much of the Watergate money, Ms. Brussell notes, no records were kept.

**30. Martha Mitchell**, estranged wife of the former attorney general, died on Memorial Day, 1976. A constant “pain in the side” of the Watergate conspirators, she was the first person to point the finger at Richard Nixon and suggest he resign.



## CHAPTER EIGHT

# LETTER TO PRESIDENT RICHARD M. NIXON

MAY 20, 1973

Dear President Nixon:

My name is Mae Brussell.

I have a radio program in Carmel, California called "*Dialogue: Conspiracy.*" On this weekly show I illustrate government conspiracies, how they operate, who is behind them.

My background is nine years research into political assassinations and espionage operations.

The purpose of my work was never a negative one, to hurt any particular people or to tear the country apart. The sad situation today was inevitable because truth will come out. To cure a sickness, you have to first diagnose it.

In addition to seeking a diagnosis to America's problems, I spend many hours thinking about the alternatives. That is why I write to you now.

You are sitting almost alone at this point as the head of a great country you loved which needs your help.

I have studied the causes for this tragedy.

I have also studied the cures.

Half or  $\frac{3}{4}$  of the problems were created by errors on your part.

But you were also the victim and were going to be the victim of a tragedy worse than what took place so far.

While I am pleased to see truths exposed, and all my messages are proven to be correct, I would still like to help you.

I understand the history of the Cold War, the 1960s, the 1970s and have given a great deal of thought to all these complexities.

I will tell you what I want to do for you, if you would allow me.

What I want is to go with you, away some place, like San Clemente preferably, only because I live in California.

Alone, only with your wife and children, I would give you a complete blueprint of alternatives at this point.

As I stated, my work and research is very positive in many, many ways.

I could take you out of the mess in Washington, present a carefully thought-out plan based upon some evidence, to make you the hero you wanted to be. You could finish off your office with dignity. You would not be asked to resign but could establish yourself as the great person you always wanted to be.

The things I would offer you, if you would listen very carefully, would lift you above all this.

Even if there was an espionage squad inside the White House, even if they did everything to assure your election, the problem was they intended to kill you after the nominations. And you could prove, in a

hurry, that their necessity to sabotage the government agencies, the CIA, FBI, Justice Department, was to gain control after you are dead.

Now I am a serious researcher, not some person making jokes or scares. I have tapes of all my radio shows, and I speak week after week about the plans they had for you later.

As I say, I have alternatives for you to present to Americans on the streets, minorities, Blacks, Chicanos, political prisoners for you to be able to announce drastic changes, make 180 degree changes in your plans and posture, so all would forgive you after the Watergate. They would all realize that you are a victim, as much as us, of deceit and unlawful plans.

My father is a friend of yours. He has blessed you in the White House.

We don't agree about many political things because I identify with the underdog and he protects the status quo. But you, President Nixon, are the underdog today, and I can help heal this nation while the investigations proceed, and you can face the public with a new determination, based upon facts and plans I hold are important for you and all of us at the same time.

Sincerely,  
Mae Brussell

## CHAPTER NINE

# THE EVIL FEEDBACK LOOP & EMERSON'S LAW OF CONSERVATION

MAE BRUSSELL INTERVIEW (1978)

(ORIGINALLY PUBLISHED IN THE WINTER 1978 NUMBER OF CONSPIRACY DIGEST, VOL. III, No. 1.)

**C.D.:** *Personally, I no longer have any firm prescriptions for social betterment. The study of conspiracy seems to indicate that the laws of reality give the dedicated conspirators the upper hand against anyone with any version of social reform in mind. Another way of looking at it is that evil has a better feedback loop than good. The loot gained by conspiracy puts power in the hands of a few conspirators who then can undertake even vaster conspiracies to further enhance their power. The fruits of "good" movements, on the other hand, are widely dispersed among the people rather than being concentrated and available for further success. Perhaps this would be a good question. Do you have any reaction?*

**M.B.:** There are also philosophical, literary and historical examples where evil does not have a better feedback loop than good. The laws of reality do not guarantee that power gained from force and monopoly will be lasting or of any long range value to those who have struggled to obtain that power. "Compensation," Ralph Waldo Emerson's essay, describes my views on evil, power and the attempted manipulations of mankind and nature: the farmer imagines power and place are fine things. But the President has paid dearly for his White House. It has commonly cost him all his peace and the best of his manly attributes. To preserve for a short time so conspicuous an appearance before the world, he is **CONTENT TO EAT DUST BEFORE THE REAL MASTERS WHO STAND ERECT BEHIND THE THRONE**. This law (of compensation) writes the laws of the cities and nations. It is in vain to build or plot or combine against it. Things refuse to be mismanaged for long. Though no checks to a new evil appear, the checks exist and will appear. If the government is cruel, the governor's life is not safe. If you tax too high, the revenue will yield nothing.

The dice of God are always loaded. Every secret is told, every crime punished, every virtue rewarded, every wrong redressed in silence and certainty. David, the poet, was able to halt Goliath, the giant. Remember Achilles' heel? Children love Popeye and instant spinach. Power comes from many sources to counteract evil.

Evil has never had a better feedback loop than good. The popularity of Star Wars today has to do with the longing for heroes, the triumph of good over evil, the forces of good winning. The CIA spent \$26 million in tax revenue over a 25-year period with the express purpose of altering human behavior, starting as early as 1947. This budget was not only for defensive purposes, but to erase memories and to create apathy at home. Dr. Jose Delgado at Yale University, funded by Naval Intelligence (our tax money again), specialized in electronically controlling human beings. We are preparing for future warfare robots. If power and evil provide such a good feedback, why the necessity to worry about emotions such as anxiety,

guilt, or conscience? Power is temporary and illusive. It can be shattered by one leak or scrap of evidence. One slip of scotch tape placed on the door-latch at the Watergate Hotel in Washington, D.C. was responsible for removing the president, vice-president, attorney general, secretary of commerce, top presidential aides and attorneys. No one has yet admitted who put the second piece of tape back on the door.

The kinds of conspiracies I am talking about pertain to political assassinations and their cover-ups.

The fruits of good movements are too widely dispersed. They receive no assistance from the federal government. The FBI COINTELPRO and the CIA's Operation Chaos have been breaking up leftist organizations and social-cultural activities with a purposeful vengeance (again with our tax dollars).

Divide and conquer is the rule, whether inside the prisons or at charitable meetings. Anywhere people get together, they are infiltrated. The ratio of agents and informants has been about one provocateur to five members of any given group.

There has been a systematic effort to kill all leaders whose awareness or activities interfere with international oil interests or narcotics traffic.

It has been alleged that the CIA-FBI combine, in conjunction with the Defense Industrial Security Command, has supported a school in Oaxaca, Mexico, for professional assassins. This religious academy, disguised as a missionary, was exposed in 1970. Albert Osborne, alias John Howard Bowan, director and head "missionary," accompanied Lee Harvey Oswald on his trip to Mexico in September, 1962. Oswald, not an assassin, was a patsy for the men who killed President John F. Kennedy.

The killing of Kennedy was only one of dozens or possibly hundreds of murders of leaders around the world, or potential future leaders.

With this kind of worldwide organization in operation, how can any movement or leader ever serve the people?

**C.D.:** *Do you think, then, that centralization of power can be a good thing as long as the power is held by persons selected by the people and dedicated to what you consider to be a valid program of social reform? Doesn't power always corrupt? Aren't the worst always attracted by the prospect of centralized power? Wouldn't extreme decentralized power be the solution to conspiracy?*

**M.B.:** Centralization of power is always dangerous. What is valid social reform to one group, such as Hitler's Germany, is genocide for others.

I have to agree with Thomas Jefferson's thoughts about power: "I have never been able to conceive how any rational being could bring happiness to himself from the exercise of power over others." You have to understand that my views about power and happiness are not realistic or even possible. Utopian dreams of a world without fear, killings and unnecessary pain is only a goal that makes every day a challenge and every hour worthwhile.

Yes, power corrupts. The worst are attracted by centralized power. The solution is for parents and educators to avoid subjecting children to power trips, the church to avoid the lure of power, the government to halt dividing economic and ethnic groups against each other. Conspiracies are possible when people have been conspired against from birth. If parents, schools, church and government divested themselves of the games that increase their power, new sources of energy and production would take their place and do a much better job of it.

**C.D.:** *What is your attitude on the right-left dichotomy? From your writing, I would presume that you have a "left-wing" background and probably are favorably disposed to socialism or "true" communism. Could you describe your social-political ideals? Everyone knows what Mae Brussell is against—your positive philosophy, on the other hand, would be news to many of our readers.*

**M.B.:** My attitude on the right-left dichotomy should not enter into or affect my research. When a biologist looks at cancer cells in a microscope, they are not Republican or Democratic or Socialist cells. There is no right-left distinction in diseases. I examine autopsy reports, sworn testimony under oath, Congressional Hearings, FBI, CIA and other government documents, witness testimony, police reports, books, articles and unpublished manuscripts along with newsletters.

My conclusions about assassinations and their cover-ups are cross-referenced and constantly checked for changes or new information. The FBI and Los Angeles Police Department have photographs labeled that prove ten or more bullets were fired in the Ambassador Hotel the night Sen. Robert Kennedy was killed.

Sirhan Sirhan's weapon only fired eight shots.

There is no indication that any of Sirhan's bullets went into Kennedy. The fatal shot came from behind the Senator, into his head. A guard from Lockheed, Thane Cesar, fired his gun that night.

Kennedy's coat sleeve was cut off and is missing.

The bullet-ridden ceiling panels are gone.

Sirhan Sirhan's weapon was "sold" and is out of the state, probably destroyed.

If the Republicans and the right-wing did the killing and cover up, we should know.

If the Democrats or Communists did the killing or cover-up, we should know.

L.A. Chief of Police Ed Davis, and former District Attorney Evelle Younger, were both running for governor of California at the time of the cover-up. The voters should be informed if Davis and Younger were engaged in a conspiracy to cover up the murder of a senator and presidential candidate.

The voters must be informed. This has nothing really to do with right-left.

Documents exist to prove that the CIA and FBI planned the murder of Richard Nixon in 1972. Conservative George Wallace was eliminated from the 1972 election due to a near assassination.

I want to know who is killing Republicans or Conservatives as much as I want to know who is killing President John F. Kennedy, Sen. Robert Kennedy, Malcolm X, Reverend Martin Luther King or hundreds of others less known.

Everyone *doesn't* know what Mae Brussell is against. If I tell you what I am against, you can deduce or know what I am for. I am against planned political assassinations by our intelligence and defense agents. The CIA, FBI, DIA and DISC (Defense Industry Security Command), were set up originally to protect citizens of the USA. They became their own judges and juries, private servants of corporations with investments at home and abroad.

I am against the constant destruction of evidence in criminal cases and political assassinations. Prime witnesses are murdered before or after testifying. Diaries are forged and planted in obvious places. Doubles are created to confuse. Police departments manipulate facts in cooperation with conspirators.

I am outraged that our judicial system since 1947 has been patterned after Nazi Germany. Patsies are dead or locked away. The assassins walk the streets or leave the country, "home free." I am against using Earl Warren, chief justice of the Supreme Court, to cover up the assassination of President Kennedy. When the highest court is corrupt, there is no hope at local levels.

I am against allowing the CIA to spend \$25 million since 1947 for the *express purpose*, as stated before, to alter our behavior. Is the State supreme over individuals? Who owns or controls our minds?

Why was CIA Director Allen Dulles allowed to order 100 million LSD tablets? Were half the U.S. population going to receive their doses? What gives the CIA and Pentagon the right to define normal, or to determine what is national security? Are we being drugged through food, water, and supplied with chemicals so we become slaves and robots? Where is all the cancer coming from? Why the preoccupation with death?

Why is the government in the business of creating a "psycho-civilized" world? Who is ordering the

ultrasonic waves to lower brain waves of cities' populations to an alpha state, leaving citizens susceptible to mass propaganda and hypnotic suggestion? These facts have been confirmed by researcher Walter Bowart in 1977. I learned about the project years ago.

I am against the using of CBS, ABC, NBC, UPI and AP by Washington D.C. since WWI, and by the CIA since WWII as propaganda tools. The so-called "liberal" *New York Times* and *Washington Post* would make Adolf Hitler proud. Notice that in all the *Washington Post* accolades concerning Watergate exposures, the newspaper never delved into the massive evidence surrounding the murder of Mary Jo Kopechne, the shooting of George Wallace, the Howard Hughes connections, the murder of J. Edgar Hoover, the planned riots for Miami in 1972, the assassination plans for Richard Nixon through both the San Diego Secret Army Organization and the Andrew Topping arrest in New York. The media are cover-up artists. They allow assassins or would-be-assassins to fade away.

One thing is certain about all these matters. The laws of nature are such that certain truths are going to come out. It is only a matter of time. There is no den in the wide world to hide a rogue. Commit a crime. You cannot recall the spoken word, you cannot wipe out the foot track, you cannot draw up the ladder as to leave no inlet or clue. **SOME DAMNING CIRCUMSTANCE ALWAYS TRANSPIRES.** The laws and substances of nature become penalties to the thief.

My positive philosophy is very simple. I believe there is in each of us a potential for peace and harmony. A few power-mad perverts dictate orders that must be challenged. They are in violation of the laws of nature.

A society that does not care for its infants with love and affection will create mad bombers. The source of this peace and harmony is within the family unit, not government agents or law enforcement. Without love in the home, there is never quiet in the community, cities or around the world.

There are ways to counteract the evil being purposely planned. Study history. Separate fears and prejudices from facts. Recognize facts from propaganda. Invest energy in fighting for what you believe in. Analyze harder where we are going and what you are doing about it. What do you really believe in? How much do we care?

**C.D.:** *Where can our readers get information on Walter Bowart's research on the mind control uses of ultrasonics and microwaves?*

**M.B.:** Walter Bowart's book, "*Operation Mind Control*," will be published in the Spring, 1978.

Bowart's allegations about the CIA using ultrasonic waves on the human brain to control the behavior pattern of entire cities confirm information I received in 1974 about the same project.

A reliable source of information told me that a radio tower and a tall bank tower in San Francisco were going to extend a beam to have virtual radio control of that entire city. He informed me that the radio frequencies would make meditation impossible. The radio towers were being utilized for future control of our minds. The same week that I received this information, an article in the *Los Angeles Times* appeared mentioning the use of radio beams over large cities to control the population.

**C.D.:** *Conspiracy Digest has often propounded the theory that the right-left political-economic spectrum is an artificial concoction of the ruling class that creates a "heads I win, tails you lose" situation for the ruled class. Isn't the choice between communism and fascism only a choice in style of tyranny? Are you familiar with Antony Sutton's Wall Street series of books that documents that both Nazism and Soviet Communism were financed largely by the same Wall Street cabal whose interest was in creating conditions for big government favoritism as opposed to laissez-faire competition?*

**M.B.:** The choices between fascism and communism are not our ONLY alternatives. Tyranny, by any

name, isn't the only solution.

I am familiar with Antony Sutton's books and own a few. Nazism and Soviet Communism were financed by Wall Street cabals. They were NOT FUNDED TO SUPPORT COMMUNISM.

Money was poured into the USSR and behind the Iron Curtain for the purpose of funding future uprisings and encouraging dissidents. Nazi agents are behind part of the KGB and MKD. Just as Wall Street poured money in Russia after WWI, Allen Dulles, attorney for the Wall Street cabal, then Director of the CIA, funded Adolf Hitler's chief of Nazi-Eastern Intelligence with \$200 million (our tax revenue again). Gehlen was paid for placing agents behind the Iron Curtain, and for cold war/hot war purposes. This money does not support communism, but *anti*-communism.

Marina Oswald's background was White Russian aristocracy. Marina has overwhelming links to the CIA, defense industry and General Reinhard Gehlen's agents through the CIA/Greek Orthodox Church. Her membership in the communist Komsomolsk organization, a leftist front, didn't bother the State Department or violently Anti-Communist Rescue Commission that met Lee and Marina in New York City.

The right-left political and economic spectrum is a farce. Howard Hughes' Summa Company, the South Korean KCIA, Hughes Medical Institute and other funding front operations have bought our Congress, Republicans as well as Democrats. Those that can't be bought are blackmailed.

**C.D.:** *On numerous occasions you have mentioned that the Buckley school of conservatives and his youth wing, Young Americans for Freedom (YAF), are connected to CIA/ruling-class dirty tricks and even the Kennedy Assassination. Few conspiracy buffs would dispute the CIA-Buckley-Establishment connection. Of course, Buckley is death on conspiracy theory. His favorite target is "paranoids."*

*What do you think of the conspiracy-minded conservatives, such as the Liberty Lobby and the John Birch Society? No doubt you disagree with their theories, but do you think they are largely sincere? Or are they black propaganda outlets for the Establishment? Or like many other organizations are they simply infiltrated and used from time to time in specific black propaganda campaigns? In one of your tapes you seemed to imply that George Schuler's American Opinion attack on Malcolm X contained outright lies and was timed to coincide with Malcolm's assassination. Comments?*

**M.B.:** Paranoia is a psychological diagnosis applied to a disease of the mind. Buckley is hardly a psychiatrist. He is a useful media showcase and propaganda machine.

When Buckley states his opinions in writing or on the air, he never prefaces remarks or articles by providing facts about his CIA days with E. Howard Hunt. Few people know that Buckley's family fortune came from Pantipec Oil Company. E. Howard Hunt and George DeMohrenschildt, Oswald's CIA baby-sitter, both worked under Warren Smith. Smith was President of Buckley's Pantipec Oil.

Buckley not only worked with E. Howard Hunt in the CIA, but formed the notorious YAF with Douglas Caddy, co-worker in the CIA office of Mullen and Co. of Watergate fame.

Members of the YAF were brought from U.S. Military Intelligence in Germany to the Dallas-Ft. Worth area in the fall of 1962. Their object was to infiltrate and take over this conveniently formed new organization. Orders went from Larry Schmidt, first to arrive, that all members had to be in Dallas before JFK arrived ... for their briefings and roles to be played. There is more to the Buckley-CIA-YAF-Caddy connections than time allows here.

Liberty Lobby and the John Birch Society accumulate interesting facts. Their numbers are correct, but the conclusions can't be proven and are in error.

Jimmy Carter sent a message into the new spacecraft. He wrote that "we human beings are still divided into nation states, but these states are rapidly becoming a single global civilization."

The Birch Society and Liberty Lobby would claim this is proof of "one world" conspiracy of

communism and the communists are winning their goals. On the other hand, my assessment forces me to believe the Bormann Brotherhood exists. Hitler's goal to rule the world through satellites and weapons is working. We are moving into the Nazification of planet earth. Carter's Human Rights issue is a sham. He scolds the USSR. We support and fund South Africa, Argentina, Chile, Brazil, South Korea, Nicaragua, Iran, feudal Middle-East countries with no trials and much torture.

George Schuler's attack upon Malcolm X, published in *American Opinion*, Feb. 1973, argues that it would be better to memorialize Benedict Arnold, a known traitor, than Malcolm X. Malcolm X was never a traitor to the USA.

Schuler's put down on Malcolm begins by stating Malcolm X was once a pimp, dope peddler, an ex-convict who served ten years for robbery.

He fails to mention the murder of Malcolm's father, the causes of his hatred and poverty, the reasons blacks get into crime. Schuler doesn't praise Malcolm X for changing his ways, for his eloquent self-education, for his published lectures and writings, for his ability to raise himself above the gutter to become an inspiration for many people.

White racists use Black fools and Jewish apologists for much of their dirty work.

The anti-Semitic YAF—John Birch Society wanted to place an ad, "Wanted for Treason," with a black border, in the newspapers the day JFK was assassinated in Dallas, Texas. Birch Society members paid for the ad. Neo-Nazi Christians wrote the ad. Whose name was at the bottom, in the newspaper Nov. 22, 1963? Jew boy Bernard Weissman. Why his name? Weissman testified before the Warren Commission that they wanted his name "because he was Jewish." Why did they need a Jewish name identified with the death of JFK? Because another Jew, Jack Rubenstein (Ruby), who worked with oil millionaire anti-Semites and wanted their approval, was going to silence the patsy. No other members of the YAF were asked to come before the Warren Commission. Why not?

**CD:** *A number of conspiracy researchers are suspicious of the U.S. Labor Party and NCLC, funded by powerful governments or private interests. They seem to promote some of your conspiracy theories, such as your interpretation of the Symbionese Liberation Army kidnapping of Patty Hearst. What do you think, is Lyndon LaRouche for real? We find it suspicious that a new world Central Bank is the linchpin of his program. Central Banks and their power to create money (power) by slapping ink on paper have always been the primary tool of ruling classes. What is your opinion of the money question?*

**M.B.:** The U.S. Labor Party always blames the CIA and Rockefeller for everything that is wrong.

Maybe they are hitting the top dogs. It is hard to argue that one.

However, the CIA and the Rockefellers can't do it alone. The USLP praises Gerald Ford as a fine man. Ford was a cover-up artist for the Warren Commission. His crime of lies about Oswald in his book and the cover-up of hard evidence make him guilty of crimes worse than Nixon was charged with. Ford covered up the killings of Kennedy, Officer J. D. Tippit, and the murder of Lee Harvey Oswald. Ford brought neo-Nazi G. Gordon Liddy to Washington, D.C. to work in the Treasury Dept. Ford pardoned Nixon because he was guilty of the same charges, cover-up of conspiracies.

The NCLC never uses documents that prove the Defense Industry Security Command, Division V of the FBI and other agencies had a part in the assassinations and conspiracies.

They were and are not interested in assassinations inside the USA.

Political murders determine who will become head of the Pentagon, Marines, Airforce, Navy, FBI, CIA, Treasury Dept., etc.

Financial policies, national and international, are controlled by corporations and individuals to make up multinational nation-state empires. It is the *systematic* and always planned *murders* that *control* their



*financial investments*. I want to know who is murdering. The NCLC speak of the condition. They can't make a proper diagnosis without examining the deaths. I agree with the NCLC that terrorism is funded by the right. This has been a historical truth, a technique used by the Czar then brought to Germany for the Nazis.

The SLA was formed by the CIA to infiltrate Bay Area left-wing movements and test mind control drugs.

Lyndon LaRouche never writes about Ronald Reagan, Robert Maheu, Howard Hughes, Paul Laxault, the Summa Company, the Hughes Medical Institute in Florida or others who are the opposite side of the Rockefeller coin. There is a battle going on between the warfare industries and war machine and the Eastern Wall Street gang. The NCLC knows the names of some of the players. They conspicuously omit others. Chase Manhattan Bank is named. Bank of America is never fingered.

My opinion on the money question could fill your entire issue. Profits are obtained by monopolizing what we need; oil, coal, water, transportation, minerals, gas, food, health, homes, entertainment, and communications (phones).

Profits are made from what we don't need; drugs, chemicals, tobacco, narcotics, gambling, prostitution, kidnapping, bank robberies, white collar crimes, hijacking, weapons, overcosts, guns, warfare machinery.

Murders and assassinations that I study pertain to those killings that served *a purpose* involving *future* financial gains that would not have occurred without those deaths. If the electoral system were REALLY FREE to allow people to vote for those representatives who could alter their lives and pocketbooks, the profits in the hands of a few would be considerably reduced.

If the Judicial system really worked, there would be fewer crimes and payoffs for murdering.

Is money the root of all evil? It comes pretty close.

For a given salary, the head and fingers of SLA leader Donald DeFreeze were cut off before his body was sent to Ohio.

Who paid for the injections that Jack Ruby and Martha Mitchell received? What laboratory manufactured the substance?

What profits were made from the LSD given to Patty Hearst while locked in a closet for 45 days? How were the car accidents of Murray Chotiner and Clay Shaw financed?

What did it cost to cover up the fatal plane crash of CIA money bagwoman Dorothy Hunt at the height of Watergate?

How much was the telephone bill from New York City to Chicago when CBS ordered the cremation of Michelle Clark, victim on Dorothy Hunt's plane along with 45 others?

Were Jack Ruby's debts of \$40,000 to the IRS before the Kennedy assassination automatically paid when he obliged and shot Lee Harvey Oswald?

How much tax money went to fund doubles for Lee Harvey Oswald, Sirhan Sirhan, Donald DeFreeze and James Earl Ray?

Where are the bankers who are funding violence? Are we paying for all this, the murders, the expensive, lengthy trials and hush money?

Who paid the hospital bills in Colorado for Dita Beard, ITT secretary, when she embarrassed President Richard Nixon?

The important crises in America are what we are doing and what we are allowing to happen.

Fascism isn't found in bank names or bank titles. It is what they are doing to people in front of our eyes.

According to New York City Health Department figures during 1976, murder was the number one cause of death for ages between 15-24. MURDER IS WINNING OVER DRUG ABUSE, CANCER, DISEASES OR ANY OTHER CAUSE.

I don't care as much about the banking houses as I do about where money is *abused* and wasted. If we were ever to solve these crimes, we could locate which banking houses were funding the plans.

**CD:** *From listening to your tapes, I detect that you believe that the Bildeberger-CIA-CFR “free world” Establishment ruling class is Anglo-Saxon/White Racist. How do you square this theory with the apparent pro-minority attitude of the Establishment’s kept liberals and think tank/foundations? Left-cover? Incitement to backlash? How do so many of Jewish descent become prominent in government and finance if the ruling class is still White Racist? How do you account for the Rothschilds, Warburgs, Schiffs, Kissingers, etc.?*

**M.B.:** The Bildebergers, CIA, CFR establishment ruling class is basically Anglo-Saxon White Racist. There are a few Jewish showpieces allowed on the fringe for entertainment or media coverage.

Racism in the USA is everywhere, in every prison, police department, and so-called peacemaking organizations.

*The Control of Candy Jones* by Donald Bain tells how a New York model was taken by the CIA, injected with sodium pentothal, and hypnotized. Candy was then taught to hate Blacks, Jews and Italians. Why? Why were our tax dollars (I keep repeating this because it makes me furious that we are funding these crimes) used to further hatred? How many more Candy Joneses were taught to hate? Candy joined the CIA to deliver messages and ended up with two personalities inside her head.

There is no pro-minority attitude on the part of the Establishment. That is so foolish that I wonder what kind of vacuum you are coming from. Blacks, Mexicans, Jews and Indians are not part of the mainstream of white USA. They are on the lowest fringes.

A few Jews such as the Rothschilds, Warburgs and Schiffs are always the token names for a gentile society. They do not represent assimilation or a symbol of Jewish-Christian solidarity.

Henry Kissinger is a different story. Kissinger was developed by U.S. Army Intelligence following World War II. Kissinger worked in counter-intelligence. Many Christian agents were assuming names of Jews killed in the concentration camps.

How is it possible that Jewish Henry Kissinger became the darling protégé of Rockefeller, Exxon, Standard Oil? Kissinger has been photographed kissing Anwar Sadat in Egypt. Sadat was in league with Hitler’s Nazi brotherhood.

Would oil magnates with their anti-Semitic clubs and multi-million dollar investments allow Jewish Kissinger to make deals and sign contracts with oil giants in the Middle-East? Why does the Shah of Iran, a Moslem, work with Kissinger so well?

Kissinger put Nazis into power in Greece, Brazil, Chile—they love him. When Hitler’s \$400-million in cash went to Argentina, did they know that Kissinger would be heading our State Department and National Security Council? No Jew would be in charge of the Pentagon. The CIA is a racist organization.

All of this is impossible!!! Kissinger’s Jewish cover conceals the Rockefeller and Wall Street bankers directing him.

**C.D.:** *Isn’t it possible that all racial-ethnic issues are simply manipulated to keep the ruled class fighting among themselves? It seems incredible to me that men (or women) with the intelligence (if evil intelligence) to conspiratorially rule nations (and maybe even the world) would be so petty-minded as to be racists. What is your reaction?*

**M.B.:** Racism is taught from an early age. White men and women fear they will lose their jobs, and also lose their possessions in a competitive market with minorities.

There must have been a lot of black anger after slavery, a rage that the white man feared. The way to control this situation was and is by nurturing hatreds, hiring more police, rigging the courts to keep minorities locked up, sending narcotics to the ghetto, exclusion from labor unions and labor market, and many other techniques. You know what they are.

**C.D.:** *I agree that race prejudice exists to one degree or another at most levels of U.S. society. However, it seems to me that the majority working classes are the most racist because they fear competition for jobs from Blacks and Mexicans. The ruling class, especially the Eastern Wall Street gang that controls the “liberal” CBS/ABC/NBC/New York Times/Washington Post, really seems to take the side of minorities. Is this just fake propaganda to rake in minority votes?*

**M.B.:** Competition for jobs between Indians, Blacks and Chicanos is caused by a racist power structure in this country that refuses to allow jobs in the first place. Labor Unions exclude minorities. Medical schools and law schools could be increased by the hundreds instead of bickering over a particular student's grades.

IQ tests have been proven to be racist, thereby dropping off otherwise qualified students. By keeping minorities out of the professions, except entertainment and athletics, the white community can keep their residential areas white, their schools white, their churches white, perpetuate the racism. There is no need for fences or ID cards.

Law enforcement and government agencies, such as the FBI, CIA, NSA, DIA, DISC, are predominantly white.

We could write an entire issue of *Conspiracy Digest* about our differences regarding CBS, ABC, NBC, *New York Times* and *Washington Post*.

Where do you ever get the label “liberal” for these people?

How can you possibly say they take the side of minorities? When? Where? How?

I subscribe to these newspapers and want to puke. I have boycotted major network news coverage since I studied political assassinations because of their lies, distortions, half truths, insinuations and massive cover-ups.

The United States press doesn't fake propaganda. They don't even appeal to minorities. To hell with minority votes. These maniacs support military dictatorships and fascism, instituted by the USA since World War II. They treat the CIA and heads of state as if they were some kind of royalty, not the war criminals they really are.

**C.D.:** *Several right-wing authors have theorized that the main conflict in the world is or was the battle between Wasp and Jewish financiers. Or, more simply, that the history of the 20th Century is primarily the Rockefeller (Standard Oil) vs. Rothschild (Royal Dutch Shell) battle to control governments and resources. Do you think there is anything to these theories? What do you think about the Cowboy-Yankee War, by Carl Oglesby? Your research would seem to support the theory that Nixon was an agent of new wealth, the “Cowboy” capitalist faction (Hughes?), finally done in by the old wealth, “Yankee” capitalist faction (Rockefeller-Rothschild) at Watergate?*

**M.B.:** The main conflict in the world is not between Wasp and Jewish financiers.

The battle of Cowboy vs. Yankee, Carl Oglesby's theories, are oversimplified. There is no way to mark off geographical boundaries or to separate fighting factions into such categories. What we are experiencing is a series of revolutions taking place at the same time. Some of them are political. Others are cultural and social.

While these changes have been occurring in the 20th century, the old feudal monopolies, economically dependent upon empires, have been grasping for control of sources of power and wealth (listed earlier as sources of profit).

Three good books that describe the origins for our current moral and financial bankruptcy are *The Great Conspiracy* by Michael Sayers and Albert E. Kahn, *Merchants of Death* by H. C. Egglebrecht, and *Weimar Republic, Clandestine Rearmament*, by E. J. Gumbel.

Following World War I, the allied armies were afraid to disarm German militarism, fearing that Bolshevism would spread throughout Europe.

The solution was secret, clandestine armies, the secret SS, a series of over 400 murders that altered the face of Germany.

U.S. Corporations and Wall Street, along with France and England, armed Germany.

World War I mobilized 66,103,164 men. 37,494,186 were killed. Indirect costs were \$151 million. Direct costs were \$208 billion.

The propaganda myth of the “menace of Bolshevism” put Nazis in power. Adolf Hitler, hypnotized front man for the warfare industries and corporations, was to rid Europe of Bolshevism.

When World War II was over, and the communists were still very much alive, THE SAME CORPORATIONS AND MULTINATIONAL COMPANIES THAT ARMED GERMANY AFTER WWI sent the Nazis and war criminals with their loot, counterfeit or otherwise, to the USA, Middle East, Asia, Africa and South America.

Allen Dulles, Wall Street attorney, made arrangements for the Nazis’ exit. He became the first director of the CIA in 1947.

The divisions and decoys we fall into, all the categories of conflict, never follow history or documents day-by-day to understand why we have so many assassinations and cover-ups. Over 600 Nazis were brought to our defense industries, universities and hospitals from 1945-1952 under Project Paperclip.

World War II cost 80 million lives. The cost went up. The rearming for World War III began as early as 1945, when the decision was made to protect doctors and scientists under Hitler to continue their human experimentations and weapons systems research in the United States. The real battle now is whether or not it is too late to stop this country from going fascist. If Arab investors, funded by the Nazis, withdraw their savings from U.S. banks, the country will be instantly bankrupt.

Nazi General Reinhard Gehlen had the solution for conquered USSR territory.

Gehlen was going to turn 50 million Russians into slaves “in accordance with Aryan racial principals, to become sub humans.”

Some “forty million Soviet Citizens would be eliminated by natural means, namely famine.” This is the same Gehlen that Allen Dulles provided \$200,000,000 of *our tax dollars*. Yes! Add it up. Are we getting our money’s worth? (See *Reinhard Gehlen, Spy of the Century*, E. H. Cookridge)

It is easier to understand droughts, famines, terrorism, new kinds of diseases, rare cancers, mind control experiments, stock manipulations, labor strikes and other unpleasant “accidents” of nature in the USA after studying the history of Nazism.

**C.D.:** *How much conflict do you see in the ruling class? Some conspiriologists think it is all fake, a diversion.*

**M.B.:** The conflict in the ruling class is between those who are elected and appointed to rule, and those who are acting illegally to condition us for the next war or series of wars. We are identical to Germany in 1932. Salvadore Allendé had to put up with strikes and the raging of the Chilean citizens who turned out to be paid by the CIA (over \$8 million was spent to disrupt his country).

Nothing is natural today. Billions are going into creating divisions, terror, to make headlines, to spread confusion and fear.

If any officials come along with independence or suggestions, they are killed, blackmailed, ignored, surreptitiously drugged, paid off or bugged. To make change today is to enter into an obstacle course.

The intelligence community and the people doing all this manipulating to enhance power and wealth are moving against the laws of nature. Something must give. Our institutions should be re-examined. Individuals must come forward with enough courage to support investigators like myself, who are armed

with facts and information.

As Emerson said, "That form of government which prevails is the expression of what civilization exists in the population which permits it."

**C.D.:** *Many conspiriologists point the finger at David Rockefeller as the most powerful financial conspirator in America and possibly the world. Do you agree? What about Hughes, H.L. Hunt? Others? Is Chase-Manhattan really going broke?*

**M.B.:** David Rockefeller might be the most powerful financial conspirator in America. Howard Hughes and H. L. Hunt are dead. Daniel Ludwig is hiding.

Rockefeller managed to keep their boy Kissinger running all our foreign policies in every country while their Exxon stayed on top, the ranking corporation for profits. Nice arrangement!! That is power. The Bildebergers select our presidents.

Is Ronald Reagan a member of the Bildeberger and Tri-Laterals?

If Ronald Reagan were to become President because of Carter's death, would the Rockefellers be still be powerful?

Where would the power be transferred? To the Pentagon and away from Wall Street.

The power is in a silencer, secret weapons. It comes in many forms. This is a battle royal between two kings, the Rockefeller Dynasty and the weapons-warfare, clandestine government the Rockefellers created originally for their own power.

CIA agent John Connally, one of the most powerful men in the world, named as part of the DISC, FBI combine that covered up the JFK assassination, is opening funding offices for Reagan in D.C.

Can the Rockefellers survive? Are they part of a dying era, identical to Kaiser Wilhelm? IS THE AMMUNITION INDUSTRY READY TO TAKE OVER THE USA? That is where the power struggle is taking place.

The Wall Street-based international banks created spies to march in protection of their profits. The armies turned against their masters. They decided they could create their own wealth and power. New York is crumbling. The Pentagon is stronger than ever. Yale, Harvard, Princeton and the top eastern universities haven't produced a new idea or a constructive change for all their classical education. They have been swallowed by the Pentagon and spy contracts.

The USA looks like a dance of death in every major city.

**C.D.:** *Unless I am misreading you, you seem to have deep respect for John F. Kennedy. Is there any reason to believe that his idealistic line was for real? Wasn't he just another glib gangster who lost? Do you agree with Oglesby that he was an agent of the old Wall Street establishment (as was his Nazi-leaning father), and that his assassination was plotted by Southern Rim upstarts?*

**M.B.:** Yes, I do have a respect for John F. Kennedy.

If you don't believe his idealistic line was for real, just add up what he was doing when he was killed.

JFK asked his brother, Attorney General Robert Kennedy, to break up organized crime. Nobody high-up in government has tangled the Mafia. J. E. Hoover, the hired hands of FBI and CIA, ran the assassination teams. They have been used since World War II.

JFK was attempting to end the oil-tax depletion rip-offs, to get tax money from oil companies.

JFK instituted the nuclear test ban treaty, often called "the kiss of death," to oppose the Pentagon.

JFK called off the Invasion of Cuba. He allowed Castro to live, antagonized narcotics and gambling, oil and sugar interests, formerly in Cuba.

JFK asked his brother, Attorney General Robert Kennedy, to break up the CIA, the "hidden government

behind my back.” Allen Dulles was fired. Dulles, the attorney for international multinationals, was angry.

JFK planned to withdraw troops from Vietnam after the 1964 elections. Nov. 24, 1963, two days after JFK’s burial, the Pentagon escalated the Vietnam war ... with no known provocations, after JFK was gone.

There was no chance Kennedy could survive antagonizing the CIA, oil companies, Pentagon, organized crime.

He was not their man.

The assassination of JFK employed people from the Texas-Southwest. *It was not a Southern plot. Upstarts could not* have controlled the northern CIA, FBI, Kennedy family connections. This was a more detailed, sophisticated conspiracy that was to set the pattern for future murders to take place.

The murder was funded by Permindex, with headquarters in Montreal and Switzerland. Their stated purpose was to encourage trade between nations in the Western world. Their actual purpose was fourfold:

1) To fund and direct assassinations of European, Mid-East and world leaders considered threats to the western world, and to Petroleum Interests of their backers.

2) Provide couriers, agents for transporting and depositing funds through Swiss Banks for Vegas, Miami and the international gambling syndicate.

3) Coordinate the espionage activities of White Russian Solidarists and Division V of the FBI, headed by William Sullivan.

4) Build, acquire and operate hotels and gambling casinos. See: *Nomenclature of an Assassination Cabal*, by William Torbitt.

## CHAPTER TEN

# WHY WAS PATRICIA HEARST KIDNAPPED?

(ORIGINALLY PUBLISHED IN THE REALIST, JULY 1974)

### CONTENTS

#### I. WHY WAS PATRICIA HEARST KIDNAPPED?

#### II. CAST OF CHARACTERS

#### III. CHRONOLOGY OF EVENTS

#### IV. WHY WAS THE SLA CREATED – THE MOTIVES?

#### V. THE TELL-TALE REVOLUTIONARIES: CONSPICUOUS BANDITOS OR PROVOCATEURS?

#### VI. TACTICAL SUPPORT – WHERE DID IT COME FROM?

#### VII. HOW DANGEROUS WAS THE SLA?

#### VIII. WHY THE CHARGES AGAINST PATTY?

#### IX. THE DEATH TRAP – HOW DO YOU TELL A CIA ESPIONAGE PLOT FROM A REVOLUTIONARY, RADICAL, TERRORIST GUERRILLA ARMY?

##### 1. COVER STORY

##### 2. COINCIDENCE?

##### 3. DUMMY FRONTS

##### 4. USE OF MEDIA AND PROPAGANDA

##### 5. CIA COLLUSION

##### 6. FBI COLLUSION

##### 7. TOM CHARLES HUSTON PLAN, COMBINED MILITARY, JUSTICE DEPARTMENT, CIA, FBI, POLICE DEPARTMENTS, DEPARTMENT OF CORRECTIONS, STANFORD RESEARCH INSTITUTE, PRESIDENT RICHARD NIXON, VICE-PRESIDENT GERALD FORD

#### XI. INDICATIONS THE SLA WAS PART OF A LARGER NATIONAL CONSPIRACY

#### XII. WAS THIS PLAN NECESSARY?

*“You only need to have a tape recorder to set up a revolutionary movement today.”*

**—FBI Director Charles Bates, San Francisco**

There are three Symbionese Liberation Armies.

This article is about SLA-BC ...

### **SLA-BC (Before Cremation)**

A small band of people brought together in the San Francisco Bay Area, California through various manipulations: military intelligence infiltrated radical groups, specifically the prison's Black Guerrilla Family, Vietnam Veterans Against the War, United Farm Workers, Chino Defense Fund, Venceremos and the Women's Movement. These targets of the FBI and police were to be associated with the importation of persons from out of state. Some local women were brought into the group to lend it authenticity.

### **SLA-AC (After Cremation)**

Radicals or concerned citizens who responded with sympathy and horror at the public cremation of six SLA members by the military SWAT team. Continuous government murders—the Orangeburg massacre, Jackson State, Kent State, Attica and San Quentin, police murders of Black Panthers, Black Muslims and hundreds of others—necessarily provoke a genuine response. Silence in the face of these acts escalates genocide. Public disapproval escalates police armies.

### **SLA-CIA**

More “liberation armies” surface, fictitious messages, forged documents, infiltrators and spies. Legitimate reform groups will continue to be discredited by acts of violence committed in their names. Peaceful rallies will be destroyed by intelligence agents. The organized disruption of the anti-war movement and rock concerts that took place during the '60s will escalate. The kidnappings and bombings will be blamed on the SLA, or “dedicated to the memory of the six slain SLA members.” These planned acts of violence will include chemical warfare.

## [I. WHY WAS PATRICIA HEARST KIDNAPPED?](#)

The kidnapping of Patricia Campbell Hearst was as vital to the creation of the Symbionese Liberation Army as the murder of Austrian Archduke Franz Ferdinand was to the beginning of World War I. Both the kidnapping and the murder were excuses to declare war. The ensuing battles were carefully prepared and anticipated by the merchants of death.

The goal of the SLA—World War III—is to plunge the Third World masses into starvation and slavery. The CIA has accomplished this in 77 countries. The Third World inside the United States is the next selected victim.

The SLA was nurtured inside the American prison system. This will provide the excuse to isolate prisons from future visitors, creating private Dachaus and another Auschwitz.

The SLA was created to spread terror and fear across the country.

There will be a forced response upon existing radicals. Domestic chaos will escalate. Carefully synchronized with the Hearst kidnapping in Berkeley were a series of provocateur kidnappings. Fictitious “armies” surfaced. As far away as England, well-dressed and well-financed Ian Ball pretended to kidnap Princess Anne to “feed the poor.” After his brief moment in history, Ball was taken away to a mental hospital.



An admitted kidnapping hoax involved Jean Paul Litt, son of a Belgian diplomat, in Florence, Italy.

The timing of international with national kidnappings could easily be planned to instill fear of an epidemic of abductions across continents.

In the meantime, and not by coincidence, only the poor suffer the kidnappings and shootings.

America's first political kidnapping was necessary to justify the creation of laws and police SWAT teams. They can later be used against guerrilla or terrorist activities.

Increased repression, genocide, starvation, widespread unemployment, inadequate health care and housing must necessarily provoke anger. Washington is preparing its defenses, punishments and armies in the streets.

A series of staged exploits by the SLA created fear, suspicion and mistrust of genuine avenues of political change. Radical movements can be discredited and associated with kidnapping, terror, murder, bank robbery and violence.

Under the guise of "reforms," the door is now open for increased infiltration and disruption of progressive movements.

The Watergate affair provides only a small glimpse of how the White House, Pentagon, CIA, FBI, local police departments and intelligence agencies rig elections, manipulate candidates and violate the rights of citizens. Wiretapping, smear campaigns, illegal entry, forgery, interception and opening of mail, provocation, planned kidnaps, blackmail, leaks, poisoning and assassination are acceptable tactics to the "team members."

The Justice Department, attorney generals, government prosecutors and investigators are used to protect these domestic espionage operations and cover up the serious crimes committed.

Intelligence agents don't only work against us at election time. They work every year, in every city, to help the power structure maintain control. They work against leftists, radicals and ordinary citizens assembling to inquire how their freedoms are being taken away.

Government-funded studies are conducted at Rand and other think tanks on how to manipulate the population for maximum effectiveness and profit. The armies put these plans into action.

The agencies that control our elections, and indeed the selection of candidates, by bullets and smear tactics also control domestic productivity and investments. Starvation and unemployment will inevitably lead to violent objections, so provisions must be made to handle the mob. That is what the SLA was about.

Members of radical groups in the Bay Area were taunted and baited to join the revolution to determine how many were ready for the next stage and would accept violence. All of these groups turned the SLA down, suspecting that they were police provocateurs.

The "People In Need" Program (the Hearst food giveaway plan) and the SLA communiqués identified radical or leftist organizations. Their strength and numbers were added up. Leaders were identified.

Public sensitivities were tested by well-placed cameras, which invited us to witness the SLA cremation in Los Angeles. How will we respond the next time troops are deployed to control the people? What did you think of the first military operation inside the U.S., based upon the feeble creation of the mythical SLA., and our "first political kidnapping"?

The 1960's saw the systematic murder of politicians, civil rights leaders, minority spokesmen, educators, Black Panthers, prisoners and many other concerned citizens.

In the 1970's, large masses of the population, now leaderless, can be controlled and exterminated. We have allowed this situation to develop by not exposing each conspiracy as it came along, pretending the facts and evidence would disappear.

Dr. Marcus Foster, Oakland School Superintendent, was murdered by the same kind of people, and for the same reasons, as Martin Luther King.

Patricia Hearst was kidnapped by the same kind of people, and for the same reasons, as Martha

Mitchell.

Our lives are manipulated by specific individuals who can be identified and exposed. Conspiracy theories only remain “theories” when there is no court, no lawyer, no judge, no Congress with the courage to expose the evidence. In every case in which evidence is pursued, the “theory” becomes a clear-cut case of criminal conspiracy.

It took ten years for Emile Zola to reveal that Captain Alfred Dreyfus did not betray the French Army.

*“Wherever and whenever dissension about social harmony, political expediency and national defense obscures the rights of minorities, the corruption of institutions and the aberrations of patriotism, there is a Dreyfus Affair.”*

—**David L. Lewis, Prisoners of Honor**

America has hundreds of Dreyfus Affairs going. Latest on the list was the creation of the SLA.

Congress gives the CIA and other intelligence agencies all the money they desire. No questions are asked about how much they receive, much less how it is used. CIA Director William Colby wants to tighten secrecy—with the threat of a \$10,000 fine and ten years in jail—for any Paul Reveres shouting in the dark to wake us up.

Until the present time, the CIA was carefully inconspicuous on the domestic scene. Creation of the SLA provides an excuse for the CIA and special police forces resembling the German Gestapo to step forth publicly and assume control of all law enforcement agencies.

The covert operations and psychological warfare techniques that were used to form the SLA were perfected in Britain and Germany during World War II. After the war, our OSS was converted to the CIA by English and German spymasters.

Right-wing groups such as the American Nazi Party, the Ku Klux Klan, the Minutemen and National States Rights Party are used as fronts for CIA and FBI operations. The military-intelligence teams give approval, funding, tactical support and protection from arrest.

Mass education, political organization and the attempt to solve economic and social problems are perceived as threats to the status quo. Recommendations for constructive alternatives to unemployment, sickness, hunger and poverty are answered by chaos, violence and racism. It is because the solutions to many problems exist today that armies and propaganda machines must step lip their domestic warfare. Police, prison guards, and intelligence agents flex their muscles and take aim at their victims.

### **Motive for Creation of the SLA**

This elaborate conspiracy had fifteen goals, and a careful observer can see them implemented in current news stories.

1. Inflame national fear of terrorist organizations and future kidnappings, accompanied by increased bombings.
2. Link U.S. terrorists to international guerrilla groups.
3. Discredit communes.
4. Escalate domestic fear of Mao Tse Tung, brainwashing and indoctrination.
5. Create the apparent justification for UCLA’s Institute to Study the Causes and Prevention of Violence, now temporarily shelved and suspect.
6. Discredit the poor and test food distribution programs.
7. Isolate prisoners from genuine reform organizations.
8. Escalate domestic race war between blacks and whites.
9. Discredit radical and/or leftist organizations, particularly the Black Guerrilla Family, Los Venceremos, United Farm Workers, women’s movement groups and Vietnam Veterans Against the War.
10. Increase public and private police forces and security agents.
11. Turn the population into informers.
12. Prompt new legislation against future kidnappings.
13. Link demons and the Devil to communists, radicals, leftists and other “deviants” from the official Government line, virtuous right-thinking Christianity.

14. Discredit the FBI; make the military, international police and CIA appear necessary to control terrorism in the U.S.
15. Set up conditions for martial law, prevent free election choices in 1976 and escalate fear to keep power in the hands of the military and intelligence agencies.

What was Patricia Hearst's state of mind during these various manipulations? None of us was there, so we can only speculate. Did she undergo a change to think and feel with the "radicals" when she was their captive? The rank-and-file of the SLA consisted predominantly of CIA agents and police informants. For this reason, Patty could be cleverly controlled to give the appearance that she had joined them of her own free will.

Sophisticated radicals of the Bay Area rejected the SLA, but Patty Hearst had no choice; she was their captive.

Each day we were invited to witness the purposeful manipulation of an individual who had been captured, and subsequently altered drastically over a four-month period of time. Patty lived with fear, was taught terror, became hunted and oppressed, was given a new name, a new family and new "loves."

Was Patty Hearst brainwashed?

What did Vacaville Medical Facility promise Donald DeFreeze in exchange for the use of his head? What favor did he do for them?

Why was CIA agent Colston Westbrook—educated in psychological warfare and the training of assassination and terrorist cadres—chosen to select and train the group that became the SLA?

Joseph Remiro and Nancy Ling Perry, critical to the SLA for military tactics and cover story rhetoric, were dependent on drugs. Both were political conservatives with a "kill-a-commie-for-Christ" background. Their transition into "radicals" could have been assisted by the same chemical and psychological controls our intelligence agencies are using and experimenting with daily.

Bill and Emily Harris, and Angela Atwood, worked together as a "mod squad" narc team for the Indiana State Police. What brought them all scurrying to the Bay Area in the summer of 1972?

Russell Little and Robyn Steiner, college chums from the University of Florida, drove out together from Florida to Oakland in the summer of '72. Though neither had shown previous interest in blacks or prisoners, both immediately began working with Colston Westbrook and Donald DeFreeze at Vacaville Medical Facility.

Camilla Hall and Patricia Soltysik were at least authentic residents of the Berkeley community. What controls were used to draw them into the SLA and ultimately to their deaths in Log Angeles?

Donald DeFreeze and Patty Hearst are not the only ones who were brainwashed.

The same mass media that told us Lee Harvey Oswald killed John F. Kennedy—and that James Earl Ray killed Martin Luther King, Sirhan Sirhan killed Robert F. Kennedy, Arthur Bremer was the lone gunman when George Wallace was shot, and Ted Kennedy was responsible for the death of Mary Jo Kopechne—brainwash this society every single day. The creation of the SLA is only one more propaganda lie. We can't discuss Patty's brainwashing without looking at our own.

Our sensitivities and emotions were tested over the same period of time as Patty Hearst's and Donald DeFreeze's. Patty was taken to a building near the death trap on 54th Street to witness six of her close associates and intimates for the last four months shot and burned to death. We watched the event in living color over Friday's TV Dinner.

All of us took part.

The only ones to gain from the maneuvers of the SLA were the military and police agencies. They have already spent between \$5 and \$10 million "pursuing" the SLA. Ten thousand young adults were stopped, searched or arrested within a three-week period. SWAT police teams are now located in every major city. Police helicopter contracts are escalating. Computerized police information systems will increase. And the CIA will openly take over local police departments, no longer hide behind public relations doors.

The creation of the fictitious Symbionese Liberation Army was a cruel hoax perpetrated on the

American public.

Years of planning went into this operation. It may have started taking shape after the Chicago convention in 1968, when protestors were moving into the streets, displeased with Washington's policies. The intelligence community was determined that large riots such as those in Watts and Detroit would never happen again. The next stage of "political protest" will be planned terrorist activities.

To speed things along, police and the military have distributed weaponry selectively, knowing that dissidents will be outnumbered, outgunned and handled with brutality. America will become like Vietnam, a battleground of burnings, killings and provocations. Military provocateurs will be used to control blacks, Chicanos, Indians and radicals.

The public cremation in Los Angeles on May 17, 1974 was not the end of the SLA. It was only Stage One. Vietnam arrived in California.

The families of the deceased SLA members wish they understood what the SLA was about, aside from the empty rhetoric. The SLA's printed analysis of fascism in America was accurate enough, but their actions did not point the way to constructive programs for altering society. The SLA provocateurs simply illustrated how easy it is to be wiped out once the issues are declared. Police have made it perfectly clear what can happen to you if you don't like what you are getting.

A 15-member team of psychiatrists, criminologists and suicide specialists has assembled to piece together what they call "psychological autopsies" to answer "puzzling question" remaining after the SLA members "chose to die."

Nancy Ling Perry was gunned down after she fled from the flaming house. What does that tell the so-called experts? Why wasn't a psychological profile of the police who did not allow her to surrender prepared?

The "psychological autopsies" of the SLA are a CIA technique for culling irrelevant facts from a person's life. They will dangle these facts before us as "motives" for violence, but the analysis will make no reference to how the victims were led and tricked into dying.

Donald DeFreeze may have had fantasies of becoming a great black leader. The systematic assassination of black leaders left a genuine void. The same agencies that murdered George Jackson, Malcolm X, Fred Hampton, Martin Luther King, Che Guevara and Jonathan Jackson were not about to provide Field Marshal General Cinque with his own personal army, without having some purpose of their own. Was Cinque's vision of freeing society's slaves born at Vacaville Medical Facility, known and dreaded for experimentation on the human mind?

DeFreeze didn't outsmart the law enforcement agencies from the time of his "escape," as the SLA communiqué would have us believe. These agencies permitted him his freedom only until the time came when they wanted him dead.

The street was choked with Los Angeles police agents and DeFreeze was an escaped convict, wanted for murder, kidnapping, bank robbery and assault. He never managed to persuade a single black person to join the SLA. The only support given to the SLA by blacks came from police agents, informers and collaborators who conspired to lure him to his death trap.

The man was mechanized and robotized by the CIA and other agencies. He was a pathetic example of the way our society uses black males in its sadistic, imperialistic greed. Legitimate dreams are perverted by the military intelligence system. One black male surrounded by whites, and all of them led step-by-step to their deaths, was presented as a serious army, a threat to all. And the nation responded like a hypnotized, robotized zombie, like Camilla Hall, Donald DeFreeze or Patricia Hearst, drawn slowly, step by programmed step, toward destruction.

Are there really such vicious and immoral people making long-range plans and conspiring against us? Of course there are. And the more carefully they plan, the more difficult it is to detect and unravel the master plan.

Politica was a game plan devised by Abt Associates in Cambridge, Massachusetts. The Pentagon and CIA wanted a course of action against developing Third World countries, including Chile. Politica was funded by the Defense Department's Advanced Research Projects Agency (ARPA). The aim was to devise methods for anticipating social groups and personality characteristics that might emerge in response to given military actions. Politica became a reality when Salvadore Allendé was murdered, and Chile delivered into the hands of ITT and other investors.

The Phoenix Program was applied to Vietnam the way Politica was used in Chile. CIA Director William Colby was in charge of the Phoenix Program. It included a continuous policy of political assassinations, rigged elections, political imprisonment in American-made tiger cages, torture and slanted misinformation spread by uncontrollable CIA agents. Colby promised at his Senate confirmation hearings in July, 1973 that he would curb the CIA's activities at home and abroad. Instead, he has imported the Phoenix Program to the United States.

The SLA script was to America what Politica was to Chile, or the Phoenix Program to Vietnam. Methods of political control through manipulation and terror have been perfected. Our response to America's "first political kidnapping" will determine how well these machinations succeed.

II. CAST OF CHARACTERS

THE CALIFORNIA CONNECTIONS

Donald DeFreeze, Camilla Hall, Nancy Ling Perry, Patricia Soltysik, Joseph Remiro.

IMPORTATIONS—MIGRATORY BIRDS

Angela Atwood, Gary Atwood, Emily Harris, William Harris, Russell Little, Robyn Steiner, William Wolfe.

PATSIES

Donald DeFreeze, Patricia Hearst.

VICTIMS

Dr. Marcus Foster, Donald DeFreeze, William Wolfe, Camilla Hall, Angela Atwood, Nancy Ling Perry, Patricia Soltysik.

MILITARY AGENTS, INTELLIGENCE AGENTS AND POLICE

Wes Davis, Dr. Frederick Hacker, William Harris, Ron Karenga, Ludlow Kramer, Joseph Remiro, Chris Thompson, Colston Westbrook, Attorney General Evelle Younger, six migratory birds from the East.

ALLOWED TO VANISH

Peter Benenson, Jean Chan, JoAnn Little DeVito and Joseph DeVito, Amanda De Normanville, Dave Gunnell, Bernard Keaton, Tom Mathews, Mary Alice Siem, There Wheeler, three unnamed black agents of the LAPD.

**Angela Atwood, alias Deborah Key Crus, General Gelina, Angela DeAngelis**

Graduate, University of Indiana.  
Trained by CIA think tank, College of Foreign Affairs, University of Indiana, Bloomington.  
Worked in a "mod squad," setting up narcotics arrests for the Indiana State Police Intelligence Division.  
Angela's father a Teamsters' Union Official, in New Jersey.  
Never discussed with best friend how she met Gary, her husband, or why she married him. "Nobody could get near him."

Moved to Oakland, California with husband Gary Atwood, Emily and William Harris, summer, 1972.

Upon arriving in Oakland, Angela immediately volunteered to work for the United Farm Workers and Los Venceremos, both highly infiltrated by the Federal Government at the time.

Visited Vacaville Medical Facility and prisoners in the Black Cultural Association (BCA).

Described as warm, sensitive, wanted to be an actress.

Not politically sophisticated upon arrival in California.

Employed as a waitress at Great Electric Underground at the Bank of America Building, San Francisco.

A close friend feared Gary might kill Angela. He had beaten her.

Gary and Angela maintained separate sets of friends. Their husband-wife relationship was similar to that of known espionage agents.

Gary moved back to Indiana in the summer of 1973. In the fall, Angela severed other friendships, proclaiming, "I am into my own trip now," and moved in with Emily and William Harris.

November 7, 1973, one day before arrest of Remiro and Little, Angela Atwood bought a .380 caliber automatic Mauser pistol and registered it in her name. Gary Atwood's library card was found at the Sutherland Court address after Remiro and Little were arrested.

Surfaced as "General Gelina" after the Hearst kidnapping.

Found dead in the house on 54th Street in Los Angeles 24 hours after the five other bodies were discovered.

## **Gary Atwood**

Married to Angela Atwood, who trained with Emily and Bill Harris, set up narcotics arrests for the Indiana State Police.

Moved to West Coast in the summer of 1972 with Angela, William and Emily Harris.

Occupation in Bay Area not explained. Taught in Chinatown for awhile.

Political involvement "all talk," described as "indoor entertainment, like an intellectual exercise." Threatened to "blow off the head" of a friend who didn't join his revolution. Spoke of Nietzsche, Superman, revolution, Palestinian guerrillas. No evidence of political activism. Not identified with prison or radical groups.

Mean disposition. Angela told a friend, "Nobody could get next to him. He didn't like to be touched."

Summer, 1973: Gary went back to Indiana and library school.

Angela's body remained unclaimed for three days after her death. Friends called Gary, and he signed the release for her burial in New Jersey.

## **Peter Benenson**

Mathematician at Lawrence Laboratory, Berkeley, a sensitive government agency.

He was tied up in the floor of his car while five persons kidnapped Patricia Hearst. He heard the shoot-out as they exited the apartment.

Benenson's car was used to drive to a waiting white station wagon, and he was left tied up inside the car.

He released himself and walked one mile to his sister's home, where he spent the night. The FBI and police were not notified for 24 hours about the use of his car for the kidnapping.

He later refused to testify, claiming that he "didn't see faces" when he was tied up.

A letter to the *Berkeley Barb*, February 22, 1974, stated: "The manipulators are brother and sister both by blood and in mind. The male is a mathematician with the U.C. Radiation Lab. His was the car 'commandeered in the kidnapping.'"

The SLA had in their possession books that might have belonged to Benenson: *Chemical and Biological Warfare*; *The Science of Public Death*, and *The Genetic Effects of Radioactivity*.

## **Jean Chan**

Asian girlfriend of David Gunnell, owner of "Peking House" where SLA members lived.

Visited Vacaville Medical Facility, tutored in Black Culture.

No information on her background or training that would qualify her to tutor in the prison system.

Sold Chinese food from a stand on Bancroft Way with Gunnell.

Police stopped a 1965 station wagon in connection with Dr. Marcus Foster's murder, and questioned an Asian woman. Firearms were found in the vehicle. This was three weeks before Patty Hearst was kidnapped. If Jean Chan was the woman questioned then, she was never identified.

## **Wes Davis**

Freelance photographer for Empire News Service (a CIA front) in Vietnam and Asia.

Surfaced after the Hearst kidnapping an expert on Maoist brainwashing.

His sanctimonious speeches ignore the billion-dollar investment in American prisons and hospitals that funds research on behavior modification techniques, including psychosurgery, chemosurgery, use of mind-altering drugs, electric shock and electrode implants. The Vacaville Medical Facility where SLA was nurtured is notorious for such experimentation.

Davis heads an organization called World Humanity Against Totalitarianism. This group assisted in setting up speaking engagements for Reverend Sun Myung Moon, defender of Richard Nixon against impeachment.

Reverend Moon is an agent of General Parks' South Korean Intelligence, KCIA. Genuine Christians in South Korea are suspicious of him.

**Donald DeFreeze, alias Donald David DeFreeze, Don Cinque DeFreeze, David Thomas, David Kennedy Robinson, Donald John DeFreeze, Donald DeFrez, John DeFriele, Steven Robinson, Gin, Cinque, General Field Marshal Cin, SLA**

Born in Cleveland, Ohio, the oldest of eight children; beaten by father, forced to leave home at age 14.

Lived with Reverend W. Foster in Buffalo, N.Y., became deeply religious.

Arrested for robbing a parking meter, later for stealing a car and a weapon.

Spent two years in a reformatory, surrounded by "hell," loneliness, fear, hatred.

Tried to keep out of fights and avoid homosexual advances.

Married Glory Thomas, 23, mother of three children. [Dawn Defreeze Cabot, Donald Defreeze's daughter, is today a born-again Christian who gives speeches on the Northeast Ohio church circuit. - ed.] They had three more children. Marriage filled with rejection, disappointment. Tried to work and support Glory, but differences drove him to California. Began drinking, taking drugs, collecting weapons.

Arrested on nine separate occasions. Charges involved possession of bombs and explosives, knives, sawed-off shotguns—robbery, assault, possession of 200 firearms, grand larceny, kidnapping and escaping arrest.

From 1967 to 1969, worked as an informant for the Los Angeles Police Department under Detective R. G. Farwell, Public Disorder Intelligence Division (PDID). At the time, the LAPD was supplying weapons to black agents and hiring them to kill Black Panthers. DeFreeze worked with police agent provocateur Ron Karenga, head of the US Organization. Later, other members of Karenga's group were at Vacaville Medical Facility with DeFreeze. US used the seven-headed cobra later adopted by the SLA for its symbol. Nothing in DeFreeze's background indicated a political consciousness while he worked as a police intelligence informer.

In December 1967, DeFreeze led police to an apartment where a cache of 200 stolen weapons was found. On November 11, 1969, DeFreeze exchanged gunshots with a bank guard and wounded him—with a .32 caliber Beretta automatic pistol, one of the 200 stolen guns that the police had apparently allowed him to keep.

In 1968, Glory DeFreeze wrote to authorities, following an arrest of her husband, reminding them that they had promised him protection from arrest while he worked for them.

In 1969, DeFreeze subpoenaed District Attorney Evelle Younger to testify on his behalf. Younger has always maintained close contact with LAPD's Criminal Conspiracy Section (CCS).

In 1969, DeFreeze maintained a house a few blocks from the Los Angeles Airport, close to his death trap. He was in the business of pimping for black judges and airport officials. DeFreeze drove around in a city truck during the day, giving the impression to one of his women that he was employed by the city.

Late in 1969, DeFreeze's religious conscience began to bother him. Detective Farwell found that he was no longer useful to the LAPD and "cut him loose." In December, 1969, DeFreeze was sent to Chino for "psychiatric testing." From there, he was sent to Vacaville Medical Facility for a term of 6-14 years. He was to undergo a drastic and ultimately fatal personality change.

Dr. Frederick Hacker, an "expert on terrorism," was assigned to Donald DeFreeze for "psychiatric evaluation." He later became a consultant to Randolph Hearst after Patty was kidnapped.

In 1970, DeFreeze wrote Judge William L. Ritzi to say that he wanted to tell everything. "I want to let you know what really happened and why. I am going to talk to you truthfully like I am talking to God. I will tell you things no one has ever known before." Judge Ritzi wasn't interested.

In 1970, Colston Westbrook, trained in the psychological warfare unit of the CIA, became the CIA control officer for DeFreeze and the group that was to become the SLA. Westbrook headed an experimental behavior modification unit, the Black Cultural Association (BCA), at Vacaville.

DeFreeze assumed a militant anti-white cover while meeting with white agents who were brought into the prison system.

While in prison, DeFreeze worked as a double agent for Westbrook, the CIA, the California Department of Corrections and Bureau of Criminal Intelligence and Investigation.



He was responsible to Attorney General Evelle Younger.

Westbrook, supervising DeFreeze for two years, bragged about how he brought beautiful women into the groups: “They accused me of taking sexy-looking black women wearing high miniskirts into the prison. Sure, I took some foxes, some of my prime stock in there. Because if you want to dangle a carrot in front of the inmates to get them to learn and come to meetings, you don’t dangle communism. You dangle fine-looking chicks. The SLA women say I tortured the inmates by taking in chicks they couldn’t do anything to. That’s why those lesbians were mad at me.”

Vacaville Medical Facility was not a political science institute. Colston Westbrook was not instructing inmates in “communism” for the CIA and the Department of Corrections. For what purpose did Westbrook bait DeFreeze with his carrot-stick technique and his “prime stock?”

In November, 1972, DeFreeze met Thero Wheeler, inmate.

A month later, DeFreeze was transferred to Soledad Prison. He was placed in South Facility, a holding section for informers and trusted inmates. One prisoner described DeFreeze’s departure from Soledad:

While Donald DeFreeze was here, I had a few conversations with him. I have always questioned his departure as being a simple walk-away. I didn’t come into contact with him personally until his last couple of weeks here. There weren’t many who would associate with him. He tried to give the impression of being super-cool, and he came across as cold. When I met him, he was working in the maintenance shop. I asked him if he was happy on his job, because if not, I might be able to find him something else.

He replied that within a few days, he was going to be assigned to work in the boiler room at the South Facility. I questioned that, because he didn’t have enough time here to be given that trust. I know cons that have been turned down for that position. He wouldn’t comment; he only gave me a big smile. I should explain that no prisoners were kept at the South Facility at that time, because it had no security.

No gun towers were in operation, and there were no guards posted. A few prisoners with proven records of trust were taken from Central Facility to South Facility to perform certain duties; then they would be returned to Central after their shift. A few days later, DeFreeze did get that job. Midnight to 8 a.m. shift, in the boiler room, South Facility. On his first night, he was dropped off at midnight, and given a few instructions. His job was automatic; it only required an overseer. He was left to himself, and when an officer returned an hour later to check on him, he was gone.

A few months after leaving Vacaville, DeFreeze was given a special privilege at Soledad prison. He was allowed to use the marital trailers for visits with women, a privilege normally reserved for married men.

Did Westbrook provide women for DeFreeze even though he was not meeting him with prison visits?

Donald DeFreeze walked out of Soledad prison in March, 1973. His transportation to the Bay area was allegedly arranged by Deputy Superintendent James Nelson. Another former employee from Soledad, currently owner of a liquor store in Sacramento, assisted in the departure, later classified as an “escape.” His name will be turned over to a grand jury when there is a proper investigation of the case.

In the Spring of 1973, Bernard Keaton, a double for Donald DeFreeze, visited the Foster family in Buffalo, New York. He passed himself off as DeFreeze, who had lived with the family 15 years ago, and he knew intimate details of their life.

In August, 1973, Thero Wheeler walked away from Vacaville Medical Facility.

From August to October, 1973, DeFreeze and Wheeler met “at least twenty times” with the SLA in Oakland.

DeFreeze made his public appearance as General Field Marshal Cinque of the SLA following the kidnapping of Patricia Hearst.

In March, 1974, DeFreeze publicly named Colston Westbrook, Chris Thompson and Robyn Steiner as

CIA and FBI informants.

On May 4, 1974, Donald Freed, writer, and Lake Headley, independent investigator, held a press conference in San Francisco. They presented 400 pages of documentation on DeFreeze's arrest records, the work of Colston Westbrook with CCS and CII (Criminal Identification and Investigation), and evidence of links of the CIA to metropolitan police departments.

On May 17, 1974, the *New York Times* carried the story of DeFreeze and the Los Angeles Police Department. That day, he was cremated by the Los Angeles Police Department.

The LAPD did not notify DeFreeze's family of his death for three days. His remains were sent to Cleveland, Ohio with the head and the fingers missing.

Billions of dollars are spent confining, arresting, judging, punishing, altering and experimenting upon men like DeFreeze. If the same attention and money were spent on understanding and helping them, events like the SLA saga would never happen.

### **Amanda De Normanville**

Former student at Berkeley School of Criminology. Said to have housed Donald DeFreeze after he left Soledad prison.

Again: DeFreeze was allowed special visits with women in marital trailers while in prison, a privilege only allowed to married men. Amanda visited DeFreeze in prison and was reported to have been romantically involved with him.

Prisons keep detailed records of visitors, but the police never went to Amanda's house in the Bay Area to search for DeFreeze after his "escape."

### **JoAnn DeVito, and Ex-Husband Joseph DeVito**

JoAnn was Russell Little's sister. She was interested in prisons and Donald DeFreeze.

The SLA house in Concord was rented by Mr. and Mrs. J. DeVito, aliases for Russell Little and Nancy Ling Perry.

Joseph DeVito was questioned by FBI agents in Isla Vista, California on March 26, 1974. Held for interstate flight from prosecution of a prior crime in Florida. The nature of the crime was not stated.

### **Dr. Marcus Foster, Supt. Oakland Unified School District**

Fatally wounded on November 6, 1973. Robert Blackburn, deputy superintendent, was also critically wounded.

Both men had moved from Philadelphia together in 1970.

Oakland put police in the schools as part of the federal government's push to solve social problems with "law and order" government. This and other measures became the excuse for Foster's murder.

Willie Wolfe, who had no children, attended Oakland School Board meetings and told prisoners in Vacaville that "something had to be done to prevent Foster from implementing student identification programs." Colston Westbrook and other prison visitors aroused the anger of black inmates against Foster.

Two weeks before the killing, the American Nazi Party handed out leaflets in nearby San Leandro predicting the murder of a “Mixmaster school superintendent” and his white friend.

Foster was shot with cyanide bullets and didn’t stand a chance. Blackburn, the white man, was shot with ordinary bullets and lived. The quantity of cyanide in the bullets was not as important as the selective methods of kill vs. survival.

Foster’s death was a blow to the black community, where he was needed and well liked.

The SLA surfaced immediately after the murder to take “credit” for the assassination in the name of the “Symbionese Liberation Army, Western Regional Youth Unit.”

Two “black” people were seen leaving the scene of the Foster murder. When Remiro and Little were indicted for the crime, black make-up was found in their house. This make-up can be worn by whites emulating blacks.

How many other whites in blackface are killing and kidnapping?

Blaming “blacks” for white murders is consistent with a fascistic escalation of terror to speed up genocide.

## **Dave Gunnell**

In his late thirties, older than the other SLA members. Lived with Jean Chan in the house on Chabot Road, Berkeley, called “Peking House,” an SLA meeting place—played up by CIA agent Wes Davis as “proof” that Mao was behind the SLA.

Gunnell sold Chinese food from a stand on Bancroft Way, adjacent to the U.C. Berkeley campus, next to Fruity Rudy’s stand, where Nancy Ling Perry worked. Gunnell claimed he did not know Nancy. He was a jazz musician, like Nancy’s husband and Rudolph “Fruity Rudy” Henderson.

Chris Thompson, ID’d as a CIA agent by DeFreeze, was a frequent visitor at Peking House, also a source of contact with Nancy Ling Perry, Camilla Hall and Patricia Soltysik.

Willie Wolfe, Russell Little and Robyn Steiner lived at Peking House. The FBI and police would have been well aware of the SLA members before Patty Hearst was kidnapped if the place was indeed a haven for radicals, if the SLA was visiting California prisons and if Maoist doctrine was taught at the house.

Yet in spite of the SLA’s attempted infiltration of every radical group in the area, their weekend target practice at gun clubs and the assortment of guns registered in their names, the residents of Peking House were quite inconspicuous as far as the police were concerned.

Gunnell was “not into politics.”

## **Camilla Hall, alias “Gabi”**

Daughter of Lutheran Minister, Reverend D.G. Hall.

Graduate of University of Minnesota; excelled in English and art.

Social worker for three years before moving to California.

Shared apartment with Patricia Soltysik, wrote poetry for her, named her “Mizmoon.”

Authentic Berkeley artist: sensitive, gentle, into ecology and the women’s movement, not radical politics. Drawn into SLA with Patricia Soltysik to lend authenticity to the cover story that SLA was a group of

Berkeley hippie-radicals.

Travelled to Spain in 1972. What other countries?

Worked as a groundkeeper for the regional parks. Fired in Fall, 1973.

Disappeared in December, 1973, a month after SLA claimed credit for murder of Dr. Foster.

Blue VW, similar to Camilla's, seen scouting Steven Weed's apartment before Patty's kidnapping.

Jan. 2, 1974: purchased .380-caliber automatic Mauser pistol and registered it under her name.

Feb. 4, 1974: Patricia Hearst kidnapped.

Feb. 14, 1974: Camilla moved out of her apartment, taking only her pet cat.

Photographed at Hibernia Bank robbery in San Francisco as a gun-toting radical terrorist. This act was inconsistent with Camilla's hatred of war and violence.

Christine Johnson, the last person to see Camilla Hall alive, said she was holding two bottles in her hands, with "something white around the bottles. She was walking around, looked like a zombie or something, halfway smiling."

### **Emily Harris, alias Anna Lindenberg, Yolanda**

From the Illinois suburbs, daughter of a wealthy consulting engineer. B.A., University of Indiana, language arts.

Training: CIA think tank, College of Foreign Affairs, University of Indiana, Bloomington.

Worked with William Harris and Angela Atwood in "mod squad," setting up narcotics arrests for the Intelligence Division, Indiana State Police.

When the Harris apartment was vacated, among the names left in an address book was Tim Casey, from Orange County. Emily and Tim dated during the summers of 1967 and '68 while she was working in California at Disneyland Hotel. Were there any links between two clients of J. Walter Thompson Advertising Agency—Disneyland Hotel and the San Francisco Police Department?

Was Emily in touch with espionage agents from Orange County?

Described as "cold, intelligent, the strength of the family, had leadership ability."

Moved to Oakland in late 1972 with the Atwoods.

Employed as clerk-typist, Survey Research Center, a "polling office" at University of California.

Not in politics in Indiana, never involved in radical movements.

On moving to California, immediately joined Chino Defense Committee, an offshoot of Marxist-Leninist Venceremos organization. Worked to aid members accused of a prison break, wrote letters on their behalf. Visited prison inmates Doc Holiday and Barren Broadnax, who had long been targets of the prison system, and Attorney General Evelle Younger. She travelled several hundred miles from Oakland to San Luis Obispo each week to make these prison visits. At the time, the Black Guerrilla Family and the Chino Defense Fund were filled with infiltrators and agents provocateurs.

Emily's last prison visit was January 10, 1974, the day Remiro and Little were arrested.

It is not clear why the Harrises left Bloomington. They had "toyed" with politics and posed in the school annual with Bill jokingly holding a book entitled *About Communism*, but they were not into radical politics.

The cover story that “underemployment radicalized middle-class America” has no basis in fact. Underemployment is consistent with clandestine assignments.

Through her work, Emily Harris allegedly had access to Patty Hearst’s school schedule. Denials merely indicate that investigation should proceed on this matter. Remember the Watergate denials?

The Harris’ apartment in Oakland was modern, well-furnished, with a color TV, waterbed, imported kitchenware and fine china. They read the straight press: *Time*, the *Oakland Tribune*.

A Maoist poster and a picture of a starving child hung over their dining table. Donald Segretti, White House spy, had a “Free Huey Newton” poster over his desk, and wore a peace emblem and long hair for espionage cover. William and Emily Harris were verbally and visually “radical.”

Emily owned a gun registered in her name, and practiced shooting twice a week at Chabot Gun Club in Oakland.

Emily’s father, Mr. Schwartz, said on TV that in her last letter, she explained a change in her life-style, saying she had been “pretending for some time.” Her other life—the straight life, with material possessions, non-radical experiences, formal education and employment at the UCB polling office—might indicate that the SLA experience did not reflect her true self. Suddenly abandoning her husband for a “black lover,” and disappearing with Randolph Hearst’s daughter might have been her next assignment.

### **William Harris, alias Rip Kimberley, Richard Frank Dennis, Jonathan Mark Salamone, Teko**

B.A., University of Indiana, studied Speech and English. Enlisted in U.S. Marines, served at the supply depot at DaNang. Joseph Remiro and Colston Westbrook were in Vietnam at the same time.

Returned to Indiana. Joined fraternity, competed in golf and cross-country running.

Member of “mod squad” with Emily and Angela Atwood. Set up narcotics arrests for the intelligence division, Indiana State Police. Studied at College of Foreign Affairs, University of Indiana.

Taught at Bloomington Junior High School before coming to California.

Received a Master’s Degree in “Urban Education” at Indiana. CIA agent Colston Westbrook, leader of the group that became the SLA, taught “Black Lexicon” at the Department of Urban Affairs, UC Berkeley.

Not a campus radical, but he kept posters of Black Panthers Huey Newton and Bobby Seale in a trailer in Indiana following his return from Vietnam. Later, the SLA headquarters had a map of Huey Newton’s apartment, and his name was listed as a possible death target.

In California, worked as truck driver for the post office. Postal helmet discovered November 10, 1973, following the arrest of Remiro and Little, at Sutherland Courthouse in Concord. Harris could have been identified by police at that time, before the Hearst kidnapping.

November, 1973: Purchased 9mm Mauser pistol, registered in his own name. Joined Chabot Gun Club, in Oakland, and practiced twice a week. Associated with but not active in Vietnam Veterans Against the War, a heavily infiltrated organization.

Rented the SLA safe house in December, 1973 that would be filled with propaganda materials, used later by Attorney General William Saxbe for future political terrorism and repression.

Driver’s license from Rhode Island. Never explained when or why Harris was in Rhode Island.

Mayor Alioto claimed Emily and William Harris intended to kidnap his grandchildren. Considering the Harrises’ provocateur role, and Alioto’s campaign for Governor, it is possible that they obliged him by making themselves conspicuous in his neighborhood without being arrested by police.

Caused an altercation at Mel's Sporting Goods Store, Inglewood, that would be the signal for the pre-arranged murder of six SLA members. Set Patty up at the "shooting scene." Purposely introduced and identified "Tania" to Tom Matthews during an unnecessary 12-hour captivity, supervised her so-called "confession" to Matthews, framing her so that 22 charges would be brought against her.

Harris' military I.D. was found in the death house on 54<sup>th</sup> Street in Los Angeles. It was not explained why a radical revolutionary terrorist was still using his military I.D.

Set Patty Hearst up so that she could witness the massacre of the other SLA members.

June 7, 1974: Released another "SLA Communiqué," hardly the rhetoric of George Jackson, Malcolm X, Chairman Mao or Martin Luther King. The man with a B.A. in English and a Master's Degree produced a provocative, foul-mouthed public display that can only harm legitimate protest.

Harris is probably currently hiding at a CIA safe house, preparing for his next outrageous action.

While the Harrises acted as provocateurs and set Patty Hearst up, they themselves are not wanted for anything.

"The Harrises are less militant than their six SLA comrades.... So far, the Harrises were not overtly involved in any of these incidents...." So says Charles Bates, Chief of FBI, San Francisco.

"I feel that Bill and Emily Harris have lost touch with the masses. They have become isolated. The SLA is not an organized group that plans its actions as far as I can see. My political friends and comrades think the SLA has a superfly mentality. They lined their pockets with the bank robbery money and accomplished nothing but spreading of fear."—Bill Brennan, former roommate of Joseph Remiro

Were Emily or William Harris ever in touch with the masses? Or was their role as police agents to do exactly as they were told?

Black leader of the US Organization. In December, 1967, Detective Sergeant R. Farwell recruited Donald DeFreeze to work for the LAPD Criminal Conspiracy Section's political intelligence unit. Its purpose was to monitor black political activities in California.

Karenga schemed with DeFreeze and the LAPD in a "fuck-fuck unit," running guns to various black militant groups, hoping to set off a gang war between the Black Panthers and the US Organization.

US member Melvin Cotton Smith helped set up Black Panther busts for the police. The Steiner brothers, working with Karenga and the LAPD, killed Panther leaders John Huggins and Alpretnice "Bunchy" Carter at UCLA.

Members of Karenga's group were at Vacaville with DeFreeze.

In April, 1974, the Steiner brothers were allowed to walk away from San Quentin, just as Thero Wheeler walked away from Vacaville and DeFreeze walked out of Soledad a year earlier.

The Steiner brothers seem to have disappeared without a trace. Where are they now? Did they play any role in setting up comrade-informer DeFreeze back home in Los Angeles?

## **Bernard Keaton**

Double for Donald DeFreeze. Surfaced in Spring, 1973, after DeFreeze walked away from Soledad.

Claimed to be Donald DeFreeze, moved in with Reverend W. Foster and family in Buffalo, New York. Familiar with intimate details of the family history that only DeFreeze would have known about.

The FBI stated that they were not concerned or curious about DeFreeze's double, because it "isn't

illegal.”

The only reason for having a double would be that in case DeFreeze had been accidentally picked up by law enforcement officers in the Bay area during the time between his “departure” from Soledad and the kidnapping of Patricia Hearst, his double could have taken his place in prison. Three long years went into training DeFreeze for his mission at Vacaville Medical Facility. It couldn’t be thrown away.

Secretary of State, Washington State. Director of P.I.N. (People In Need), the Hearst food give-away rip-off.

Hired by Randolph Hearst to distribute \$2,000,000 worth of food to the poor.

Previous experience handing out food during NASA and military job lay-offs in Washington. Quality of that food was good, and provoked violence was not a part of this previous assignment.

P.I.N. food program was a disaster. It was a catalytic provocateur action to hasten Patty’s conversion to the SLA.

Meat was bought for Hearst’s program from “the nation’s major meat packer,” at triple the normal cost - it contained up to 75% fat. Some of the food was contaminated.

Governor Ronald Reagan hoped the people who took the food would get botulism.

His mission accomplished, Kramer returned to Washington in time to run for Congress on the Republican ticket—with substantial financial backing.

Kramer pushed for “vote by voice print” by 1984—identification of every adult by voice and social security number.

During this time, March, 1974, Congress passed a bill to pay \$10 million to five chicken growers from the South. Their chicken feed was poisoned, somehow, with Dieldrin, a cancer-inducing insecticide. Nobody knows how it got into the chicken feed. Millions of poisoned chickens had already been delivered to poor school lunch programs in Chicago and Detroit.

Question: Did any of those poisoned chickens make their way into the P.I.N. food distribution program?

### **Russell Little, alias George DeVoto, Robert James Scalise, Osceola**

Father a mechanic at Naval Air Station, Pensacola, Florida.

Little also stated that his father was a retired labor relations specialist.

Graduated from University of Florida, Gainesville, 1967.

Allegedly took a course on Revolution, where he was introduced to communist writers, such as Marx, Lenin, Mao, Cleaver and Malcolm X.

Studied engineering, electronics.

Questioned by police in Philadelphia when Dr. Marcus Foster was leading an anti-drug campaign in that city. Why was Little there? Was Dr. Foster marked earlier for identification and death?

Traveled in U.S., locations not identified, before arriving in Oakland.

Summer of 1972: Made contact with Willie Wolfe through Peking House in Berkeley, started to visit California prisons, joined BCA at Vacaville with Donald DeFreeze.

No previous radical experiences with prisoners or blacks.

It is strange how migratory birds like Little, Steiner, the Atwoods and the Harrises entered immediately

into California prison “reform” groups—their “reforms” would set prison movements back a hundred years.

Little joined Westbrook, DeFreeze and SLA members in a small prison group, “Unisight,” with a Maoist cover. All took African names.

Little brought controversial discussions and hatred of Dr. Foster into the prisons.

Visited Death Row Jefferson, supposedly “founder” of BCA.

Taught at Peralta Junior College, Oakland.

Bought a .380 caliber Brazilian-made Rossi revolver from Chris Thompson. This kind of weapon could be used with cyanide bullets.

October 8, 1973: Rented a house on Sutherland Court, alias George DeVoto, with Nancy Ling Perry. It became an SLA “Liberated Zone.”

November 6, 1973: Dr. Marcus Foster murdered, allegedly by two black men. Little and Remiro arrested for this crime, possessed black make-up and the murder weapons.

January 19, 1974: Little and Joseph Remiro taken to San Quentin, charged with the murder of Foster, resisting arrest and assaulting a policeman.

While in San Quentin, Little apparently read an interview with me in the *Berkeley Barb* on April 19, 1974, titled “Is SLA’s Cinque the First Black Lee Harvey Oswald?” Little was furious at my suggestion that the SLA was a CIA operation. He wrote a letter, stating in part, “That dizzy bitch can kiss my ass! That pompous bitch has a nerve to call Jonathan Jackson a ‘patsy.’ I hope she drops dead tomorrow.”

Louis Tackwood, in *Glass House Tapes*, describes in detail how the LAPD knew in advance of the George Jackson “escape” plans and the Marin County Courthouse shootout. Jonathan Jackson was double-crossed and abandoned without a promised backup. He was murdered by members of the LAPD. Risking his life to tell the truth, Tackwood is the real freedom fighter. Little and Remiro are the mouthpieces that Congressmen will quote to “prove” that a violent revolution is taking place.

Anyone involved in radical politics is aware that most if not all radical groups are heavily infiltrated by espionage agents and provocateurs. What angered Little was exposure of the methods and contacts that created the SLA.

### **Nancy Ling Perry, alias Nancy DeVoto, Fahizah, Lynn Sedworth**

Family background: Political conservative, well-off, Goldwater supporter.

Attended Santa Rosa High School; cheerleader, Sunday school teacher.

B.A., Whittier College. Graduate work, UC Berkeley, specializing in chemistry.

Married for six years to black jazz musician Gilbert Perry. They met when he worked for the State Employment office. Described as a “love-hate affair.”

Topless blackjack dealer in San Francisco, underwent a period of heavy use of psychedelic drugs and amphetamines.

Her politics always “vague.” Remained apart from groups in Berkeley; maintained her older friends from high school. She seemed to like the appearance of having no past at all. People who knew her sensed a curious intellectual loneliness. Into dope and she knew where to find it.

No indication as to where or when radical political indoctrination took place. Trained in behavior



modification.

Sold juice at Fruity Rudy's stand on Bancroft Way near U.C. Berkeley campus.

Dated Chris Thompson, the link between "Peking House" and Nancy, Camilla Hall and Patricia Soltysik.

Began visiting prisoners. Her cover story was "an interest in prison reform." She and Emily Harris appear to have been given special privileges—they were permitted to visit more than one prisoner at a time. Were SLA members given special treatment?

Nancy wrote "Death to the Pigs" inside Fruity Rudy's stand, the same slogan written on the walls of Sharon Tate's home to lead police to think that blacks committed the murders.

Nancy paid \$553 in cash to rent the house at 1560 Sutherland Court in Concord, under the alias "Nancy DeVoto." The house was used as an SLA hideout and filled with ammunition, weapons and literature.

On January 10, 1974, the day Remiro and Little were arrested for the murder of Dr. Foster, Nancy set fire to the bungalow. She did a remarkably poor job of destroying the evidence, but an excellent job of calling attention to the house and its contents.

There was no personal oppression, no experience in the past that would explain participation in the murder of Foster, or acceptance of a fiery martyrdom in Los Angeles. She was apparently shot by police while trying to escape from the house.

### **Joseph Remiro, alias George DeVoto, "B," Charles Robert Peterson**

Remiro, in San Quentin, didn't cry when he heard that six SLA members had been cremated. He went on playing gin rummy. "Joe was a political heavy."

Devout Catholic family, raised in San Francisco, trained as a "stone reactionary."

Member of 101st Airborne Division. Volunteered twice for duty in Vietnam. Signed up to "kill a commie for Christ." Participated willingly in numerous search and destroy missions, said they were like Calley's massacre at My Lai.

Declared himself to be a pacifist when he came home. This would be inconsistent with his alleged murder of Dr. Foster, and the subsequent death warrants issued by the SLA.

By January, 1969, Remiro allegedly started to take quantities of drugs. He claimed he "couldn't get outside my house without being completely drugged out of my head." Remiro and Perry, both dependent upon drugs, could be manipulated by CIA agents to form the nucleus of the SLA. Perry was the theoretical "brains" behind the organization. Remiro provided military and tactical support. Chemistry, weapons and radical rhetoric were all they needed to start their "army."

Carlos Marighella's *Minimanual of the Urban Guerrilla* was to the SLA cover story what Marx's *Das Kapital* was to *The Warren Report* and Lee Harvey Oswald. (The myth that Marx influenced Oswald was pure fabrication, a "cover story.")

Remiro was a "mechanic," divorced with one child.

July 19, 1973: Purchased a .380 caliber Walther automatic, found in his possession when he was arrested on November 10, 1973.

October, 1973: Went underground with Little and Willie Wolfe. Rented 7th Street apartment in Oakland with Emily and William Harris for Foster ambush.

A racist, wanted Vietnam Veterans Against the War and Winter Soldier Organization to take the position

that U.S. minorities should each have their own territory.

Helped race war along by owning black make-up. Did he put on blackface to escalate violence in the Oakland-Berkeley area?

Devised plans to kill Black Panther leaders Huey Newton and Bobby Seale.

Remiro and Little were placed in San Quentin without trial immediately after indictments for the murder of Dr. Foster were handed down. They were given maximum media coverage to mouth radical violence.

Lee Harvey Oswald's public radio broadcast in New Orleans, with Ed Butler of Army intelligence, was to create a cover for U.S. agents operating behind a Communist front.

Colston Westbrook, William Harris and Joseph Remiro supplied the SLA's intelligence and military tactics.

*“I believe the SLA actions have had and are having such an inhibiting effect on political works in the Bay Area that I feel the time to speak out has come.”*

**– Bill Brennan, former roommate of Joseph Remiro**

### **Mary Alice Siem**

Twenty-four years old, mother of a small child, friend of Thero Wheeler.

Frequent visitor to Wheeler at Vacaville Medical Facility.

August, 1973: Wheeler “escaped” from Vacaville and lived with Mary Alice in the Bay area.

August-October, 1973: Mary Alice and Thero made at least 20 visits to DeFreeze and the SLA in Oakland.

DeFreeze wanted to kill both of them but was “discouraged.”

Mary Alice gave \$600 to DeFreeze and the SLA, claimed she'd been “robbed.” Difficult to visualize prison escapee Wheeler and Mary Alice carrying \$600 in cash to a meeting in Oakland with the SLA. Possible source of funding for DeFreeze before the kidnapping?

Visitors to prisons are carefully identified, yet police didn't seek or locate Wheeler at Mary's home in the Bay areas or hold her for harboring an escapee.

Born in Goleta, Santa Barbara County, daughter of a pharmacist.

Outstanding student, came to Berkeley in 1968, attended U.C. Berkeley. Worked as a part-time janitor at the Berkeley Public Library.

Involved in radical politics, women's movement, gay liberation.

Seen frequently with Chris Thompson, the connecting link between Camilla Hall, Patricia Soltysik, Nancy Perry, Chabot House and the out-of-state imports. These three women lent authenticity to the Berkeley image of the SLA.

Mizmoon and Camilla were sensitive poets, artists and sometime lesbians.

Mizmoon participated in the BCA at Vacaville Medical Facility. She worked with Donald DeFreeze. After DeFreeze walked out of Soledad, he lived with Mizmoon.

Mizmoon had access to the Berkeley library, where Cinque found source material for SLA rhetoric. SLA tapes and written messages sound more like E. Howard Hunt than George Jackson or “Cinque,” the historical slave leader.

July 27, 1973: Purchased .12 gauge sawed-off Mosberg shotgun under the name Mizmoon Monique

Erlich.

Changed housing from September to December, 1973. Missing during time Dr. Foster was murdered.

Identification and library books checked out in her name found at SLA house on Sutherland Court, January 10, 1974, three weeks before Hearst kidnapping.

Vanished from the apartment by January, 1974.

Photographed in Hibernia Bank Robbery, San Francisco.

Cremated in Los Angeles, May 17, 1974.

## **Robyn Steiner**

1970: Met Russell Little at the University of Florida.

No political awareness, interest in blacks or prisoners. Not an activist.

Drove to California with Little in July, 1972.

Steiner and Little moved into the “Peking House” commune, where Little met William Wolfe and would join Westbrook and DeFreeze at the Vacaville Medical Facility.

Entered the prison as a tutor to blacks; previous training nonexistent.

Worked at Lucky’s Market, Oakland.

Broke up with Little, left California, returned to Florida in December, 1973 and went back to school.

Named by DeFreeze as an FBI informer.

Protected from questioning by U.S. Attorney and the grand jury. San Francisco police interviewed her in Florida. Lives in constant fear, “doesn’t know who her friends are,” so the tables are turned.

## **Chris Thompson**

ID’d by DeFreeze as a CIA agent. Black, not a political radical or activist, described as a “curious man.” Moved freely in and out of “Peking House.”

“Dated” Nancy Ling Perry, Patricia Soltysik and Camilla Hall. Served as the connection between the three Berkeley females and the seven who moved west and infiltrated radical groups (Wolfe, Angela and Gary Atwood, Emily and William Harris, Robyn Steiner and Russell Little).

March, 1973: Sold a .38 caliber Rossi to Russell Little—bullets fired from this pistol allegedly killed Dr. Foster.

Drove to Vacaville Medical Facility with a member of BCA, but didn’t attend meetings.

January, 1974: Rented an apartment on 2069 Hillegass Street, Berkeley, half a block from Steven Weed’s and Patricia Hearst’s apartment at 2602 Benvenue Avenue. His apartment opened on a small alleyway. You can walk through the alleyway and be on Benvenue, directly across the street from the apartment.

Occupation: Sold soul food from a stand on Bancroft Way, Berkeley, near the food stands where Dave Gunnell and Nancy Ling Perry worked.

After the Foster murder and Hearst kidnapping, Chris was “around now but missing.”

He appeared as a secret and protected grand jury witness. (Typically, in trials of radical groups someone in the know remains under protection, while the others get roasted.)

Not wanted by police or FBI, allowed to “vanish,” or possibly to testify against the deceased.

Thompson offered to prove he was not CIA by submitting the facts to a jury that would include Ron Dellums, Bobby Seale, Angela Davis and Mrs. Foster. If he waits another year, they might take him up on the offer.

## **Steven Weed**

Graduate of Princeton University, home in Santa Rosa, California. Taught school where Patricia Hearst was a student.

Patty and Steven were living together in Berkeley when she was kidnapped.

*Black Abductor*, a novel published in 1972, described the plans for the Hearst kidnapping, including the “boyfriend who is beaten unconscious.” Its publication date indicates how far in advance the plans were made.

Weed’s role in the kidnapping can only be clarified by a proper investigation of the author and publisher of this book. His behavior since the kidnapping indicates the need to delve further.

## **Colston Westbrook, alias Big Daddy, Yajiuma**

1962: CIA advisor to the South Korean Central Intelligence Agency. Cover: U.S. Army, U.S. Air Force linguistics training.

1962: Enrolled at Inter-Christian University, Tokyo. Special training in latest psychological warfare techniques.

1962-1966: Worked illegally under cover of AID, the Agency for International Development. Handled undercover assignments in Cambodia, Thailand, India, Japan, Hong Kong, Philippines, Okinawa and Soviet Union.

Claimed to have personal line of communication with the Premier of Cambodia.

William Harris’ passport indicates a visit to USSR. Was he there at the same time as Westbrook? Willie Wolfe was in Europe for nine months. Was it at the same time, same places?

Feb. 5, 1966, to Sept. 10, 1969: Westbrook listed his employment, “Administrator, Pacific Architects and Engineers,” a CIA cover.

Provided logistical support for CIA’s Phoenix Program. His job was the indoctrination of assassination and terrorist cadres.

William Harris, Marine volunteer, was stationed in Vietnam. Joseph Remiro served two voluntary tours in Vietnam. Did Remiro and Harris know Westbrook in Asia?

1969: Plans for the Black Cultural Association were formed.

1970: Donald DeFreeze sent by LAPD to Vacaville Medical Facility. Colston Westbrook, home after seven years in Asia with the CIA, was assigned to visit Vacaville Medical Facility two times a week.

Westbrook ran the BCA classes and decided who would be in the program.

The “cultural” meetings between DeFreeze and his white tutors were infiltrated, under the cover of teaching black male identity. The tri-colored flag of New Africa was paraded on stage, celebrated with music and blackpower salutes. Everyone in attendance adopted an African name. DeFreeze became

“Cinque.”

Westbrook brought women and pornography to induce prisoners to attend meetings.

The Black Cultural Association was the nucleus of the SLA after two black prisoners, DeFreeze and Wheeler, were allowed to “escape” and join the group in Oakland-Berkeley.

The BCA was a behavior modification and psychological experimentation unit. Illegal funding and direction for the BCA came from the CIA, via the Stanford Research Institute (SRI).

The cover story was “development of black pride.”

Black prisoners were prepared and primed to murder black leaders on the outside. (Dr. Marcus Foster, Huey Newton, Bobby Seale and Richard Foster were on the SLA “hit list.”)

Westbrook’s CIA spymaster can be linked to another counter-insurgency expert, William Herrman, an advisor to Governor Ronald Reagan. Herrman was in contact with both SRI, the Hoover Center on Violence and the Rand Corporation in his development for Reagan of a plan to win the hearts and minds of the people of California. This was the proposed UCLA Center for the Study and Prevention of Violence, a front for massive psychosurgical and psychological experimentation on radicals, Third World people, women, children and prisoners.

SRI and CIA R&D programs experimented with drugs such as Librium, administered illegally to certain BCA members.

Westbrook’s assignment in the BCA behavior modification unit was to recruit future agents for CIA domestic programs. The “zombie” killings and the Zebra murders in San Francisco were linked to prison control and training, employing drugs and other forms of mind control.

Donald DeFreeze identified Westbrook as a CIA agent, one who had betrayed him.

Westbrook must now live in fear for his life. David Ferrie, Lee Harvey Oswald, Jack Ruby and nearly 100 others who served as government agents in past political intelligence operations have been murdered.

They were killed by their own team, not by the “enemy.”

## **Thero Wheeler**

Described as a “hell of a mind, close to genius.”

Brother Bill with San Francisco police force.

“Did not relate ideologically with Donald DeFreeze,” a polite way of saying that his association with DeFreeze was to entrap him, perhaps.

Allegedly interested in Venceremos. Actually, only mailed them one letter.

November, 1972: Met with DeFreeze in Vacaville Medical Facility for one month.

December, 1972: DeFreeze sent to Soledad from Vacaville. He “escaped” in March, 1973.

August, 1973: Wheeler “escaped” from Vacaville.

Stayed with Mary Alice Siem, a frequent visitor to Wheeler while he was in Vacaville, in the Bay Area. He was never sought there.

August-October, 1973: Met with DeFreeze and SLA members in Oakland at least 20 times. Provided the SLA with \$600.

DeFreeze wanted to kill Wheeler and Mary, indicating his probable mistrust of them as provocateurs or

agents.

Description of Wheeler fits that of the second black man, who with DeFreeze kidnapped Patricia Hearst.

After cremation of six SLA members in Los Angeles on May 17, 1974, the FBI and police claimed that only William Harris, Emily Harris and Patricia Hearst were still being sought. The SLA thus was reduced.

Why did the police forget about the man who helped kidnap Patty and assault Steven Weed?

Was Wheeler one of the black men who lured DeFreeze to his death trap—and in exchange, will not be sought or prosecuted?

### **William Wolfe, alias Charles William Morgan, Cujo**

Born in Pennsylvania, son of Dr. L.S. Wolfe, anesthesiologist.

Hobbies, interests not described.

Studies, education unclear.

Travelled for nine months in Europe before arriving in Berkeley, “not yet decided on his goals.”

The only Berkeley class mentioned was a course in “Black Lexicon,” under Professor Colston Westbrook, who would later bring William to Vacaville Medical Facility.

Westbrook described himself on San Francisco radio station KGO as the product of an all-white Pennsylvania town. He knew few blacks. Wolfe had no experience with prisoners or radical movements. This team taught “black identity” to a prison study group. They created the pathetic “Field Marshal General Cinque of the SLA.”

Wolfe lived at Peking House, the common meeting ground from which “prison reformers” would spread into Vacaville Medical Facility, San Quentin, Folsom, Soledad and San Luis Obispo prisons.

Wolfe brought Russell Little and Robyn Steiner into the prison group.

Wolfe, though childless, attended Oakland School Board meetings, and brought arguments against Dr. Marcus Foster into BCA prison discussions at Vacaville. The prisoners were remote from Oakland’s school problems. The incitement of black prisoners against Dr. Marcus Foster was consistent with police policies. Ultimately, it was two whites in blackface who allegedly shot Dr. Foster.

Wolfe was last seen in Pennsylvania visiting his father in January, 1974, when Remiro and Little were arrested for the Foster murder. Wolfe then went underground, “disappeared.”

Burned alive on 54th Street in Los Angeles, May 17, 1974. Not charged with a crime.

## III. CHRONOLOGY OF EVENTS

### 1945 – IMPORTATION OF BRITISH AND NAZI INTELLIGENCE INTO THE UNITED STATES AFTER WORLD WAR II

William Stephenson, head of British Intelligence, combined with U.S. and Nazi intelligence to form covert operations and psychological warfare units against the free world. Their purpose was to control labor, energy, oil and minerals. Capitalism was transformed into a disguised imperialism conducted by subversion.

The CIA was formed to infiltrate and overthrow legitimate governments. It is now taking over the United States. The SLA is domestic internal warfare. World headquarters for American-Nazi operations

were set up at the Tryall Club, Montego Bay, Jamaica.

The anti-humanist events taking place in America against youth, experimentation on the brain, robot armies of humans without choices and segregated tiger cage prisons must be blamed upon the courting of Nazi doctors and technicians.

1965 – CAMBRIDGE, MASS., POLITICA, CAMELOT

Defense Department plans were drawn to use against Third World countries. They were applied to Chile. U.S. think tanks produce the mentalities and methods to manipulate mass populations through terror and chaos.

1962-PRESENT TIME – THE PHOENIX PROGRAM

Directed by the CIA's William Colby. Control of the Vietnamese population through terrorism, murder, imprisonment, torture, rigged elections and falsified statistics. Fear of communism from North Vietnam caused our soldiers to commit illegal and immoral acts, believing the end justified the means. The same rationalizations are taking place in the U.S.

MAY 1, 1968 – COINTELPRO, FBI "COVERT INTELLIGENCE ON THE NEW LEFT"

Clandestine intelligence operation designed to incite antagonism between and among the anti-war and black movements, and fear in the minds of the populace. The program was designed to threaten and undermine activities of any organization that fell into the category of the New Left: All black student unions and similar organizations mustered to project the demands of black students. Full-scale surveillance and intelligence of the anti-war movement, women's liberation, anything with the name "Black." Denounce, leak fabrications to the press, warn of violence, link to communists, scare away the committed, reduce memberships.

JUNE, 1968 – LOS ANGELES POLICE DEPARTMENT, CRIMINAL CONSPIRACY SECTION

Formed after SUS, Special Unit Senator, the team that concealed Robert Kennedy's assassin and swept the conspiracy under the rug.

Secret funding from the CIA, connected directly to White House intelligence and Huston (emergency preparedness) Plan.

Detective R. Farwell, Commander in Public Disorder Intelligence Division, assigned to monitor black political activity in California.

Donald DeFreeze worked from this office as a police informant, 1967-1969. Black agents infiltrated the prisons and Black Panther Party.

Ron Karenga, an agent who worked with provocateur Louis Tackwood and Donald DeFreeze, used the SLA seven-headed cobra insignia at the US Organization.

Evelle Younger, former L.A. district attorney when CCS was formed, moved on to the position of attorney general. Younger is an Air Force Major General in counter-intelligence and an agent of the FBI.

1962-1969 – COLSTON WESTBROOK, VIETNAM AND SERVICE ABROAD

Westbrook served in Asia with the CIA's Phoenix Program.

While he was away, President John Kennedy, Senator Robert Kennedy and Reverend Martin Luther King were assassinated.

The FBI had targeted all left, radical and black movements to be broken apart.

When Westbrook returned to America, the military and intelligence agencies were to escalate the war at home.

Important to that domestic war were closed prisons, with radical prisoners killed or locked up forever.

JULY 23, 1970, "THE HUSTON PLAN" – ARMY, NAVY AND AIR FORCE IN LEAGUE WITH INTELLIGENCE AGENCIES AND LOCAL POLICE DEPARTMENTS

The "Huston Plan" was approved by President Nixon.

Senator Sam Ervin stated in May, 1974 that it is still operating.

This document gave permission for widespread political surveillance by burglary, wiretapping, eavesdropping, mail covers and spying inside the U.S. by the CIA.

The methods were employed against all dissenters, political opponents, news reporters and selected government employees.

Congress continues to give full support to these operations by appointing known war criminals to head our agencies and to finance their operations without controls.

1970 – CALIFORNIA PRISONS

War against political prisoners began overtly on January 14, 1970, at Soledad Prison. Black leaders William Nolan, Cleveland Edwards and Alvin Miller were murdered by a guard. Continued killings of prisoners and guards have escalated since that date.

Segregation, racism, torture, provocations, threats and fear are rampant in the prisons. This is state policy. Gang wars are encouraged and narcotics distributed to pit groups against each other, hoping they never get out alive.

Eldridge Cleaver, well-known Black Panther leader and writer, fled to Algeria from California.

The orders throughout the prison system were: "No more Cleavers."

Westbrook came home after seven years in Asia with the CIA to lecture twice weekly inside the politically-explosive California prison system.

LATE 1969-1970 – BLACK CULTURE ASSOCIATION, VACAVILLE MEDICAL FACILITY

The meeting place of Westbrook and DeFreeze.

BCA was an extension of psychological experimentation projects connected to Stanford Research Institute, Menlo Park, and the CIA in Langley, Virginia. The Symbionese Liberation Army was incubated here.

If the SLA was not meant to happen, DeFreeze, his teacher and their constant associates would have been identified when Wheeler and DeFreeze left their prisons.

1970 – DONALD DEFREEZE CONFESSES TO JUDGE RITZI: WANTS TO COME CLEAN

DeFreeze wrote to Superior Court Judge W. Ritzi: "I will tell what really happened and why. I will tell you things that no one has ever known before." Judge Ritzi turned down DeFreeze's appeal to confess his crimes and his work for the LAPD. DeFreeze was packed off immediately to Chino Prison, then to Vacaville Medical Center for 6-14 years. This is when his personality change began. He would meet Colston Westbrook, director of the new BCA.

1970 – JOSEPH REMIRO IN CALIFORNIA

Remiro returns to California after two tours in Vietnam.

1970-1972 – COLSTON WESTBROOK, CIA AND DONALD DEFREEZE, LAPD, MEET



Westbrook taught two days a week at BCA, Vacaville. He also controlled all visitors to the group. Future SLA members began to meet with DeFreeze. Their “Maoist” revolutionary discussions included designing their own flag, adopting African names, hostile discussions against black leader Dr. Marcus Foster. Many of the “tutors” were police informants.

1971 – SUMMER MEETINGS OF WHITE HOUSE AGENT DONALD SEGRETTI, FBI, MINUTEMEN AND SECRET ARMY ORGANIZATION IN SAN DIEGO

Donald Segretti, funded by secret intelligence money, met with paramilitary right-wing organizations. They planned kidnappings of radicals during the Republican conventions in 1972. Members of the SAO had been shooting, burning and attempting murder, using federal “anti-poverty” money. The Minutemen have publicly anticipated a race war in the U.S. They are well-armed and infiltrated by police and law enforcement agents.

1971 – CAMILLA HALL IN CALIFORNIA

Moves to Bay Area from St. Paul, Minnesota.

1971 – WILLIAM WOLFE IN CALIFORNIA

Moves from Pennsylvania to the Bay Area.

1971-1972 – JOHN MITCHELL, JOHN ERLICHMAN, G. GORDON LIDDY AND THE AMERICAN NAZI PARTY

The history of the SLA has roots in the American Nazi Party. Secret White House money was sent down the line to Lyn Nofziger in California and Joseph Tommassi, Nazi Storm Trooper. Additional funds for California Nazis were promised at known meetings in the Hilton Hotel, L.A., and the Mayflower Hotel, Washington, D.C.

Robert Mardian, Assistant AG in charge of Internal Security, maintained lists of radicals to be kidnapped in Florida when the Republican convention was moved there from San Diego. Open interest (Liddy and Mardian) in German Nazis indicates that more than election results of the Wallace campaign were the topic these secret meetings and fundings.

The Nazi Party was involved in the murder of Dr. Foster and Bay Area violence, with the approval of the Justice Department and military intelligence.

1970-1974 – CALIFORNIA'S EXPLOSIVE YEARS OF PRISON VIOLENCE, CONSPIRACIES, ENTRAPMENTS, GENOCIDE, SEGREGATION AND TERRORISM

The California Department of Corrections instituted a reign of terror in collaboration with Attorney General Evelle Younger, simultaneous with the murder of leaders on the outside and genocidal policies becoming law.

1972 – MIGRATION TO CALIFORNIA; THIS GROUP TO CHANGE THE PRISONS?

Robyn Steiner, Russell Little, Emily Harris, William Harris, Angela Atwood and Gary Atwood would make frequent visits to Vacaville Medical Facility, the men’s colony at San Luis Obispo, San Quentin, Folsom.

The Department of Corrections has letters written by members of the SLA on behalf of Donald DeFreeze. The DoC wanted his early parole from Soledad.

They immediately infiltrated the Black Guerrilla Family, Vietnam Veterans Against the War, Chino Defense Fund, United Farm Workers, women’s organizations and Los Venceremos.

Thero Wheeler, the silent mystery man, met DeFreeze in Vacaville. In December, 1972, DeFreeze was moved from Vacaville to Soledad Prison.

MARCH, 1973 – THE GREAT ESCAPE: DONALD DeFREEZE

DeFreeze, assisted by Soledad Prison superintendents, working for the Attorney General's office, walked away. A change of clothing and transportation were waiting for him. One officer who assisted in DeFreeze's escape still works at Soledad. The other now works in Sacramento.

AUGUST, 1973 – THE GREAT ESCAPE: THERO WHEELER

Wheeler walked out of Vacaville.

AUGUST-OCTOBER, 1973 – NOBODY LOOKS FOR WHEELER AND DeFREEZE

Two black escapees from California prisons, both "associated" with radical groups, Venceremos and Maoists, were not sought by the law. Wheeler and DeFreeze met at least 20 times during this three-month period. Both were living with women they met through prison visits, so they were easily traceable ... if anyone had been searching for them.

SUMMER, 1973 – DeFREEZE'S "DOUBLE," BERNARD KEATON

A second DeFreeze was trained and prepared to stand in for "Cinque." In case the psychologically well-programmed DeFreeze was accidentally picked up in Oakland or Berkeley, Keaton could go to prison for him. Doubles are used in every major conspiracy. It is a standard CIA operating procedure. James Earl Ray and Lee Harvey Oswald each had a double. The FBI loses track of them deliberately.

AUGUST 21, 1973 – SLA DECLARATION OF WAR

Enter American domestic intelligence warfare.

The SLA "Declaration of War," dated August 21, 1973, was not openly distributed until November 7, 1973, the day after the murder of Dr. Marcus Foster.

AUGUST 26, 1973 – THE COBRA APPEARS

An Egyptian cobra, "long, mean, ill-tempered, very deadly," was released in Chicago. This symbolic gesture was picked up immediately by the KKK, American Nazi Party and the White Aryan Knights. A signal?

"We hope the cobra has nationalistic tendencies and bites a few kikes. The cobras have niggers beat all to hell so far as danger is concerned. All power to the cobra."

SEPTEMBER 1973-FEBRUARY 1974: RACE WAR LAUNCHED IN THE BAY AREA

Ex-cons, some armed by police, have been trained and allowed to conduct planned "vengeance killings." White men wearing blackface commit murder; black patsies are encouraged to escalate killings and terrorism. A series of murders in the San Francisco area, termed "Operation Zebra" by police, occurred immediately prior to the Hearst kidnapping on February 4, 1974.

Mayor Alioto linked them feebly to the SLA.

Two policemen died in a helicopter crash in Oakland. *Somebody* wanted blacks blamed for it. The unknown “August 7<sup>th</sup> Guerrilla Movement” claimed credit for the deaths. Both the coroner and the National Transportation Safety Board stated the deaths were caused by “engine failure.” August 7<sup>th</sup> Guerrilla Movement literature was found at SLA headquarters. Blackface make-up (for whites) was also found.

The message claiming “credit” for the policemen’s deaths also referred to the “San Quentin Six.” Prior to every major political trial in California, provocateurs create violence to associate the defendants with terror on the streets. The trial of the San Quentin Six was almost ready for jury selection. They have been continuous targets of California “law enforcement” authorities. The indictments were later dropped.

OCTOBER 8, 1973 – THE RACE WAR CONTINUES

Murphy Anderson, a black man, and Faith Trumpour, a white woman, were found murdered gangland style by the side of a highway in Monterey County. A week after their bodies were discovered, the usual pattern of planted evidence occurred. A message from the “August 7<sup>th</sup> Guerrilla Movement” was delivered, claiming “credit” for these killings. The message once more mentioned the “San Quentin Six.” This is a convenient way of murdering two people and arousing racist fears at the same time. The cover story was narcotic-related death. Kidnapping involved here. Was it an SLA run-through?

OCTOBER, 1973 – AMERICAN NAZI PARTY WARNS THAT DR. MARCUS FOSTER WILL BE ASSASSINATED – TWO WEEKS BEFORE THE MURDER TOOK PLACE

At a San Leandro shopping center near Oakland, members of the Nazi Party handed out pamphlets warning: “There might be shotgun blasts into the guts of mixmaster principals and superintendents.”

OCTOBER, 1973 – BLACK CULTURAL ASSOCIATION, VACAVILLE MEDICAL FACILITY, LECTURES DENOUNGING DR. FOSTER

Director Westbrook and tutor Willie Wolfe spread hate stories about Dr. Foster. Inmates were jubilant weeks later when they learned the educator was dead. But another black leader had been assassinated. Violence is nurtured in the prisons by selected agents.

NOVEMBER 6, 1973 – DR. MARCUS FOSTER ASSASSINATED, OAKLAND

Dr. Foster was black. He was shot with deadly cyanide bullets. His co-worker, Robert Blackburn, is white. He was shot with regular bullets and survived. The men were close associates, often referred to as “salt and pepper.” Both had moved to California together from Pennsylvania a few years earlier.

“Blacks” fleeing the murder scene were observed by witnesses after the shooting.

Nazis wanted him murdered. Nazis are active in education issues in California.

White men possessing black make-up were later arrested for his murder.

NOVEMBER 7, 1973 – SYMBIONESE LIBERATION ARMY, FIRST COMMUNIQUÉ

The SLA claimed credit for killing Dr. Foster, inspired by “love for the people.” “Death warrants” were issued against other School Board Members.

JANUARY 10, 1974 – JOSEPH REMIRO AND RUSSELL LITTLE, TWO WHITE MEN, ARRESTED AND CHARGED WITH THE MURDER OF DR. FOSTER

Both men deliberately created the condition for arrest by driving around in a van for several hours early in the morning in a quiet residential area, a few blocks away from their “safe house” in Concord.

Remiro surrendered four hours after Little was captured. He brought the murder weapon with him.

On the same evening, Nancy Ling Perry set fire to the SLA “safe house” at Sutherland Court. This “Liberated Zone” contained a goldmine of evidence and information that the law enforcement officials could reveal or conceal to their advantage.

*Written plans to kidnap Patricia Hearst were found in the house, three weeks prior to her abduction. Police ignored this information.*

NOVEMBER 27, 1973 – MURDER OF A GUARD AT TRACY PRISON

August 7th Guerrilla Movement again took “credit.” The murder of the guard would signal escalation of war against prisoners by the California Department of Corrections.

Prisoners were reclassified; packages limited, visiting days reduced and further repressions were inaugurated.

Some 85% of all eligible paroles were denied in January and February of 1974. Guards brought in weapons, encouraged narcotics traffic and imposed impossible living conditions. The emergence of the SLA, nurtured within the prison system, would set back any hopes for prison reform.

JANUARY 17, 1974 – SECOND COMMUNIQUÉ: THE SLA EXPLAIN THEIR “PHILOSOPHY,” NANCY LING PERRY, “FAHIZAH,” SPEAKS

“The SLA were ‘freedom fighters.’”

“The USA had been overthrown since 1963.”

“Their ‘information and intelligence unit’ was fighting oppression.”

“The SLA was made up of blacks, browns, yellow, red and white people. ‘We would never wear make-up or disguise ourself by race.’”

When “confronted with oppression, starvation and the death of their freedom, they will fight.” (None of the SLA had ever endured these conditions.)

“The SLA is not the August 7th Guerrilla Movement.” (That “group” was never heard from again.)

“The fire in Concord, California was only to melt fingerprints.” (It didn’t.)

“Death to the fascist insect that preys upon the life of the people.”

FEBRUARY 4, 1974 – PATRICIA HEARST IS KIDNAPPED

Two black males and one white female kidnapped Patty Hearst.

Her boyfriend, Steven Weed, was beaten.

This was America’s first political kidnapping.

FEBRUARY 7, 1974 – THIRD SLA COMMUNIQUÉ

Patricia Campbell Hearst is a “prisoner of war”

FEBRUARY 12, 1974 – FIELD MARSHAL GENERAL CINQUE, DONALD DEFREEZE, MAKES HIS FIRST (TAPED) PUBLIC APPEARANCE

Cinque explains that Randolph Hearst was to set up a food program for the poor.

Patty speaks to her parents and fiancé Steven Weed in a taped message: “Mom, Dad, I am OK. I had a few scrapes and stuff, but they washed them up and they’re getting OK. I caught a cold, but *they gave me some pills*. I am in a combat unit that is armed with automatic weapons. There is also a *medical team* here.”

Her voice was drowsy and she appeared anxious to get home. This was a period of sympathy for Patty, and conditions for her return would be met, she hoped.

Cinque asked for “food of the best quality” to be delivered.

One giveaway of the SLA was the suggestion that the food be distributed from “Safeway or Mayfair” stores. Radicals in California are aware of the boycott of Safeway stores because of Cesar Chavez’s strikes relating to non-union lettuce, grapes and wine. It seemed strange for volunteers for the United Farm Workers to ask that Safeway participate in the food giveaway plan.

There were many indications in the third communiqué that the SLA was a right-wing conspiracy.

FEBRUARY 12-APRIL 1, 1974 – THE GREAT FOOD RIP-OFF

Randolph Hearst spent \$2 million on the People In Need Program.

“Best quality” food was to be delivered. That was a clear stipulation of the conditions for returning Patricia Hearst.

Ludlow Kramer, Secretary of State, Washington State, Republican candidate for Congress and former employee of NASA, helped distribute food during defense industry personnel layoffs and was imported to California to oversee the program.

“Top quality” companies sold Kramer meat with “75% slop” at triple the normal price. Cabbages replaced meat in some bags of food.

Food was thrown at the people. Some threw it back.

Food trucks were hijacked.

Conveniently placed cameras photographed violence at food distribution centers.

Some food was “contaminated.”

Randolph Hearst was publicly embarrassed and forced to apologize. What food companies, allegedly the nation’s best major meatpackers, sell contaminated food? Do they usually stock meat with 75% fat content in Washington? Did they throw food at the unemployed in Washington? Were the recipients photographed?

SLA members Remiro and Little, now in San Quentin, called the food “hog feed.”

Patty’s captors could demonstrate to her that “her father didn’t care about her safe return,” while Hearst was ripped off and made to look responsible for the violence and the slop. Patty’s kidnappers could claim they cared more about her than her own father did.

CIA agent William Buckley wrote with authority, from 3,000 miles away, that Cadillacs pulled up for food handouts. Hearst put up \$4 million to feed the poor if Patty would come home safe before the first of May.

APRIL 2, 1974 – SLA MESSAGE: TIME AND PLACE OF PATTY’S RELEASE TO BE REVEALED IN 72 HOURS

There was a “pray for Patty” weekend.

Her 20th birthday was spent in captivity.

Romantic roses were delivered to the *Phoenix*, a Bay Area underground newspaper, with a message promising Patty’s return.

Family hopes were high.

APRIL 3, 1974 – PATTY JOINS THE SLA

Patricia Hearst was disappointed with the \$2 million food distribution program. Her father had “not done everything in his power” to get her back.

The rip-off of Hearst could easily give Patty that impression if most of the news was kept from her except the negative and purposeful manipulation of the food distribution program.

Patty became “Tania,” a name she said she chose, but one month later said it “was given to her.” (The

original Tania was an associate of revolutionary leader Che Guevara in Bolivia. Tania and Che were both killed by the CIA working with Bolivian police.)

Her father was now a “corporate liar.”

Nobody worried about Patricia any more.

The SLA didn’t keep their word. Hearst seemed shocked. He should have known better.

Bad guy Randolph Hearst, supporter of fascism, militant dictatorships, napalm, Nazis and news censorship, became a sympathetic figure in the manipulated media. From that point on, it didn’t matter whether Patricia was found alive or dead.

We’d been led through a series of episodes along with the Hearst family, anxiously awaiting Patty’s safe return. After April 3rd, things went from bad to worse.

The SLA issued “death warrants” for Colston Westbrook, Chris Thompson and Robyn Steiner, who were termed FBI and CIA informers.

Patty said, on tape, “I am not brainwashed, drugged, tortured or hypnotized in any way.”

APRIL 15, 1974 – PATTY STAGES A BANK ROBBERY AND MAKES THE “TEN MOST WANTED” LIST

Four alleged members of the SLA posed for 1,200 pictures at the bank. They didn’t shoot at the cameras.

“My comrades and I have expropriated \$10,660.20 from the Sunset Branch of the Hibernia Bank. Casualties could have been avoided had the persons involved kept out of the way and cooperated with the people’s forces until after our departure,” said Patty on a new tape cassette.

Arrest warrants were issued.

FBI posters went up across the country.

Patty, gun in hand, made the cover of *Time* and *Newsweek*.

Her good father was a “liar.” Bad daughter was a bank robber.

Get the picture? Patty was toughing it out. What a revolution!

MAY 1, 1974 – SLA MOVES TO LOS ANGELES

Christine Johnson, a resident of the house on 54th Street that burned down two weeks later, had come to the Bay Area and met with the SLA before their migration south. Their plans were made in advance.

*Question:* How could she find them so easily, when the FBI and San Francisco police were looking for them with added forces?

MAY 2, 1974 – PATTY LIVING IN FILTH, “TANIA” AND GRAFFITI ON THE WALLS

An empty apartment was found. What next? Cockroaches were coming down the walls.

Chemicals in the tub. “Tania” was obviously here—it said so on the walls!

No fingerprints to prove Patty Hearst lived there.

A downstairs neighbor heard “money clicking on the floors.”

May 1, 1974 – Ricky Delgado (an Alias) purchases a van to transport the SLA to Los Angeles

One of three vans was bought for \$1,800 cash. A non-existent address—a parking lot on Fillmore St.—and false name were given for identification. A black man with a woman and child left their green car behind and drove away in the van. They were never sought or seen again. (Did anyone track down the green car?)

MAY 16, 1974 – SHOOT-OUT AT MEL’S SPORTING GOODS STORE, INGLEWOOD

William Harris stuffed a pair of socks up his sleeve.

Employee Tony Shepard, a police science major, just happened to have his handcuffs with him and handcuffed William Harris on one wrist.

An altercation occurred outside the building in full view of Patty.

The Los Angeles scene was staged—to prove Patty was capable of firing an automatic weapon.

Nobody saw Patty fire the weapon.

William Harris dropped a gun registered in Emily Harris' name, and announced that the SLA was in town.

The red and white van was unnecessarily abandoned, conveniently leaving the SLA's address on 834 West 84th Street.

Emily, William and Patty took a two-block ride in a Pontiac.

That car broke down, so they helped themselves to a Chevrolet.

The Chevrolet took them to Tom Mathews' house. They borrowed his van for the next 12 hours, and took Tom along for the ride. William Harris introduced "Tania" to Tom Mathews, and "Tania" told the latter the whole story about what an enthusiastic member of the SLA she was. Then they all went to a drive-in movie and saw *The New Centurions*.

Tom Mathews' account of that 12-hour "kidnapping" gave the D.A. the excuse they needed to file 19 charges against Patty Hearst by the next Monday morning.

MAY 17, 1974 – STATE OF SIEGE, PATTY OBSERVES A PUBLIC CREMATION

6:00 a.m.: Tom Mathews is allowed to drive away in his van, leaving Emily, Patty and William *on foot* in the Hollywood Hills.

6:00 a.m.: An assault task force of police, FBI and U.S. Treasury agents surround the house on West 84th Street. At 9 a.m., ten canisters of tear gas are fired into the house. Minutes later, members of the LAPD Special Weapons and Tactics Team (SWAT) charged the house. Nobody was inside. There was a two-hour wait before they attacked the empty residence.

8:00 a.m.: The three SLA members—Emily, William, Patty—turn up in Griffith Park and drive off in a Lincoln Continental. Two women with a gun say, "We need your car for a couple of hours." Frank Sutter obligingly gives them \$250.

9:00 a.m.: Donald DeFreeze and an unidentified black man look at a vacant apartment on 54th St. with the idea of renting it.

The house at 1466 East 54th Street was filled with activity.

On Thursday night there was wine and grass, guests, traffic in and out, weapons delivered, packed under the floorboards, food brought in on request.

The SLA was trying to recruit new members for their army.

11:00 a.m.: One black man left, promising to return with transportation.

Police are gathering in the streets.

3:30 p.m.: Two black men depart, taking Patricia Hearst with them. Where are the Harrises? One whispers in DeFreeze's ear.

5:00 p.m.: One black man departs from the front door, just before the shooting.

5:00 p.m.: Lawmen, who claim they used a bullhorn that no one heard, said, "Come out with your hands up. The house is surrounded." Five minutes elapsed between the first and second warnings. Why not two hours this time?

Two minutes later, a policeman fired a tear gas shell into the house. Heavy gunfire followed. Incendiary bombs were thrown into the house by the FBI. The house went up in flames.

A fire chief who wanted to go in and put out the flames was threatened with arrest by an FBI agent if he crossed the police line.

By 6:45 p.m. the fire burned the house to the ground.

Donald DeFreeze, Nancy Ling Perry, William Wolfe, Patricia Soltysik, Angela Atwood and Camilla Hall were burned beyond recognition.

Patty Hearst witnessed the cremation of her friends from a nearby apartment.

Sadism and cruelty were employed at every carefully-staged scene of this dreadful conspiracy.

MAY 19, 1974 – IN HOLLYWOOD, PATTY HEARST ASSAULTS MRS. ALCALA

Anita Alcala, manager of an apartment house, turned down an offer of \$500 rental for one night. Two black men and “Patty Hearst” said they needed a room.

“Do you want to die?” asked Patty (with blue eyes this time).

One of the men stepped forward and slashed at Mrs. Alcala’s dress. The house dress was cut at least six inches. The picture of the dress resembled LBJ showing his scar following surgery. This unverified episode, with descriptions that didn’t match Patty, could give her life in prison if she is found alive.

MAY 19, 1974 – “ONLY THREE SLA MEMBERS LEFT: EMILY AND WILLIAM HARRIS, AND PATTY HEARST”

Stage one of the SLA was over. Randolph Hearst assumed his daughter could now “vanish.”

The scenario included murder, kidnapping, bank robbery and cremation.

Now the hunt begins. The word “terrorist” has become as American as apple pie.

## IV. WHY WAS THE SLA CREATED?

*(MOTIVES AND GOALS; HOW THE GOALS ARE MET; SUGGESTIONS FOR INVESTIGATING AND CONTROLLING INTELLIGENCE OPERATIONS)*

### **1. Create Widespread Fear of Kidnapping & Suspicion of Terrorist Organizations**

The CIA uses kidnapping as a diversion from other conspiracies, and to escalate public fears.

The kidnapping of Frank Sinatra, Jr., immediately after the John Kennedy assassination diverted news and attention from political events. Jack Zangetty, the man who exposed this kidnapping and other matters about the JFK-Oswald murders, was found dead two weeks after he revealed a few facts.

Kidnapping scares are all around us now.

“Lethal postcards,” bombings of oil company offices, chemical poisoning and threats of “radical” terrorism will escalate.

The protection industry is growing rapidly.

When citizens are led to believe their lives are in danger, they support more police weapons and harsher laws.

Every kidnapping since February 4, 1974 should be carefully investigated. The kidnappings may be real, but the circumstances surrounding them are questionable. Some are obvious hoaxes. The kidnapers, their funding, secrecy, protection and concealment by the FBI and police should be exposed. The kidnappings and bomb scares make the headlines. The half-hearted, superficial “investigations” and lack of convictions go unnoticed.

The Secret Service, for the first time in U.S. history, presented an award outside the United States. It is no surprise this was delivered to Inspector James Beaten, the man who was wounded March 30 when Ian Ball was supposed to “kidnap” Princess Anne.

Was there any relationship between this altercation and the prior abduction of Patricia Hearst? The Secret Service knows the answer. Were they acting accordingly, apologizing for a near victim in a provocateur-inspired event?



## **2. Link U.S. Terrorists to International Guerrilla Groups**

If there were international links to radical movements in the U.S., military intelligence encouraged this interaction.

They need to *prove* that Communism is coming to America.

Many police agents would welcome the emergence of a police state. They are creating the “necessity” to crack down on workers, the unemployed and the hungry.

International money is donated to right-wing radical groups. The CIA can also send unlimited funds abroad, to be returned through “radical” connections.

Roy Ash at the Office of Management Budget reduces opportunities and hope instead of striving to improve the quality of life in the United States. As a result, the finger will be pointed at “communists” and “international influences” when a segment of the population is radicalized—as though intolerable domestic conditions were not cause enough.

Rather than face the realistic challenge, the usual pattern is to blame outside forces for unrest. If all the hungry and oppressed people in the world were to band together, it would not necessarily be a conspiracy. It would come with common knowledge of who is depriving them of life.

## **3. Discredit Communes**

Why did a Supreme Court ruling recently come down against communes?

Why have intelligence agencies supported Rand Corporation studies and tried to smear communal living?

Economics is always behind such laws.

By the media’s association of the SLA with communal living, with its constant references to the communal “Peking House,” the suggestion is planted that group housing breeds violence.

Communes are bad for business. Twelve people living together can get along with one dishwasher, instead of six. Many young people have left their empty, sterile “nuclear family” homes and created a new kind of extended family that provides them with friendship and support. This is seen as a threat to the status quo with its inbred isolation and suspicions.

The Sharon Tate-La Bianca massacres were the first organized assault by the military on the hippie generation. The SLA fits that pattern.

## **4. Escalate Domestic Fear of Mao Tse Tung, Brainwashing and Communist-Style Indoctrination**

Books by Chairman Mao were given to DeFreeze and the BCA.

The “Peking House” commune diverted attention from the way clandestine agents were actually meeting. The presence of a few books about China would link residents of the commune to communism.

“Symbionese,” like “Viet Cong,” is an army-coined term.

“Criticism and self-criticism,” words mouthed by Joseph Remiro while in prison, would be linked to brainwashing techniques of the Far East.

“Leninism-Marxism-Stalinism” are whipping boys of the radical right. *Détente* does not exist for them.

Gunnell’s Chinese food stand suggested Asian influence at Peking House. Every association of the SLA with China, no matter how weak, forced or trivial, was exaggerated by the media.

The *Minimanual* from Brazil exacerbated suspicions of Maoist influence over the SLA. With this scanty ammunition, the Sacramento hearings on Civil Disorder and the Washington Internal Security Committee stepped up the communism scare.

The best solution to this massive propaganda effort is to look very closely at the so-called “experts”

now writing articles and appearing on radio and TV talk shows. They are frequently connected to CIA-front organizations. Check their occupations, their military service, credentials and funding, and expose them for what they are: packagers of scare tactics and government propaganda.

## **5. Drum Up Support for the UCLA Center for the Study and Reduction of Violence**

The proposed UCLA center to find causes of violence in the brain, and the Behavior Research Center in Butner, North Carolina, are the two potentially most dangerous institutions in the U.S.

Massive funding from the federal government, NASA and intelligence agencies will escalate the transformation of human beings into zombies.

Nazi doctors and well-trained American psychiatrists are already using electrode implants, transponders, powerful drugs and similar devices on prisoners.

Many of the current rash of “senseless killings,” “massacres” and “zombie type murders” are committed by individuals who have been in Army hospitals, mental institutions or prisons, where their heads have been literally taken over surgically to create terror in the community.

Sirhan Sirhan was hypnotized to forget the persons who controlled him before he became the patsy in the Robert Kennedy murder.

The solution to these charges is not to shake your head and say, “impossible.” Ask prison inmates. They know it is true.

Study the medical, military and prison history of every alleged murderer during the past five years. Investigate every hospital and psychiatrist who treated them.

A good starting point would be the case of Lawrence Kwong, programmed to murder a KGO radio broadcaster and then kill himself, in September, 1973, in San Francisco.

The day after a Marine-trained LAPD SWAT team murdered six SLA members in Los Angeles, the *L.A. Times* printed a letter to the editor. Someone disguised as a concerned citizen begged UCLA to start “finding the cause of violence.” Letters to the editor are common CIA public relations plants to influence public opinion. Police did the killings but they won’t be studied. The victims of violence all their lives will be.

## **6. Discredit the Poor, Rehearse for Massive Food Hand-Outs, Distribute Contaminated Food**

The food handouts demanded by the SLA could serve several purposes.

The poor were ridiculed, provoked to violence and made to appear ungrateful.

Cameras were on hand to photograph the violence on the first day of food distribution. Even worse than the image of violence and greed projected on the poor, was the possibility that they were poisoned.

John F. Kennedy was outraged in 1962 when the CIA used chemical toxins to contaminate the sugar crop sent from Cuba to the USSR. He said, “This could be the beginning of chemical espionage.” Controls over CIA activities died with John Kennedy. More sophisticated chemicals have been developed since then.

At the time the “feed the poor” program was underway in California, it was revealed that five major chicken farmers in Mississippi had 22 million poisoned birds. The chickens had been fed chicken feed contaminated “mysteriously” with Dieldrin, a deadly insecticide that can cause cancer. Some of those poisoned chickens were sent to school lunch programs for needy children in Detroit and Chicago.

The five chicken growers asked for \$10 million from Congress as compensation for slaughtering the remaining chickens. (*The New York Times* suggested the payment was in exchange for anti-impeachment votes from five Southern senators.)

Lost in the controversy was the question: Were the poor given poisoned food?

One solution is to give annual check-ups to all recipients of the “free food” in Detroit, Chicago and the San Francisco Bay Area. Governor Ronald Reagan publicly hoped that they would suffer an “epidemic of botulism.” In future years, will there be an epidemic of cancer among those who ate this food? Time will tell.

## **7. Creation of the SLA Was Intended to Halt Prison Reform Movements**

Prison conspiracies are directly related to national conspiracies.

Many political leaders have spent years in prison—the price they paid for understanding the causes of slavery and oppression.

Potential leaders are trained inside the prison system.

When the national policy-makers gave orders to destroy future black political leaders, violent assaults began to take place inside the prisons and on the streets.

With the determination to transform prisoners into helpless zombies without will, the fewer living witnesses, the better.

If prison interviews and visitors are carefully controlled, the truth can never be told.

That is why select CIA and police agents were allowed to form the BCA inside Vacaville Medical Facility.

Every legitimate prison study group is infiltrated by “the Man,” CIA informers and agents.

Prisoners are turned into snitches by the California Department of Corrections, FBI and CIA. All politically aware inmates must struggle for survival on a day-to-day basis.

The solution is to demand that objective ombudsmen have free access to investigate prison conditions and keep the public aware of what is happening inside prison walls. The taxpayer provides the funds to maintain these institutions. But prison authorities attack the society that supports them. Many prisoners have been offered parole or freedom by prison guards in return for murdering selected political prisoners and civil rights leaders on the outside.

The prison system is breeding the violence in the streets, not the prisoners themselves.

The recent Nixon-appointed Supreme Court ruling that news media may not interview specific prisoners excludes the public from crimes taking place away from public scrutiny.

To make sure that prisoners are not coerced surgically into committing violent acts, the medical records of every inmate should be available to a doctor of his choice. These records should also be available for inspection by independent doctors chosen by the prisoner’s lawyer or objective investigators.

## **8. Escalation of the Race War**

SLA members used black make-up. Why were blacks blamed for crimes they didn’t commit?

Were the “Zebra murders” in San Francisco, preceding the Hearst kidnapping, conducted by many white men with black faces?

“Hit lists” of Black Panthers and civil rights leaders among SLA possessions proved there is a determination to kill black activists across the country.

The cover story is that “black militants want to kill false black leaders.” But it is not the blacks who want their leaders dead; it is right-wing conspirators who wish to destroy black leadership.

The Nazi Party, KKK, States Rights Party and Minutemen seek a race war.

Howard Hughes, ITT and other equally racist conglomerates send orders down the chain of command. Republican leaders, including the attorney general, assure the assassins that they will never be discovered or prosecuted.

The White House and the National Security Council collaborated with these extremist groups in the

assassinations of John Kennedy, Robert Kennedy and Martin Luther King.

They are also behind the Symbionese Liberation Army.

It is one thing to hate blacks and want a race war. It is quite another to receive funding and legal protection from the White House to promote genocide.

The stopping of black males in San Francisco during the recent hunt for the “Zebra” killers could lead to future card identification and apartheid. The “Zebra” murders and Hearst kidnapping were synchronized and timed in an exact order.

The solution is to investigate and prosecute upper-level agents. Make sure they are sentenced to life in prison for their crimes. When they are convicted, like the killers of labor leader Joseph Yablonski, they will reveal who paid for the murders, then the masterminds can be prosecuted.

## **9. SLA Links Would Discredit All Radical Movements**

During the 1960s, agents infiltrated the anti-war movement. They also broke up rock concerts that were not “political.”

Twenty-eight or more Black Panthers were murdered.

Students were shot by National Guardsmen and local police following orders. The murderers were legally protected by grand juries and the Justice Department.

SLA members infiltrated radical groups that happened to be targets of the attorney general and the FBI. These target groups include the United Farm Workers, the feminist movement, the prisons’ Black Guerrilla Family, Venceremos, Vietnam Veterans Against the War, Winter Soldiers Organization and Chino Defense Fund.

The leadership of a wide variety of organizations—the Indian Movement, gay liberation, Nairobi College in East Palo Alto, Glide Memorial Church, the Black Teachers Caucus, the National Welfare Rights Organization, Third World Women’s Alliance, United Prisoners Union—were all named by the SLA. In effect, they were targeted.

FM radio stations, the underground press and alternative news services were specifically asked to observe and participate in the food distribution programs and relay messages. They will feel repression soon.

Every communiqué sent out by the SLA revealed that this was an intelligence operation. The communiqués also listed the groups targeted for the infiltration and hassling.

Roadblocks have been set up to stop and search hippies across the country. Ten thousand young people were stopped in the three weeks following the shoot-out in Los Angeles.

SLA sightings, like UFOs, can continue indefinitely. The Harrises can keep Patty in a CIA safe-house for the summer, grooming her for her next hair-raising escapade, while long-haired males and females with hair, eyes and skin of all colors are stopped, searched, questioned, harassed and busted.

## **10. Increase Public and Private Security Guards and Police Forces**

On February 22, 1974, private security forces protected golfers at the Jackie Gleason Classic Tournament as a reaction to the recent wave of kidnappings.

Some typical headlines:

**EXECUTIVES RUSH FOR PROTECTION, KIDNAP SCARE**

**THE BODYGUARD BUSINESS IS BOOMING**

**COLLEGES STEP UP CAMPUS SECURITY**

**BODYGUARDS ORDERED FOR LEGISLATORS**

**FIRMS BUYING KIDNAP INSURANCE**

**MRS. CLARK GABLE TELLS HOW HER SON WAS ALMOST KIDNAPPED** [*fourteen years ago*]

**ONASSIS FAMILY INCREASES SECURITY**

After Patty Hearst's kidnap and a few other abductions, the media escalated the hysteria and created entire new industries.

There is profit in creating kidnap scares.

There is also profit in offering "protection."

## **11. You Too Can Become an Informer: Watch For Patty, Turn the SLA In**

The FBI appeared to be inept. They asked us to help them find Patty and the SLA. That's not the way they did it on the old Jack Webb TV show.

Doctors were officially requested to notify the FBI if any of their patients fit medical descriptions of SLA members.

Neighbors were asked to sharpen their eyes, play detective and report any of their neighbors living in groups who might be the SLA. Some "suspicious" signs would be that the group was quiet, inconspicuous and inoffensive. How suspicious can you get? We were supposed to be involved in the numerous reported SLA sightings, just as the Nazis noisily hunted the Jews.

The policies initiated in this domestic warfare campaign are far more dangerous to society than the six SLA members cremated in Los Angeles.

## **12. Instigate New Laws and Harsh Legislation Against Kidnapping**

Kidnapping is a terrifying experience. It can't be justified.

Starvation and unemployment are also terrifying to people with no opportunity to provide for their basic needs.

Legal punishment, isolated dungeons and more prisons will not solve social and economic problems; tremendous inequalities in the distribution of wealth.

Kidnapping laws will not serve as effective controls, any more than death penalty laws have served to prevent murder.

Corporations want to protect their employees, and CEOs want to protect their lives. Lawmakers oblige.

New laws will be passed. It is a pitiful commentary on how inadequate our solutions are to the obvious problems around us.

## **13. Christ and Christians vs. Radicals and Terrorists**

Christianity, the family and God are "fighting for survival." Social change and radical politics are always associated with the Anti-Christ.

Colston Westbrook received his CIA training at the Inter-Christian University in Tokyo. Wes Davis, the "authority" on communism and the evils of Asian Anti-Christ politics, is linked to World Humanity Against Totalitarianism—a Christian organization that could be another CIA front.

Senator J. Harmer, candidate for Lt. Governor in California, described the SLA terrorists as "directed in their scheme against the will of God and the plan of Christ for the salvation of mankind."

CIA agent William Buckley criticized Randolph Hearst's attempts to communicate with the terrorists. He felt that Patty should be sacrificed "in the name of Christ," rather than placate the degenerate Commies.

Remnants of Germany's Nazi Party emerged openly in Chile after Allendé was murdered. They blamed Jews for radical politics in Chile. Obvious economic inequalities in Chile are ignored.

The Nazi Party is visible and rampant in the San Francisco Bay Area. They were involved in the Dr. Foster murder.

There are Nazi Party members working for the San Francisco Police Department. One keeps his Nazi uniform stored in a locker between meetings.

Following the scare tactics of kidnappings and bombings by police provocateurs, radical right-wing Christians will emerge to compare this violence to the Godlessness of the Russians and Chinese. The bad guys will be labeled "Anti-Christ," and the good guys will be "Christians."

#### **14. Discredit the FBI, Make Military Intelligence Agencies and the CIA Seem Necessary for Routine Police-End Investigative Work**

The public embarrassment of the FBI began the last few years in the life of J. Edgar Hoover.

The reason the FBI was made to appear so inept in the Hearst kidnapping is that CIA and military intelligence agents wanted them to appear lost and bumbling.

When the SLA was lured to Los Angeles, they were murdered by a Marine-trained SWAT team. The FBI contributed the incendiary bombs to set the house on fire, but the “weakness” of the FBI provided the CIA with an excuse for domestic police support.

The Tom Charles Huston plan revealed how the military and federal intelligence agents would work with local police departments. For all practical purposes, the FBI is now combined with U.S. intelligence networks.

#### **15. Set Up Martial Law and a Police State: Maintain Power in the Hands of the Military & Intelligence Agents**

There are provisions to cancel future elections or rig national elections. The 1968 election required a murder to eliminate a candidate. The selection of candidates for 1972 was manipulated. Special Prosecutor Leon Jaworski’s Watergate Hearings were not about to expose the depth of political corruption, or the CIA-military hold over the White House and themselves.

The military controls clandestine agents, political assassins and potential kidnapers necessary to escalate violence.

Massive uses of nerve gas or other planned tragedies can occur, disguised as natural catastrophes.

Vice President Gerald Ford’s move into a Naval compound is consistent with a military takeover. Ford was a secret team member of the Warren Commission. This is a visible reminder of our monarchy, his enclosure surrounded by Naval Intelligence.

CIA Director Colby rigged elections in Vietnam. He did well with these tricks while he was away. Imagine how much easier it will be to deceive given his experience as chief of all U.S. intelligence.

### [V. THE TELL-TALE REVOLUTIONARIES: CONSPICUOUS BANDITOS OR PROVOCATEURS?](#)

Were documents planted in specific SLA safe-houses for political use? Why did California Senator John Harmer and U.S. Attorney General William Saxbe use the flimsy SLA evidence for red scare tactics?

We are aware that the CIA faked and planted the “diaries” of Lee Harvey Oswald, Sirhan Sirhan and Arthur Bremer. The same methods of falsifying evidence to back up a conspiratorial cover story were used with the SLA.

William Saxbe referred to the *Minimanual of the Urban Guerrilla*, stating the “food program and the Hearst kidnapping came right out of the book.” He intimated that this document proved the SLA was an arm of an international terrorist group.

*“When you think that the Symbionese and others are taking this right out of some Maoist doctrinal textbooks on how to operate in terrorism and other forms of civil disturbance, you realize it is not just a coincidental thing. There is evidence of a worldwide conspiracy, but it cannot be discussed further.”*

**– Attorney General William Saxbe**

Marighella, a Brazilian revolutionary, published the book. It is popular in Latin America, Asia and Africa. He was killed by the Brazilian police in 1969.

Every important suggestion about urban guerrilla warfare—quoted by the newspapers to “prove” that the SLA had followed this manual—was in fact *completely ignored* by the SLA. Indeed, if they *had* gone by the book, they might still be alive. They did *not*, in fact, follow the Marighella manual.

The book served but one purpose, identical to the planted diaries: it supplied the match for the political fires of lawmakers and politicians. It was false “evidence” that served to prove a lie.

To cite one of many examples, a basic *Minimanual* injunction that was ignored: “Never leave a track or trail.” *Why then, did the SLA leave not one, but three safe houses full of incriminating evidence?*

Why did Russell Little allow himself to be arrested on January 10, 1974, and booked for the murder of Dr. Marcus Foster?

And why did Joseph Remiro surrender to police four hours later *sporting one of the murder weapons*? He had spent the last four hours inside an SLA safe house two blocks away, discussing the situation with his SLA comrades. It was decided to “sacrifice” Remiro—but why did he surrender wearing evidence that linked him to the Foster murder? His comrades could have thrown the gun away for him.

Why were Remiro and Little placed immediately, upon their arrest, on Death Row in San Quentin—without trial? How many other persons receive this special treatment?

Were they placed inside the prison to link the SLA to “new recruits,” and give the impression that the “army” numbered more than nine persons?

In March, 1974, a prisoner in Soledad was offered a chance to “escape” by three prison officials if he would “join the SLA army.” How did the police and prison personnel know where the SLA was? Why would they want to “help” them recruit more troops—unless the idea was to link the “terrorists” to prison escapees?

The house at 1560 Sutherland Court, Concord, the SLA hideout and “liberated zone,” was rented by Nancy Ling Perry and Russell Little, alias Nancy and George DeVoto. Concord police did not associate the name DeVoto with the SLA when Little and Remiro were arrested.

Why didn’t Nancy and her male companion, who had a van and Willie Wolfe’s car, and all the time they needed, remove incriminating evidence from the house when they vacated the premises? They could have quietly loaded their vehicles and driven off.

Instead, Nancy lit a fire in the house and split hours after Remiro and Little were arrested.

The sight of the flames aroused the neighbors and brought the police. The fire was quickly extinguished, and the police were left with a treasure trove containing the SLA’s weapons, ammunition, posters, revolutionary documents, blackface make-up, gas masks, maps, typewriters, cyanide bullets and communiqué.

The police found lists of prison officials and their wives and families marked for assassination. Records indicate that the FBI immediately placed them under protective watch. Sacramento authorities immediately rushed through legislation for protecting prison guards’ families.

The California Senate Hearings immediately received information about the SLA and its involvement with California prisoners. Senator Harmer talked up the kidnapping scare at Mormon lunches. SLA death warrants for executives of California industries were also noted.

But the police said nothing about SLA members, who could have been arrested and locked up 24 days before Patty Hearst was kidnapped. And for nearly three months, they did not reveal that they’d found notes concerning “Patty Campbell Hearst, Ambush, Art student,” and other clues that she might be kidnapped. And they did not warn the Hearsts, either.

The information found in the Concord safe-house was used to link a rash of scare kidnappings around the country to the SLA.

An apartment at 627 15th Street in Oakland was another SLA safe house. This one was referred to by the police as “SLA intelligence information headquarters.”

William Harris rented that apartment on December 15, 1973; one month *after* Dr. Foster was murdered.



He and Emily lived in a lush, comfortable apartment nearby.

What purpose did this “intelligence information headquarters” serve? Nobody lived there. It was hardly used, except by Harris, who stocked it carefully with “incriminating evidence.”

Police “*stumbled*” on this location several weeks after Patty Hearst was kidnapped.

At the time, Emily and William Harris were not suspects in the Foster murder or Hearst kidnapping. They had several weeks to vacate this totally useless apartment, chock-a-block with radical books and weapons, before the police “found” it.

Inside the apartment was the famous *Minimanual of the Urban Guerrilla* that Saxbe would quote. Right wing extremists quickly picked up the line, and booklets were printed and sold over the air: *HOW TO PREVENT YOUR CHILD FROM BEING RECRUITED BY RADICALS, WHY TERRORISTS BEHAVE AS THEY DO* and *HOW OUR PRISON GROUNDS ARE BECOMING BREEDING GROUNDS FOR REVOLUTION* were written and published by W. S. McBirnie, the same author who hurriedly wrote *A COMMUNIST KILLED OUR PRESIDENT* a decade earlier.

Specific planted evidence is seized upon and dispatched by the wire services as proof of subversion. In the same apartment was William Harris’ U.S. Army manual from Pennsylvania. The official explanation for this book was that it had been “stolen.”

There was more reason to believe the SLA followed that army manual than the Brazilian text.

Colston Westbrook served in the military for seven years before heading a group that would become the SLA. Westbrook and Willie Wolfe were natives of Pennsylvania. Dr. Marcus Foster and Robert Blackburn also lived there before they were targeted for assault. Russell Little visited Pennsylvania in the vicinity of Dr. Foster on his way to California.

The Pennsylvania Army manual was significant evidence, but was passed off as if it served no purpose. No one mentioned the possible influence of military intelligence directing the SLA.

The apartment at 1827 Golden Gate Avenue in San Francisco was another CIA-SLA safe house; the third dwelling abandoned by the SLA that contained handpicked “incriminating evidence.”

In each instance, the SLA had plenty of time to remove everything from the premises. Authorities did not know about these locations, and were not close to finding their inhabitants. Yet the Golden Gate apartment contained enough clothing and other objects to fill four FBI vans. They even left a bicycle.

“Tania,” “*Patria o Muerte*”, “*Venceremos*”, a seven-headed cobra and other quaint graffiti were painted on the walls.

There were cockroaches, dirty female underwear, empty wine bottles, wigs and stale bread. The SLA left a tub full of chemicals and insulting notes to the police. Marighella, the tracks-coverer, would have turned over in his grave.

Patty Hearst and other SLA members supposedly lived in this apartment from mid-March until May 1, 1974. The famous kidnap victim had already undergone agonizing transitions, from pleading with her parents to do everything for her safe return to turning against her father, family, and fiancé, and finally to her transformation into a bank robber with an automatic weapon tucked under one arm. The next stage of shock—the utter filth and disarray found in the SLA safe-house—would graphically illustrate her social and psychological degradation.

The apartment was only 14 blocks from the FBI office. It even had a telephone.

Photographs taken at the bank robbery were published conspicuously in every newspaper and magazine—yet none of their neighbors paid the slightest heed to nine oddly assorted “new tenants.”

The Golden Gate apartment was meant to horrify us and hasten Patty’s “conversion” to the SLA.

In each case, the SLA had ample time to remove and destroy evidence. Instead, the provocateurs left loads of useful propaganda: kidnapping lists, the *Minimanual* and their bug-infested garbage. The police and FBI would use it all to feed the anxious news media with a steady diet of lies.

Filth and the *Minimanual* did exist. Evidence of military intelligence to support conspiracies is

ignored.

## VI. TACTICAL SUPPORT

The SLA received many types of tactical support. Unnamed and unsought agents provided housing, transportation, weapons, supplies, food, rented cars and information about the Hibernia Bank.

If this had been a genuine terrorist group, rather than a police-intelligence operation, there would be many more arrests and more searches for specific suspects.

Compare the treatment of supporters of Black Panthers, Muslims or members of Venceremos. Morton Newman was sentenced to five years in jail for simply *acting as a lookout* against police after Ronald Beaty escaped from Chino.

Christine Johnson met the SLA members on a previous trip to San Francisco. She was expecting them when they arrived in two vans at the death house on 54th Street in Los Angeles, late on the evening of May 16. She is not charged with a crime.

Florence Lishey, owner of the burnt-out house in which Christine sheltered the SLA, has just received an advance payment from the City of Los Angeles.

“God bless his honor, the mayor, the city attorney, bless them all,” she said, waving a check for \$489. She had been promised another \$80,000 to follow soon.

Three SLA “safe houses” were found, more incriminating and provocative evidence. But there were other safe houses that we are not supposed to know about.

Numerous so-called “blunders” by police and the FBI were examples of police collusion. Some visible evidence of tactical support can’t be written off as “errors.”

Two SLA members were sent to prison. Six more were cremated. The FBI and police searched for “the last three,” the Harrises and Patty Hearst. But how do they explain the tactical support the “last of the SLA” received? It’s simple—they just don’t mention it.

### **1. Safe House at 1476 7th Avenue, Oakland**

This apartment was the staging area for the murder of Dr. Foster.

Early in October, Joseph Remiro rented a top-floor apartment, one of 14 units. The building was within walking distance (3/5 of a mile) from the Oakland School District Building where Foster was murdered and Robert Blackburn wounded.

Clayton Mosely, manager of the building, was a *private security guard*. According to Mosely, six members of the SLA used the apartment from October 1 until the end of November.

Emily Harris, alias Anna Lindenberg, obtained a driver’s license on September 26, 1973, using this address. William Harris, alias Jonathan Mark Salamone, also gave out this address on September 26, 1973. How far in advance did the Harrises know this safe house would be available for them?

No one in the 13 other units, including manager Mosely, knew the six SLA members moved out.

“No one actually lived in the apartment at all, but several people came and went at all hours,” said Mosely. He added, “This group of young people didn’t seem like the others here.”

On December 6, 1973, when the rent was due, Mosely “discovered” no one was living in the apartment.

Where were the police after the Foster murder, five blocks away? A safe-house is exactly what is implied in the name: safe from discovery.

### **2. Safe House From January 10 to Mid-March, 1974**

The SLA went underground after the January 10 arrest of Remiro and Little. They gave up their apartments, jobs and outside contacts.

There was enough evidence in the abandoned house on Sutherland Court in Concord to identify Gary Atwood, William Harris, Nancy Ling Perry, Patricia Soltysik and William Wolfe. Why weren't they found? Where did they live after January 10?

Who arranged for the "combat headquarters" where Patty Hearst was taken on February 4, after her kidnapping? Who rented it and when did they give it up?

If the SLA moved to the Golden Gate Avenue apartment in San Francisco in mid-March, where did they live from January 10 to the time they relocated to this address?

Is the rent on that safe house still paid? And if so, by whom? Would the Venceremos receive that kind of protection if they had murdered one man, shot another and kidnapped Patty Hearst?

### **3. Two black men and a third party, a small man or possibly a woman, participated in the ambush that killed Dr. Marcus Foster and wounded Robert Blackburn.**

Who was this third suspect? Some news accounts speculate that it was Nancy Ling Perry. Other news stories describe the third person as Asian, possibly female.

Why has no effort been made to identify or locate the third party?

An Oriental woman was picked up and questioned by police on the day of the murder. She had weapons in her car.

Could this woman have been Jean Chan, Dave Gunnell's friend and a BCA tutor at Vacaville?

### **4. Two black men and a white woman kidnapped Patricia Hearst. If Cinque was one of them, who was the second black man?**

Thero Wheeler, an escapee from Vacaville Medical Facility, was a suspect in the Hearst kidnapping.

The authorities maintain that only three SLA members are still at large: the Harrises and Patty Hearst. Why are they ignoring the second man who allegedly assaulted Steven Weed and kidnapped Patty Hearst?

### **5. Telephone service for the SLA: Who put it in? Who took it out?**

Lola Evans, partially blind, listened to the noises of the SLA in the apartment upstairs on Golden Gate Avenue in San Francisco. She said they made a lot of phone calls. We all know the telephone company has records of every number dialed—who did the SLA call?

Telephone company employees could have recognized the faces of the SLA, following the well-publicized bank robbery pictures and massive search.

Between the time the SLA rented the apartment in mid-March, and the time the FBI arrived, a new manager took over at the apartment house, one who conveniently had no knowledge of the apartment's residents. Why the change in managers?

And how did the SLA manage to stumble on a location with a blind lady living below them and no other witnesses?

### **6. Who rented the two green cars used for the Hibernia Bank robbery?**

Two rental cars used by the SLA were abandoned nine blocks from FBI offices.

Who rented them to the SLA?

Car rentals require the presentation of a valid driver's license and handwriting, possibly fingerprints on an application form. Some employee, somewhere, might remember a face.

## **7. Why the confusion and contradictions regarding the time getaway cars were found after the bank robbery?**

Some reports stated that two green cars were found one day after the robbery, other reports say it was three days. Which was it?

Three days later, police in Monterey, California were still searching for the two green cars. If they had already been located, why were police still searching 100 miles south of San Francisco?

## **8. Familiarity with the San Francisco Hibernia Bank**

Bank Manager James Smith said he watched the SLA robbery from a spyhole in his upstairs office.

“It was done in such a precision-like manner,” he said. “They seemed to have a knowledge of the bank, knew where to go and what to do. How did the bandits know that the two tellers’ drawers looted were the only ones open before 10 a.m.? The hold-up gang entered at 9:50 a.m. The bandits also seemed to be aware that while the top drawers in the two cages that were robbed contained about \$2000 each, there was more money, about \$3000, in each of the two lower drawers, and they got that too.”

Bank employees apparently did not recognize any members of the SLA hold-up team from previous visits to the bank.

Strangely enough, the SLA get-away car was parked in front of 2330 Lawton Street, the former home of San Francisco Chief of Police D. Scott. When Scott lived in that house, did he do his banking early at the Hibernia Bank? Does he still maintain an account there?

Thero Wheeler, suspiciously missing and “protected,” has a brother on the San Francisco Police Force. Was Wheeler a provocateur? Did he brief DeFreeze on details of the bank’s operations?

If the mention of these possible connections seems shocking, remember that U.S. Attorney General John Mitchell planned to kidnap radicals ... anything is possible.

## **9. How did Mrs. Christine Johnson find the SLA in San Francisco?**

Mrs. Johnson visited the SLA in San Francisco before they migrated to her little bungalow in Los Angeles.

With the police, FBI and everyone else looking high and low for the SLA, and if there are no more SLA members and no conspirators, how in the world did Christine Johnson find the SLA in April?

Mrs. Johnson almost didn’t live through the Los Angeles shoot-out. For some strange reason, she woke up in the middle of the shoot-out at 5:30 p.m. from a “drugged sleep.”

If she had died with the others, her silence would have been ensured.

## **10. Who purchased the three vans used to transport the SLA to Los Angeles?**

Two vans have been found and identified. Where is the third? One black man, with a black woman and a child in tow, bought one red and white van. He used the alias “Ricky Delgado,” paid \$1,800 in cash and gave a phony address on Fillmore Street. When he drove off in the new van, he left an old green car behind. Under whose name was the green car registered?

The new van was registered to 833 West 84th Street, Los Angeles. This address was found on a parking ticket in the van, and the L.A. police said that the parking ticket led them to the 84<sup>th</sup> Street address. How far in advance did the SLA lease this apartment? Two females from the SLA rented it from May 9 to May 17. Who is “Mr. Delgado”? Does he work for the LAPD?

Were the safe houses and transportation lined up far in advance, pre-arranged to lure the SLA to their deaths?

This red and white van was abandoned by Emily and William Harris outside Mel's Sporting Goods Store in Inglewood.

### **11. Two black men took Patty away**

On the afternoon of May 17, 1974, a blue and white van pulled up behind the SLA bungalow on 54th Street.

Who purchased or owned this van?

Where is it now?

Two black men took Patty Hearst from the SLA hideout and drove away. "Two brothers tipped them off and got Patty out of here, for love of her. Miss Hearst walked to the van with them and drove off."

As they left, one of the men whispered a final word to Donald DeFreeze at around 3:30 p.m.

After they drove off with Patty, they were never mentioned again. Who were they—and why don't the police care? Why was no description of them released?

### **12. Who purchased the third van?**

Authorities said: "Three vans brought the SLA to Los Angeles." Where is the third? Why is there no description of the van, the persons who purchased it or the two men with Patty?

### **13. Who owns the house at 833 West 84th Street, Los Angeles?**

Van number one was abandoned at the shoot-out at Mel's Sporting Goods Store. The police said they knew the SLA was in town because they found a parking ticket inside the van with the 84<sup>th</sup> Street address.

It takes many weeks for the Department of Motor Vehicles in Sacramento to process a change of address. How could they have traced the abandoned van, bought by "Ricky Delgado" using a false San Francisco address, to the two SLA girls who lived on 84th Street in Los Angeles for seven days?

### **14. Which safe house did the SLA live in from May 1 to May 17?**

Two white females rented and lived in the bungalow on 84<sup>th</sup> Street in Los Angeles from May 9 until May 16. If the SLA left San Francisco on May 1, where did they live until May 9?

### **15. Where did the rest of the SLA live from May 1 until midnight, May 16, 1974?**

Two women were housed in a "safe location" for nine days until they moved to 84th Street. But eight other SLA members needed secure housing from May 1 until May 16.

A second black man was with DeFreeze a few hours before his death. Tactical support in Los Angeles came from LAPD agents. If these blacks had indeed been radicals, they would be sought and arrested for housing and abetting persons charged with murder, kidnapping and bank robbery. Instead, their existence has been ignored.

### **16. Who is the black man who looked for a vacant apartment with DeFreeze on May 17, 1974?**

At 9 a.m. on the morning of the fatal shoot-out, Mrs. F. Lishey, the owner of the house that burned down when the SLA were killed, showed DeFreeze and another black man a vacant apartment nearby.

### **17. One black man was with DeFreeze and the others inside the house on 54th Street on the night**

## **of May 16, 1974**

Brenda, 17, spent the night of May 16 in the house with the SLA. She saw guns and ammunition all around. They said they were “getting ready to get out Friday night. It was getting heavy.”

“There was another black man with DeFreeze.” Was he the same man who looked at the vacant apartment in the morning? Why haven’t the FBI and the police released a description of this man?

### **18. One black man left at 11 a.m., May 17, and never returned**

Another black man, not described as the person who slept at the house on Thursday night, visited Donald DeFreeze on Friday morning and left at 11 a.m. Neighbors said they’d seen him before. Who was he? He drove a “green LeMans.” He didn’t return.

“Ricky Delgado,” who purchased the red and white van in San Francisco, was described as 5’11” tall, weighing about 175 pounds. This other “friend” was tall and did not fit the same description.

The “friend” departed at 11 a.m., promising that he “would return later,” but he never came back.

Were DeFreeze and his army abandoned?

### **19. One black man walked out the door of the bungalow on 54<sup>th</sup> Street just before the shooting began**

Was this the signal to begin the attack? The murders at Kent State followed a single shot. Did the SWAT team know who was inside the cottage? Were they told Patty Hearst had been removed?

### **20. Transportation from Mulholland Drive in the Hollywood Hills to Griffith Park, on the morning of May 17, 1974**

On Friday morning, 6 a.m., Emily and William Harris, Patty Hearst and the “kidnapped” Tom Mathews parted company. Mathews was allowed to drive off in his car, leaving the remnants of the SLA near Mulholland Drive in the Hollywood Hills.

Authorities have no description of the vehicle used to get the trio from Mulholland Drive to Griffith Park. Did they walk? If they needed a car, why didn’t they leave Tom behind and use his?

### **21. Transportation from Griffith Park to 54<sup>th</sup> Street, Inglewood**

The Harrises and Patty commandeered a Lincoln Continental from a Mr. Sutter at 8 a.m. Where did they drive it to?

Did Mr. Sutter drop them off to travel on foot, as Tom Mathews did two hours earlier?

Did they drive his car to Inglewood and abandon it?

Who found the car? And where?

Who found Emily, William and Patty? What kind of support did they receive?

### **22. Patty watched six members of the SLA burn to death from a safe house near 54th Street**

Donald DeFreeze and a black male located a vacant apartment nearby a few hours before the shooting erupted.

Was Patty taken to this vacant apartment by the same man who accompanied DeFreeze in the morning?

She stated she had watched her comrades burn to death. She observed the fire but was not seen and recognized.

Was she placed there to further influence her thinking and her determination to stay with the SLA?

### **23. Two black men with Patty Hearst on Sunday night in Hollywood**

L.A. District Attorney Joseph Busch accepted the testimony of Anita Alcalá as sufficient evidence to indict Patty Hearst on charges that could mean life in prison.

Two black men and a woman who did not match Patty's physical description knocked on a door in Hollywood, and asked to rent a room for the night.

When Mrs. Alcalá refused them, they offered her \$500 for the night.

When the \$500 was turned down, the woman identified by Mrs. Alcalá as "Patty" said, "Do you want to die?"

A black man slashed Anita's house dress with a knife. The trio departed hurriedly in a "red car with a black top." Anita Alcalá described the woman she identified as Patty Hearst as "blue-eyed, with long, light-brown hair and wearing a long flowered dress with a brown coat." This description does not match previous descriptions of Patty, who has brown eyes and had recently been described as having her hair cropped short.

L.A. police at first said that they did not have sufficient evidence that this was indeed Patty. But the next day, L.A. District Attorney Busch accepted Mrs. Alcalá's testimony and indicted Patricia Hearst.

This "Patty" was officially last seen in Hollywood on May 19, 1974, with two black men. Yet the FBI and police insist that she is now with the Harrises. On what evidence? The FBI and police are only seeking the Harrises and their convert, Patricia Hearst. What about the two black men?

### **24. Will tactical support come from a CIA safe-house in the Mojave Desert?**

Charles Manson and his "family" were moved from the Spahn Ranch in Topanga Canyon to the Barker Ranch in the Mojave Desert following their "arrest," and after the Sharon Tate-La Bianca murders.

The SLA reportedly had maps of deserts, parks, wilderness areas and abandoned mines.

At the time of the incident at Mel's Sporting Goods Store, the Harrises were buying thermal underwear, sleeping bags and other outdoor items.

Over twelve million acres of California desert have suddenly been closed to off-road traffic.

Dick Emily, William and Patty hole up in government safe-houses while law enforcement officers spent the entire summer searching vans, campers, communes, airports and highways?

Law enforcement officials in Ozona, Texas set up roadblocks—24 persons were busted on pot charges, 20 others were arrested, while "looking for Patty."

Many "SLA suspects" have been stopped.

Driving down U.S. 101, Linda Lipsett, her husband and a female friend were tailed by police. "We thought they were going to shoot us." They were forced to lie face down on the pavement, and seven officers held pistols and rifles to their heads.

## [VII. HOW DANGEROUS WAS THE SLA?](#)

The reason given for the SLA's deaths in Los Angeles was that they were "armed and extremely dangerous."

The Los Angeles police had records indicating that Donald DeFreeze was dangerous. Yet they gave him considerable freedom when he was in prison. He was allowed to "escape" and there was no attempt to retrieve him.

Dr. Foster had been murdered, Robert Blackburn had been shot. Yet when the SLA surfaced, police

didn't believe its members were dangerous enough to be sought. The SLA safe houses and the abandoned apartments in Oakland and Berkeley contained weapons, ammunition and lists of possible kidnapping victims. Still, law enforcement agencies didn't bother to identify or search for this "army," with the exception of Joseph Remiro and Russell Little.

Seven of the SLA had weapons registered in their names. All SLA members except Donald DeFreeze did their target practice at the Chabot Gun Club in Oakland.

Police haven't bothered to locate the third person who participated in the murder of Dr. Foster, or the third person who kidnapped Patricia Hearst.

Willie Wolfe and Angela Atwood, cremated in Los Angeles, were not named as suspects in any crime.

Did the SLA intend to kill?

Were the police violent in not alerting the neighborhood that their lives might be in danger, that homes might burn down? One neighbor's three dogs were burned alive.

The LAPD called in its public relations firm to witness the assault on the 54th Street house. Advertising men would later collaborate with their client, the LAPD, to justify the extermination of lives and whip up public approval for police actions.

Did the police hope the SLA would accidentally wound or kill persons in the neighborhood during the shoot-out? This could have provided the SWAT team with the excuse that they were "protecting lives."

If the SLA and similar groups are dangerous, why do the police supply them with arms? Donald DeFreeze had previously received weapons from the LAPD that were used by him during an armed robbery and shoot-out.

Two men were shot when the SLA fled the Hibernia Bank. How serious were their wounds? Were the men hospitalized? How come we never heard about them again? Were these shootings sufficient justification to murder six persons later?

California law enforcement paid three men to stage a prison "escape" in San Jose at the time of the Angela Davis trial. One of the men was killed. Were the Hibernia Bank shoot-out and the shooting in front of Mel's Sporting Goods Store staged by the same culprits? Would this prove to the public that the SLA could handle weapons?

When the same cast of characters stage continuous conspiracy productions, it is important to consider the similarities.

The worst violence committed by the SLA was the murder of Dr. Foster and the kidnapping of Patricia Hearst. Two men charged with the murder are in jail. If the other SLA members were dangerous, they should have been indicted for Dr. Foster's death. If they were not involved, their "dangerous" description has to be challenged.

Most of the "violence" of the SLA is contained in their tapes, messages and writing on the walls. The planted rhetoric may inflame, but it doesn't hurt, kill or even influence a thinking person.

The SLA had many opportunities to commit serious bodily harm in order to protect their own lives or promote their stated aims. In almost every instance, the violence was more a matter of threat than action.

## **1. The Assault on Steven Weed**

Hearst was kidnapped from an apartment she shared with Steven Weed. Weed was treated for assault wounds.

Compare the media coverage of Weed's bandaged injuries to Martha Mitchell's. Martha was also a kidnapped prisoner. She required hospital care and stitches on her finger. Stephen King, the man who inflicted the injuries, was later promoted. He became Chief of Security for CREEP, and went on to an appointment as chief of recruitment for the Department of Agriculture. Martha wondered why no arrests were made.



If assaults by the SLA are dangerous, why are assaults not dangerous when committed by security guards? Law enforcement and selective media coverage make some crimes more “criminal” than others.

## **2. The “shoot-out” between Joseph Remiro, Russell Little and Police Sergeant Duge**

Remiro and Little cruised around in their own neighborhood in a suspicious manner. They opened fire on Officer Duge—but didn’t hit him. It was two armed and dangerous men against one. If the SLA team was dangerous, and if they wanted to protect their comrades, they could have either gone directly home or silenced Officer Duge forever. Yet no one was hurt badly. What was this unnecessary street scene about?

## **3. Why did Remiro turn over his weapon to the police?**

If the SLA members are “armed and dangerous,” why do they give their weapons away and leave them lying around in vacant buildings and apartments when there is more than sufficient time to pick them up?

Remiro walked out of the Concord “safe-house” with his weapon. He told the arresting officer which pocket it was in.

## **4. Why didn’t the SLA follow the *Minimanual* and barter for their comrades?**

Were Remiro and Little really the SLA’s political comrades, or is this all talk?

The *Minimanual* advised the exchange of kidnap victims for comrades in prison. But the SLA never mentioned trading Patty Hearst for Remiro and Little.

## **5. How bad was the shoot-out at Mel’s Sporting Goods Store in Inglewood, California?**

Was Patricia Hearst instructed to shoot if she saw a member of the team threatened with arrest?

Was the William Harris-Tony Shephard episode intended to cause Patty to shoot in response?

How many witnesses positively identified Patricia Hearst as the woman who fired a weapon in front of Mel’s? I haven’t read of a single one in the newspapers. (I subscribe to eight.) Was Patty Hearst in the van? Again, no witnesses have made any such statement.

The automatic weapon was fired, the bullets plowed harmlessly into the storefront.

Lee Harvey Oswald, intelligence and FBI agent, staged a phony altercation with Carlos Bringuier in front of the International Trade Mart in New Orleans. The incident was created for the benefit of TV news cameras. The scene was contrived to portray Oswald as a pro-Cuban sympathizer. Did the same people who planned that event also plan the Los Angeles spree that provided the excuse to move in and attack DeFreeze and the others?

Whoever fired the shots did not intend to injure anyone.

## **6. How do you borrow a Pontiac?**

The Harrises and “Tania” abandoned their red and white \$1,800 van. Instead of asking for a short ride, they projected an unnecessarily violent image in the presence of an unsuspecting woman. “We are the SLA. We need your car. I have to kill someone, but I don’t want to kill you.”

Two blocks and much talk later, the car was abandoned.

## **7. Do you need a submachine gun to borrow a Chevrolet?**

The Pontiac “malfunctioned” within a few minutes. A man “believed to be William Harris”

(unverified) ran up to a man “with his submachine gun” and commandeered the use of a Chevrolet.

Was the SLA dangerous, or merely showing off their weapons?

If they needed this car badly enough, they could have kidnapped the owner, tied him up or murdered him, and kept the car.

### **8. Why didn't the SLA tie up Tom Mathews and keep his van?**

The Harrises and Patty drove Tom Mathews around Hollywood Hills for twelve hours.

One stop was at a hardware store. They bought a hacksaw to remove one handcuff still on William Harris' wrist. Why didn't they buy rope as well, tie up Mathews, take his van, warn the others that Emily's gun and the van were lost at Mel's?

The SLA was so non-violent and polite that after taking in *The New Centurions* at a drive-in movie and joy-riding all night, they let Mathews drive off in his own van, walked the Hollywood Hills on foot at 6:00 am.

### **9. Mr. Sutter wasn't hurt by the SLA**

At 8 a.m., May 17, the SLA was still walking around in Griffith Park. They borrowed a Lincoln Continental, drove around for a few hours, and took \$250 from a Mr. Sutter.

It isn't clear whether Sutter went along for the ride, or was left off when they took his car.

Did Mr. Sutter, like Tom Mathews, leave the SLA on foot again?

The pacifist yet violent SLA got around in Los Angeles without hurting anyone.

### **10. Why didn't the six SLA, so soon to die, stave off the assault with hostages?**

Were the SLA even capable of harming people? When the police arrived to encircle them, they didn't hold Christine Johnson, Brenda or the children in the cottage.

There was no indication that they would have harmed anyone to save their own lives.

### **11. Who fired the first shot?**

There has to be a reason for the massive gunfire and firebomb siege.

Would careful examination of the building, if not burned, show that the SLA fired the first shot? Is it possible that the first bullet came from behind and through the building, as a signal to begin the massive and deadly assault?

Police claim that a bullhorn was used to issue a warning. No neighbor or nearby witness heard it.

Remember the Gulf of Tonkin “raid?” The illegal bombing of Cambodia? The one-shot signal that set off the Kent State murders? The umbrella that went down just before John Kennedy was hit with a deadly crossfire?

Did Cinque fire at the police? Or were the SLA surrounded on every side, with no chance to live after police sent out the first shot?

If Cinque was prepared for a battle with the LAPD, might he not have aimed to take at least one “pig” with him?

Even in death, the SLA weren't violent. Counting the ammo on hand is no proof of their capacity to kill. Not a single officer or passerby was injured by the SLA.

### **12. Why did the SLA cut Mrs. Alcalá's dress and not use her room if they needed a place to stay?**

Violence isn't cutting a six-inch slice in someone's housedress and threatening, "do you want to die?"

There is no proof that Patty Hearst ever went near Mrs. Alcalá's motel.

If the SLA needed a place to stay, there was an empty room and they were short of money, all they had to do was walk into Mrs. Alcalá's apartment, silence her, use the place for the night, keep the \$500 and leave. The charge against Patty was "assault with a deadly weapon" anyway, although the gun she allegedly pointed at Anita Alcalá didn't even go off.

### VIII. WHY THE CHARGES AGAINST PATTY?

*"I no longer seem to have any importance as a human being. However, I have become all-important as a political pivot point for certain right-wing elements and I can only be used successfully by these people if I am killed."*

– **Patty Hearst, March, 1974**

Why was it necessary to introduce the conversion of Tania with writing all over the walls in the Golden Gate apartment? Why was it necessary to introduce Tania to the tellers at the Hibernia Bank while the SLA was taking the money? "This is Tania," they said.

William or Emily Harris dropped a weapon registered in Emily's name at Mel's Sporting Goods Store. This action announced that the SLA was in town. They had used aliases at other times. Why not with the weapon purchase?

Why did William Harris think it necessary to introduce Patty Hearst to Tom Mathews? Bill, Emily and Patty "kidnapped" Tom on the pretense that they needed transportation. Instead of using his van *for any rational purpose*, they created the circumstances by which Patty Hearst would be indicted on 19 charges the next Monday morning.

The ride with Mathews had to have a purpose.

Who arranged the "For Sale" sign on the van that belonged to Mathews? Was he a police provocateur who willingly went for the ride—and cooperated with D.A. Joseph Busch?

During the ride, William Harris made a point of introducing his partner in crime. "Do you know who this is? This is Tania," William told Tom.

Why did Patty bother to wear a wig or disguise if her friends were always introducing her by name?

Why build a kidnapping case on a 12-hour ride, killing time at a drive-in movie, when they didn't use the van for any specific purpose?

During the 12-hour ride, Patty explained how she robbed the bank. Then she confessed to shooting it out at Mel's Sporting Goods Store.

Patricia demonstrated the loading of an automatic weapon.

By the time the 12 hours were over, 19 charges could be filed against Patricia Hearst. And they were.

At 6 a.m., May 17, Tom Mathews drove off in his own van, leaving William, Emily and Patty on foot in the Hollywood Hills. Twelve hours later, their six SLA comrades would be dead.

Why was there a classified ad in the *L.A. Free Press* the week the Harrises arrived in L.A., with references to their "attempt to destroy the potential of a human mind?"

The Harrises led Patty Hearst through numerous confessions that led to the indictments against her. Yet the provocateur Harrises can come out clean.

FBI Director Charles Bates stated publicly on May 10, 1974 that "the Harrises are less militant than their six SLA comrades. So far, the Harrises were not overtly involved in any of these incidences."

On Sunday night, May 19, Patty acted out an assault scene ... that is, if you accept the description of a "blue eyed" Patty.

For the Alcala episode, Patty Hearst was charged with “assault with a deadly weapon.” If convicted, the penalty could be life in prison.

The black men with her were never wanted by police.

Patty was framed and led through all the actions that led to her 22 indictments.

District Attorney Busch and U.S. Attorney Browning charged her with five counts of assault with intent to commit murder; four counts of assault with a deadly weapon, three counts of unlawfully taking a vehicle, kidnapping and kidnapping for the purpose of robbery.

The last charge carries a life sentence on conviction.

How would Tom Mathews know the woman in his van was Patty Hearst? He never saw her before. If Donald DeFreeze has a double, was there a double for Patty as well?

The FBI admitted they didn't have Patty's fingerprints. Yet the basis for indicting her after the 12-hour ride with Mathews was “fingerprints” the LAPD never had.

Why was D.A. Joseph Busch in such a hurry to press indictments based on the testimony of such flimsy witnesses?

Why was U.S. Attorney James Browning so anxious to press immediate charges against Patty after the SLA deaths in Los Angeles?

Patty knew the FBI wanted her dead.

She was no longer important to the SLA charade.

By reducing her alternatives, a shoot-out could be encouraged, thereby assuring her death.

Only by analyzing how she was charged, and determining who set her up, is it possible to know that Patty and the SLA were not the dangerous ones. As usual, the military and police have a monopoly in that department.

## IX. THE DEATH TRAP

Before:

*“If you see him, nail him.”*

– **LAPD**

After:

*“Our mission is accomplished.”*

– **SWAT Team, LAPD**

*“In all my years as a coroner, I've never seen this kind of behavior in the face of living flames.”*

—**Dr. Noguchi, L.A. County Coroner**

Were the six members of the SLA willing to die?

Was the SLA deliberately massacred?

The SLA tapes made frequent references to accepting death as a condition of their struggle. The passages about death could have been written by agents. Did they mean death after service, not realizing they would be killed as patsies? It is noble to die for your beliefs. It is pitiful to lose your life without having accomplished any of your goals.

The SLA murdered Dr. Foster, wounded Robert Blackburn, robbed a bank and kidnapped Patricia Hearst. This was the sum total of their revolutionary contributions.

They left behind a heritage of death lists, including black leaders Huey Newton and Bobby Seale.

Six comrades were killed.

Notice that the military-CIA agents who gathered this group together and framed Patty Hearst are still alive? They are not even suspects.

Donald DeFreeze named Colston Westbrook, Chris Thompson and Robyn Steiner as espionage agents. They are alive. DeFreeze is dead.

Cinque had to be murdered. He was talking too much.

For the cover stories concerning the purposes of the SLA to hold, the group had to be lured to their death trap—and *they all had to die*. Sam Williams, president of the Board of Police Commissioners, said their “most important task” was to “neutralize” the SLA.

Their strange behavior “in the face of living flames” is only unusual *if they had a choice*.

What were the alternatives? 1. Self-immolation, burning alive. 2. Expectation of escape support, which didn't arrive. 3. Out of contact with reality, drugged; medically or electronically controlled. 4. Escape attempts thwarted by the police. 5. They never had a chance to live.

Were they murdered *before* the flames consumed the building?

### **1. Self-Immolation**

Was the SLA as dedicated to its tiny army as Buddhist monks who set fire to their bodies?

If they wanted to die, why would they wear gas masks, cartridge belts and load their guns?

Were they dedicated to that point?

How could these college graduates from the Bay Area know enough about oppression to choose to make this sacrifice?

The FBI's incendiary bombs gave them little choice, much less a religious dedication. They didn't set fire to themselves.

### **2. Expecting back-up support?**

On Thursday night, Donald DeFreeze told a neighbor: “We are getting out on Friday. Things are getting heavy.”

Friday morning, 9:00 a.m.: DeFreeze was looking for another location, an apartment in the neighborhood.

Friday morning, 11:00 a.m.: A tall black man left the house on 54th Street, promising, “I will be back as soon as I get a car.” He never returned.

3:30 p.m.: Another black man whispered into DeFreeze's ear and departed. Did he make a promise to return? Was DeFreeze programmed, post-hypnotically instructed to “remain in this building and don't leave”?

The same LAPD that lured DeFreeze to his death trap in Los Angeles had advance notice of the prison escape in Marin County a few years earlier, when Jonathan Jackson was murdered. Jackson was expecting vans to follow behind. When he got outside the court with Judge Haley and other hostages, Jackson was left stranded and alone. LAPD officers Mahoney and Sherritt were up there at the shooting. They told Louis Tackwood to “get his ass out of there” and he was put on a bus.

### **3. Out of contact with reality: Were the SLA controlled by drugs, electrodes or hypnosis?**

What “favors” did DeFreeze do for Vacaville Medical Facility?

Massive experiments in mind control are performed on prisoners' brains today.

Were electrodes or transponders inserted into DeFreeze's brain?

The wires are no thicker than a hair, the insertion point no larger than a grain of wheat.

The effect of tranquilizers that alter the brain can persist for a month after withdrawal from the drugs.

There is no way to detect their presence, because all traces disappear from the bloodstream within a few hours.

Joseph Remiro and Nancy Ling Perry, two SLA members, were dependent on drugs.

A druggist was mentioned as the brains behind the entire SLA operation.

Christine Johnson, the last person to see the SLA alive, woke up from a “drugged sleep” in the middle of the gun battle. That is unusual, considering the excitement in her home. Her houseguests were storing ammunition under the floor on Thursday evening. Was Ms. Johnson bored? It was 5 p.m. and all this activity going on ... Why was Christine Johnson asleep?

Camilla Hall, according to Christine, was walking around “like a zombie. She was carrying some bottles in her hands.”

If the six SLA members were dependent upon outside suppliers for wine and LSD, grass or cigarettes, would it not be possible to control their emotions and reduce their anxiety in the face of death? The CIA and intelligence agencies have an unlimited capacity to subdue persons through additives to their food and drink.

Black FBI agent William O’Neill, Panther leader Fred Hampton’s “bodyguard,” drugged Hampton and Mark Clark the night of the police shootout in Chicago, in 1969. Hampton and Clark died. San Francisco FBI Director Charles Bates, who is now in charge of the SLA affair, was director of the Chicago FBI at that time.

There were two messages in the underground press that referred to the SLA and thought control. Who put them there and why? What was their meaning?

*“Two are cowards who are fascinated with their own talent, that being to manipulate others to their own destruction without those others even being aware of their own manipulation.”*

**– Berkeley Barb, Feb. 22, 1974**

*“Angela A., Emily H., and Bill H., your silent support for the attempt to destroy the potential of a human mind, and anti-humanist philosophy that teaches impossible purism is unbelievable.”*

**– L.A. Free Press, May 4, 1974**

One of the 15 motives for creating the SLA was revival of plans for the UCLA Institute for the Study and Prevention of Violence.

The proposed Institute is anxious to experiment with transponders, electrodes and reduction of prisoners’ reasoning abilities. The experimental subjects would be blacks, Chicanos, Indians, women, children and radicals.

A carefully guarded secret has been the massive brain experimentation and hypnosis programs taking place in prisons and mental hospitals during the past 15 years.

An inmate from Vacaville Medical Facility wrote that he was employed holding down prisoners against their will while Actine and Rudall were administered. Double doses were given for no reason, bringing about “distinct changes in personalities.”

Over the past year, I have been accumulating evidence of mind-altering methods and how they pertain to past political assassinations.

The U.S. has financed psychosurgical experiments in Boston by Drs. Mark, Ervin and Sweet that are now spreading around the country. Plans exist that could turn large masses of the population into zombies to be used for future slave labor and kamikaze war troops. Prisoners are the experimental scapegoats.

Dr. Jose Delgado, funded by NASA and Naval Intelligence, is an expert in controlling behavior with implanted electrodes. Because this is done at Vacaville Medical Facility and Atascadero Hospital in California, it is important to relate Delgado’s underlying philosophy, the justification for this radical

procedure:

*“We need a program of psychosurgery for political control of our society. The purpose is physical control of the mind. Everyone who deviates from the given norm can be surgically mutilated. The individual may think that the most important reality is his own existence, but this is only his personal point of view. This lacks historical perspective. Man does not have the right to develop his own mind. This kind of liberal orientation has great appeal. We must electrically control the brain. Some day armies and generals will be controlled by electric stimulation of the brain.”*

—**Dr. José Delgado, Congressional Record,**

### **No. 26, Vol. 118, February 24, 1974**

Destroying “the potential of a human mind” is exactly what Delgado and California prison doctors are working on.

Is it a coincidence that the red and white van that brought the SLA to Los Angeles was purchased under the fictitious name of “Ricky Delgado”?

Delgado is a man who destroys the mind before the others destroy the flesh.

All of the men registered at the Watergate Hotel on June 17, 1972 used false names taken from E. Howard Hunt’s spy novels. The use of aliases with special meanings to “insiders” is common practice in CIA operations.

What appeared as irrational behavior by the SLA in the face of the flames could have been explained by examining the medical records of DeFreeze at Vacaville—if they hadn’t been destroyed.

The behavior of the six SLA members on the day of their deaths, from all available accounts, seems to have been out of contact with reality. In some way, they were drugged, hypnotized or controlled. When the flames grew hot enough for a few to try to escape, they were shot and killed by the police.

All six were well educated and aware that they were fugitives. They were connected with the death of Dr. Marcus Foster, a bank robbery and the kidnap of Patty Hearst.

They were surrounded by police, yet they showed no anxiety.

They loudly announced their presence—“We are the SLA”—instead of hiding while they tried to muster a larger “army.”

They were dependent on others for food, drinks, cigarettes and other supplies, allowing themselves to be boxed in.

They sent strangers in and out of the building on errands, exhibiting no anxiety or fear of betrayal.

They showed no tension while the streets filled with more police agents.

Recruitment went on “as usual,” even though the SLA had not added one new member in a year’s time.

White women wore Afro wigs, a pathetic identification that hardly went unnoticed.

They strapped on ammunition belts while they asked a young neighbor: “Please join the army. We need more blacks.”

Pathetic “guerrilla” outfits were worn—shades of Che Guevara in a Hollywood Bolivian jungle set.

Donald DeFreeze casually walked out of the front door and came back in. Willie Wolfe lay on the bed, turning his pistol toward the ceiling. There was no transportation available if they wanted to leave.

Guns were strewn on the floor. Stephanie Reed, a casual visitor, was asked if she had “any bullets or knives.”

Christine Johnson fell asleep, drugged. The shooting woke her up in time to flee before the flames burst out.

If the SLA intended war with the LAPD, nobody on the other side was injured.

This was a group of six persons cut off from the world, calm, detached, going through a few last pathetic motions before they died.

#### **4. Escape attempts thwarted**

Did the SLA make any effort to escape before the heat of the flames consumed them?

There are indications that some would have left the building—if they had been allowed.

Nancy Ling Perry's burned body was found outside the house.

Camilla Hall came left the house and was slain.

Police radio logs reveal that some would have departed.

*“There's one down and one's firing. He came out and went back in, possibly hit. He's still firing. Three females are shooting.”*

—LAPD radio

Who came out? Was he hit?

#### **5. They never had a chance to live—were they murdered before the flames consumed the building?**

First accounts said, “Bullets that killed the victims came from a considerable distance.”

Twenty-four hours later, DeFreeze must have grown a long arm—on second thought, he was a “suicide,” shot through the temple at very *close* range. Did the revision prevent lawsuits and investigations?

One of the SLA had “an unidentifiable severe head injury.” The investigators were puzzled about how she got that. Have they come up with an answer yet?

Camilla Hall and Nancy Ling Perry died instantly.

Camilla was shot through “the center of her forehead.” That was a fine shot ... considering the SWAT team was far away, the SLA wore gas masks and the walls of the house were plaster with no view from the front.

It was later announced that she had been killed outside the house.

Nancy Ling Perry died from a “gunshot wound through the back that severed the spinal cord.” The window to the back alley was open. Were they killed at close range from the back of the house?

The fire in the front of the house created a wall of flames that prevented escape, and they were pushed toward the back. Were they murdered from behind?

The police radio picked up a conversation between two officers during the siege. At the height of the shooting, a barefoot man in shorts and T-shirt, with a police badge, was seen trotting past the rear of the besieged house. “What is he, a jogger?” asked the FBI.

There was a window in back of the bungalow. It gave a clear view through the alley to 56th Street and Compton Boulevard. DeFreeze sent Brenda Daniels to Sam's corner store on 56<sup>th</sup> Street for food and cigarettes. “He told me he was going to watch me through the alley.”

Was this the same alley where an off-duty sheriff was seen running before the flames consumed the building?

Police units described a man running down from 56<sup>th</sup> Street behind the house. “There's a man moving on you north on 56th, a hundred yards, that could be an off-duty sheriff in plain clothes. I just saw him a while ago. There's one down and one firing.”

Were shots fired at close range?



It is impossible to tell, because Nancy Ling Perry's body and William Wolfe's body were cremated. Dr. Wolfe couldn't locate his son's body. By the time he arrived in Los Angeles, he was informed that Willie had already been cremated with his "mother's consent." Would a medical doctor have hurried to destroy possible criminal evidence?

Donald DeFreeze's body was sent back to Ohio three days after his death for burial, minus head and fingers. Why the delay in forwarding his remains? Why was the only black member of the SLA singled out for decapitation?

Witnesses saw gasoline poured along the back of the building. Both sides of the house were in flames.

The bodies were burned beyond recognition. Black men had assisted DeFreeze into the house. The LAPD knew exactly who they had to murder. Long before the dental charts arrived for identification, the media announced: "Donald DeFreeze is dead." And the SWAT team retired, radioed: "Our mission is accomplished."

If Patty Hearst was no longer of importance to any group but the right wing, neither was the original SLA.

The motives for creating this first army had been accomplished.

The most reason for murdering them was to *bury any evidence that would explain how such an unlikely assembly ever came together in the first place.*

Donald DeFreeze, Nancy Ling Perry, Camilla Hall, Barbara Soltysik, Angela Atwood and Willie Wolfe were slain.

The agents who directed this episode are preparing for their next assignments.

## X. HOW DO YOU TELL A CIA ESPIONAGE PLOT FROM A REVOLUTIONARY, RADICAL, TERRORIST, GUERRILLA ARMY?

[1. COVER STORY](#)

[2. COINCIDENCE?](#)

[3. DUMMY FRONTS](#)

[4. MEDIA AND PROPAGANDA](#)

[5. INDICATIONS OF CIA CONSPIRACY](#)

[6. INDICATIONS OF FBI COLLUSION](#)

[7. THE TOM CHARLES HUSTON PLAN: COMBINED EFFORTS OF THE WHITE HOUSE, VICE-PRESIDENT, JUSTICE DEPARTMENT, INTELLIGENCE AGENCIES, MILITARY, POLICE DEPARTMENTS, AND PRISON SYSTEMS.](#)

### [1. The Cover Story](#)

Secret intelligence operations do more than gather information. Espionage agents overthrow governments, select leaders and do everything possible to prevent Third World change from taking place.

The *cover story* is the official version of what clandestine operatives are doing. These lies conceal multiple crimes.

A. The SLA was "influenced" by "Maoist" teachings and the *Minimanual of the Urban Guerrilla*

This "blueprint for terrorism" is an excuse for government escalation of a red hunt.

There is nothing Asian or Brazilian about SLA tactics.

Every action they took violated the book's instructions, including kidnapping, feeding the poor and failing to protect themselves.

A ring of high-level public officials, assisted by intelligence agents from Florida to California, have sought to break the University of California for seven years. They centered their conspiracy on Berkeley assisted hijackers to gain complete control over airport entrances.

The same agencies are creating a series of kidnappings. They began to escalate immediately after “America’s first political kidnapping,” Patty Hearst.

Vice Consul John S. Patterson’s kidnap and subsequent murder in Mexico were arranged by the CIA. The agent, Bobby Keese, was arrested at his San Diego home on May 29, 1974.

The facts behind Reg Murphy’s kidnapping in Atlanta were hushed up because it was a step in a wider conspiracy.

Albert Dantzer’s escapade in Florida was first called a kidnapping, but turned out to be a hoax.

There are about 27 of these recent kidnappings, each of which must be carefully studied and exposed before “kidnap” gets out of hand. The Argentine police have been calling them “self-introduced kidnappings.”

B. The Black Cultural Association gave birth to the SLA. Officials at Vacaville and Soledad prisons may have been asleep

Conspiracies against radical prisoners have existed for years. The public had just begun to wake up and become involved, seeking better legal aid for prisoners and questioning prison policies.

Allowing CIA agents and police informers to create the SLA inside the prison system provided the excuse for tighter control over visitors. Genuine reform movements can be kept outside.

C. The Black Cultural Association was formed to teach black history and identity

Black studies programs were permitted for black inmates. But BCA “tutors” at Vacaville had no training or familiarity with blacks and the prison system.

Colston Westbrook, the black leader of the group, grew up in an all-white community in Pennsylvania.

D. Donald DeFreeze was consumed by fantasies

DeFreeze couldn’t have survived one year outside of prison sans police support. The Prison Superintendent didn’t provide transport for DeFreeze’s departure because he loved Maoist-trained black radicals giving revolutionary raised-fist salutes.

E. The group of young people going into the prisons regularly were interested in prison reform

Why would out-of-state police agents—with no known relationship with one black or prisoner anywhere—arrive to reform the California prisons?

How did these people manage to single out some of the most wanted targets of the California Department of Corrections for their visits, such as Doc Holiday and members of the Black Guerrilla Family?

Where did they get the names of these particular prisoners?

Why were future members of the SLA permitted to visit more than one prisoner at a time? No one else can.

Why did Emily Harris drive 200 miles to San Luis Obispo and back, twice a week, to visit Doc Holiday? He had been held back from parole by the Department of Corrections. The Senate Hearings on Civil Disorder may now link him with the SLA and keep him in jail to prevent “violence” on the streets.

What reforms did the SLA suggest or initiate?

What political trials of prisoners in the Bay area did the SLA attend?

## 2. Coincidence?

### A. Knowing too much can be bad for your health

1. William A.H. Williams, charged with kidnapping publisher Reg Murphy in Atlanta, said: “if we’re caught, you tell them we know all about the Symbionese Liberation Army.”

Immediately, a notation was whisked from the federal marshal to the police blotter, stating Williams had “suicidal tendencies.” This information came from Williams’ Naval discharge file.

2. Three men kidnapped Eunice Kronholm in Minneapolis, March, 1974. The FBI, under the Hobbs Act, immunized them from kidnapping charge. Instead, they were booked on a lighter count of extortion.

James Johnson, one of the three men charged, pled innocent in the case, claiming “the hoodlum element downtown was involved in the abduction.” He was mysteriously shot in the head in May, and was taken to the neurological intensive care unit for possible brain damage.

### B. San Diego espionage?

*Black Abductor*, published in 1972, was a short novel that anticipated much of the Hearst kidnapping two years in advance. The unknown author, using a non-existent publisher, was identified only as a San Diego resident.

San Diego was the city designated for the kidnapping of radicals in 1972. This plan was drawn up by Attorney General John Mitchell, White House intelligence teams and the same agencies involved with the SLA two years later. Attorney General Evelle Younger, Los Angeles Police Department, and the CCS were to crack down on hippies and anti-war protestors.

### C. Is selling the Zebra murders like selling 7-Up?

The J. Walter Thompson Advertising Agency, a well-known supplier of White House staffers, took on a new client in the fall of 1973. San Francisco Chief of Police D. Scott announced at a press conference that San Francisco law enforcement required the services of an advertising and public relations firm. In August, the “Zebra” killings and Hearst kidnapping were about to break. Was the San Francisco Police Department preparing to protect its image in the media?

### D. “Victim” candidates

Election years and criminal conspiracies often seem to coincide. California State Senator John Harmer, Evelle Younger, and Joseph Alioto were running for office in the summer of 1974. The men who exploited the racist, radical-scare tactics the hardest, tried to identify themselves as victims of SLA-type violence. Alioto and Younger, by coincidence, were victims of what I believe were provocateur bombings. Senator Harmer spread totally unfounded fears of kidnapping and future terrorism.

### E. The use of the dead for identity—a common espionage tactic

Russell Little also went by the name “Robert James Scalise.” Robert Scalise died of leukemia in Oakland in 1963.

Frank Sturgis, defendant in the Watergate break-in, was granted IRS tax-exempt status for his Miami Church three days before he was arrested. One of the three people listed on the board of directors of this

fictitious church was a Mrs. Doris Hunt. Mrs. Hunt died of cancer in a nursing home on March 22, 1952.

Eugen Wrangell was sent to San Quentin for the purpose of murdering Sirhan Sirhan. \$25,000 cash is in an account, deposited by one of the White House Plumber teams from the CIA. Wrangell has asked for help and wants assistance to get out. They now have him confined on an altercation with the San Quentin priest. Vladimir Alexander Zatco is the espionage name he uses in prison. The name is from a man who died in an automobile accident in Italy in 1968. He was given orders to assume his identity.

#### F. Visible deception

A “Free Huey Newton” poster hung on the walls of Donald Segretti’s office when he was a military intelligence spy at Fort Ord. Segretti wore his hair long, and a peace symbol dangled from a chain around his neck. At the time, Segretti was flying to the White House, preparing for espionage assignments.

A “Free Huey Newton” poster hung in the trailer of William Harris, recently returned from Vietnam, while he was a student at the University of Indiana.

The burned-out SLA safe house on Sutherland Court was decorated with Huey Newton’s name and the floor plan of his apartment, suggesting that the SLA planned to murder the Black Panther leader. Posters of political subjects or personalities often conceal motives.

### 3. Dummy Fronts

A dummy front may be a legitimate business or a fictitious operation. The purpose of creating or using the organization is to conceal espionage activities.

#### A. Department of Urban Affairs

Is the University of California Extension a cover for CIA agent Colston Westbrook? SLA member Willie Wolfe became a student in Westbrook’s class immediately after he arrived in California.

Wolfe recently returned from nine months in Europe.

Westbrook had also been to Europe.

There were no indications that Wolfe took classes apart from Westbrook’s.

Colston Westbrook, after serving in the CIA in Asia for seven years, returned to the University of California to teach under the Department of Urban Affairs.

William Harris, police agent in Indiana, had just received his master’s degree in Urban Affairs. Westbrook was teaching Black Lexicon, a language course. Harris was driving a postal truck.

#### B. Survey Research Center, Polling Offices

White House tapes and recent Watergate exposures illustrate how many hundreds of thousands of dollars went into secret “polling offices.”

Emily Harris, teacher and college graduate, moved to California and was hired as a typist at the Survey Research Center. In her free time—or while employed—she visited black radical prisoners.

Did the Survey Research Center have access to Patty Hearst’s schedule? They denied it. But then, John Mitchell denied employing James McCord for the Watergate burglary.

#### C. College of Foreign Affairs, University of Indiana

Georgetown University in Washington, D.C. and the University of Indiana have similar think-tank study groups.

Future SLA members Emily and William Harris and Angela Atwood all studied at the think-tank together.

There has been no explanation of their move to California. Upon arrival there, they were employed as

waitress, typist, postal delivery truck driver and part time teacher. Gary Atwood's employment for over a year was never stated.

#### D. "Architects and Engineers"

This Los Angeles-based firm provided logistical support for the CIA Phoenix Program in Vietnam.

Colston Westbrook used it as his cover. He worked for the firm from February 5, 1966, to September, 1969, and traveled to Cambodia, India, Japan, Hong Kong, the Philippines, Okinawa and the USSR.

#### E. Black Cultural Association, Vacaville Medical Facility

The BCA was approved by prison officials because it would soon be infiltrated. Westbrook, home after seven years in the CIA, "volunteered" his services twice a week to lead the group.

Out of the BCA was born the SLA. This controlled manipulation of agents was nurtured inside the prisons to hurt inmates later.

### [4. Use of Media and Propaganda](#)

San Francisco FBI Director Charles Bates knew that it took more than a tape recorder to start a revolution. Newspapers had to print the messages. Radio stations had to play the tapes.

Just before the SLA was launched, after Patty was kidnapped, there was a series of murders and kidnappings of media persons to ensure extra media attention.

**9-73:** Shooting at San Francisco's KGO radio station while Jim Dunbar was on the air. Ben Munson, a station employee, was killed. Lawrence Kwong, the gunman, shot himself. The circumstances surrounding this shooting episode are wide open for investigation. It was quickly buried.

**2-74:** Robert Shethen, film editor for KBHK-TV, San Francisco, was murdered in the Tiki Bar.

**2-74:** Patricia Hearst, heiress of the famous newspaper chain, was kidnapped.

**2-74:** Reg Murphy, editor of the *Atlanta Constitution*, was kidnapped. Radio and TV were played his tapes.

**3-74:** Ben Maidenberg, publisher, and his son, from Akron, Ohio, were the objects of a \$2 million "feed the poor" kidnapping threat.

Radio stations in the Bay Area were manipulated into playing the SLA communiqués "to save Patty's life."

Newspapers were ordered to print all SLA communiqués.

The media were put in the position of advertising a "revolution." If they failed to cooperate, Patty Hearst might be killed. TV and radio time worth hundreds of thousands of dollars was donated free for the SLA's public appearance.

William Knowland, editor and publisher of the *Oakland Tribune*, died mysteriously on February 24, 1974. The *Tribune* had refused to continue printing SLA communiqués. Knowland had refused to hold up the story of Patty's kidnapping.

The cover story for Knowland's "suicide" was his concern over the shooting of Dr. Marcus Foster, and a "fear of being kidnapped." Can this be the first time a man shot himself because he was afraid he might be murdered? There is much more to this story.

The J. Walter Thompson Advertising Agency told us the Cold War and the Marshall Plan, conceived of the War Advertising Council to promote World War II. Is it any wonder that their new clients, the San Francisco Police, felt they were ready to undertake domestic U.S. warfare with media support behind them?

The LAPD wouldn't murder the six SLA members until their public relations men were in position to observe. Commander Peter Hagan, LAPD's PR chief, was told: "An operation is coming down that will

require a public relations spokesman.” TV cameramen and reporters were given more time to get to the SLA house on 54th Street than the occupants were given to leave the building.

Immediately after the Marine-trained SWAT team burned a few houses and cremated six individuals, media praise began to ring out. Members of Congress, L.A.’s Mayor Tom Bradley and Randolph Hearst were interviewed. All defended the police action.

The media forced us to participate in the destruction of lives and homes. They were on the spot with cameras, tape recorders and pencils.

The media called in people to acclaim the historic actions of the brave SWAT team, and praise them for “saving lives.”

Media conventions didn’t waste time, either. Their guest speakers were persons directly involved in the SLA conspiracy.

FBI Director Clarence Kelley warned of the dangers of “kidnapping” at a newspaper editors’ convention in March, 1974. There is nothing admirable about kidnappings. But why do law enforcement officials talk only about certain kinds of kidnapping? What about the kidnapping of Dita Beard? Or Martha Mitchell?

Raymond Procnier, director of the California Department of Corrections, lectured at the 28th Annual Convention of the AP and Television and Radio Associations. Kelley and Procnier should have fired some of their agents for bungling, collusion with the SLA and obvious conspiratorial involvement. Instead, these men spoke to the media as honored guests, continuing the propaganda about the fictitious army.

The media are still using COINTELPRO orders to “leak fabrications” and “warn of violence.” FBI Director Kelley foresaw future terrorist acts. The CIA, in conjunction with the warning, can bring about the violence. They work together.

## [5. Indications the SLA is a CIA Operation](#)

A. Victor Marchetti, former CIA agent, author of *The CIA and the Cult of Intelligence*, warned of CIA plans to target subversives

“Upheaval is what prompts the CIA to begin planning clandestine activities. The CIA conducts semi-legal operations around the world. It might begin to conduct them in the United States.

“The men of the Agency are superpatriots. It is only natural for them to view violent protest and dissidence as a major threat to the nation. The inbred CIA reaction would be to launch a clandestine operation to infiltrate dissident groups.

The U.S. intelligence community is already targeting on groups in this country they feel to be subversive.”

Radical groups and movements infiltrated by the SLA were precise targets of the CIA and FBI. The White House moves on these groups after special moneyed interests invest huge sums to buy political officials, including the President.

B. Phony letters like the SLA communiqués are standard CIA policy

The U.S. Embassy admitted that a CIA agent sent the Thai government a phony letter in January, 1974. It was signed with the name of an insurgent leader, and proposed a cease-fire.

The SLA claimed credit for bombings and airplane crashes, and threatened that poisoned gas would be released over Los Angeles. These, too, can be CIA creations.

C. Louis Tackwood, agent provocateur for the LAPD, exposed CIA links to police agencies in 1971

*The Glass House Tapes*, Tackwood's account of prison, police, FBI and CIA conspiracies against radicals and black prisoners, is vital reading to understand the concept of the SLA "army."

D. SLA weapons and ammunition were partly supplied by police and the military

Only a few guns were traced to purchases in the local area. The CIA keeps a stockpile of unidentifiable weapons in the Midwest.

*"They have all kinds of military equipment, all kinds of unmarked weapons. Over the years they have bought everything they could get their hands on from all over the world that is untraceable. The CIA even used to send weapons buyers around to buy arms from the Soviet bloc countries."*

– **Victor Marchetti**

William Harris, Willie Wolfe and Colston Westbrook travelled a great deal. It is possible that they met earlier, purchased weapons or tapped military intelligence for SLA caches.

E. Louis Tackwood described and illustrated CIA infiltration inside the prisons starting late in 1969

Colston Westbrook returned from his CIA Asian assignment after seven years. In January, 1970, he began his "tour" at Vacaville Medical Facility. He "volunteered" his time as a teacher, twice a week for two years.

On January 14, 1970, William Nolan, Cleveland Edwards and Alvin Miller were murdered in the yard at Soledad Prison. This date marked the beginning of internal domestic warfare by the rigged courts, police departments, FBI, CIA and prison officials against radical prisoners. Creation of the SLA is an escalation of the policy that began in 1970.

## **6. Indications that the SLA is an FBI Operation**

After Patty was kidnapped, Randolph Hearst was completely surrounded by the FBI. It was impossible to reach him by telephone or letter to suggest a federal conspiracy. All messages were screened by the FBI.

The FBI controlled the media coverage. KGO radio wouldn't broadcast talk shows that didn't follow the radical-terrorist story line. The *San Francisco Chronicle* kept from its pages all evidence of police collusion.

The FBI was responsible for reducing the charges against the three suspects in the Eunice Kronholm kidnapping in Minneapolis.

The FBI quickly closed the investigation of the Reg Murphy kidnapping in Atlanta. The Bureau protected the right-wing para-military group that worked with the CIA.

The FBI taunted Joseph Remiro and Russell Little in San Quentin. Before a meeting with them regarding Patty Hearst, they took Remiro and Little, in chains, past the gas chamber.

On March 1, 1974, Camilla Hall withdrew \$1,565 from the Bank of America's Central Branch, 2187 Shattuck Avenue, in Berkeley. FBI offices are across the street from the bank. The Bureau could not spare a man to stake out the bank, though a spokesman admitted it was known that Camilla Hall maintained an account there. The FBI had some 300 agents assigned to the Hearst case at the time. They did not even arrange for the bank to notify them if Camilla Hall made a withdrawal. Camilla could continue to use her account, safe from FBI or police interference.

This is a safe way to fund an espionage operation.

The FBI was quick to place the children of Folsom Prison guards under protection. At the same time, the names of others listed as potential targets of SLA assassination or kidnapping attempts were withheld. Black educator Richard Foster and Black Panther Huey Newton were not notified that they might be in

danger. Neither was Patty Hearst.

Selected senators and assemblymen—the very ones who campaign the hardest for the death penalty and harsh legal punishment—jump on the bandwagon for more laws against terrorists, but only civil rights leaders or workers for the less privileged are ever murdered. The FBI throws its protection to the extreme right wing.

The FBI rushed out a new “Ten Most Wanted” SLA poster. They did not include the third person who kidnapped Patty, or the third person who murdered Dr. Marcus Foster. There was the usual selective urgency in dramatizing their story.

Robyn Steiner, Russell Little’s friend from Florida, was protected by the FBI and police. She moved west in the summer of 1972 with the others, went into the prisons, and stayed with the group until December, 1973. Robyn didn’t have to come west to testify before the grand jury. A police intelligence officer quietly went to Florida to assure Robyn that things were cool for her.

Robyn was named as an FBI informant by Donald DeFreeze. The special treatment some SLA members received proves that this FBI-CIA conspiracy is no different from Watergate or other affairs.

The San Francisco law offices of attorney Vincent Hallinan were broken into to retrieve SLA messages. The FBI wanted them so they broke in and took them.

The SLA warned that Patty Hearst’s life depended on fair treatment for Remiro and Little in San Quentin. Guards beat the men in custody and forced them to conclude “U.S. Attorney General William Saxbe and FBI Director Clarence Kelley want Patricia Hearst to die to discredit the SLA.” Deputies spread rumors throughout the jail where Remiro and Little were taken that they had attacked a black prisoner at San Quentin. It was hoped that this would lead to the assassination of Remiro and Little by fellow prisoners.

The FBI participated in what appears to be a phony provocateur bombing scare at Shell Oil Company in Fresno. A pipe, 6 to 8 inches long, with a dynamite cap, was found. The FBI said they came into the case “because it might be a national conspiracy.” The intelligence agencies want to link worldwide terrorist organizations to the SLA. But when evidence surfaced that Arab money was donated to the CIA-SLA to bomb American oil companies, the FBI shut up. Right-wing Arab oil money was involved in the Reg Murphy kidnapping.

Every witness at the Hibernia Bank in San Francisco was ordered not to talk by the FBI. This is standard procedure. Silence protects conspirators, not suspects. If the wall of silence were lifted, it might expose who arranged the bank robbery. No members of the SLA had accounts in the bank.

The FBI was involved in the kidnapping of Aris Graham, another banker’s wife in Minneapolis. Local police didn’t learn of the kidnapping or the ransom. Only the FBI knew the details—but the media and the Justice Department could add one more to their list of kidnappings.

A “prowler” was discovered one mile from the home of Mrs. Kronholm in Minneapolis. Danny Callendo, 20, from Chicago, was shot by the FBI. James Johnson, a suspect in the Kronholm abduction, said the case involved “hoodlums from downtown.” Did “downtown” mean Chicago? Johnson was shot in the head a month later.

The FBI actively participated in the Los Angeles killing of the SLA. Los Angeles police called headquarters asking permission to use incendiary bombs on the 54th Street house. Chief of Police Ed Davis said “No.” But the FBI had already used them, and the house caught fire moments later. In the official story, the use of incendiary bombs was overruled and police blamed the fire on “Molotov cocktails” they claimed the SLA kept in the house.

The use of a double is an old FBI stunt. Lee Harvey Oswald, FBI agent, had several doubles. Sirhan Sirhan’s look-alike was Michael Wayne. James Earl Ray had three aliases and three doubles. The FBI claims it was “not illegal” for Keaton to impersonate Donald DeFreeze. But it might be illegal if you consider that these doubles are used in conspiracies that result in murders.



Robert Hyde, a prisoner at Soledad, notified the FBI of conspiracies inside the prison and asked for their help. His troubles began. Hyde was blinded in one eye by acid in a medicine bottle that he was told contained eye drops. Then he was scheduled for psychosurgery at Vacaville Medical Facility. When that plan was halted due to public exposure, the prison guards put out a contract for his murder by another prisoner. And it all started when he confided to the FBI that he knew of illegal prison conspiracies.

The FBI knew in advance where Patricia Hearst was before the SLA deaths in Los Angeles.

## [7. The Tom Charles Huston Plan](#)

The White House intelligence army was given that name to conceal the involvement of high military brass and intelligence agencies in domestic operations. Huston no longer works in Washington, D.C., but Senator Sam Ervin announced that the Huston Plan is still in operation.

It is impossible to define exactly where collusion between the various agencies starts or ends.

A prison guard may allow Donald DeFreeze to escape from Soledad. It is the responsibility of the police to see that he remains free.

The SLA was born, functioned and died with the cooperation of the San Francisco-Oakland-Berkeley Police Departments, Vacaville Medical Facility, Soledad Prison, Stanford Medical Research Institute at Menlo Park, the CIA, FBI, Criminal Investigation and Intelligence, the Justice Department, U.S. Attorney James Browning, District Attorney Joseph Busch, U.S. Attorney General William Saxbe, Vice-President Gerald Ford, President Richard Nixon and well-paid public relations firms.

An image of terrorism is going to be forced upon the public.

This will allow the Gestapo-like CIA to control local police agencies.

In order to escalate fear over the next few years, we were taken on a trip with Patricia Hearst. If she is killed or is never seen again, the scenario will still be the same.

Listed below are several examples of collusion between various agencies. What appears to be “bumbling” or “blunders” are not errors at all.

### **(1) DeFreeze did a favor for the prisons**

DeFreeze “did a favor” that made him eligible for parole earlier than usual. He had been sent to prison for 6-14 years on conviction for armed robbery. His had a record of continuous arrests involving bombs, weapons, assaults, kidnapping and forgery.

A “favor” at Vacaville Medical Facility usually means submitting to medical research on the brain. SLA members were asking for DeFreeze’s parole after he had spent only two years in prison. DeFreeze was given “Unisight,” his own prison group, to lead, and a score of white CIA-police agents to keep him company. Several legitimate, warm, friendly persons held the group together. One of them was Patricia Soltysik. After DeFreeze’s “escape,” he lived with her, and probably felt secure during those months in Berkeley.

### **(2) William Harris and James Douglas Garske**

In 1970, Garske was at Vacaville Medical Facility serving time for armed robbery and forgery committed in Los Angeles. Harris made numerous visits to Garske in the summer of 1973, while the latter was in San Quentin.

What did Harris have in common with Garske? Consider Harris’ military and police background, his interest in sports and fraternities, his master’s degree in urban affairs. Why did he meet with this particular prisoner? His motive was more than prison reform.

Subsequent events indicate that Harris’s “friendship” with prisoner Garske had other factors. Garske

“failed to return” to San Quentin from a “work furlough,” from which he was due back on May 19, 1974, two days after the SLA massacre on Los Angeles. How many convicts for armed robbery are allowed out of San Quentin on “work furloughs”? Garske remained free for a month, and was then arrested at a remote cabin in Calaveras County, in the Sierra Mountains of California.

“There was immediate speculation that he may have helped the Harrises and Patricia Hearst escape to the Sierras. However, FBI agents ... found no indication that the SLA members had been there.” Did Garske help the SLA? Did William Harris enlist Garske’s aid in return for Harris’ “helping” Garske to get out of San Quentin?

### **(3) SLA members had guns registered in their names—police had 24 days to find them before Patty Hearst was kidnapped.**

Camilla Hall, Angela Atwood, William Harris and Joseph Remiro all had bought weapons under their own names. There is a five-day wait between the purchase and delivery of handguns in California. The State Criminal Identification Bureau and the police cleared the names.

The same people were all identified with the house on Sutherland Court abandoned on January 10, 1974. The SLA had already released their first communiqué with the “Declaration of War,” and the second by Nancy Ling Perry.

Police had over two weeks to find these people. They were all living in the Oakland-Berkeley area.

### **(4) Patricia Hearst was not warned of the kidnapping danger**

“Patricia Campbell Hearst,” “art student,” “Secure van,” “ambush” and related messages found in the Sutherland Court House suggested that Patty Hearst might be kidnapped. *Books on kidnapping were found with the lists.*

Why did it take three months for the police to admit they had in their possession information received on January 10, 1974, indicating that Patricia Hearst might be kidnapped?

The Hearsts, after all, are a famous California family. Patty’s mother is on the Board of Regents of the University of California, and could easily have been located.

Patricia Hearst attended classes regularly at U.C. Berkeley, and should have been notified.

Other businessmen on the SLA “list” were warned of possible danger.

### **(5) Department of Motor Vehicles: transportation used in the Hearst kidnapping could have been identified**

Registered weapons should have led to immediate identification of SLA members.

Library cards, a postal helmet, Parks uniforms and lists identified the SLA members who used the safe house at Sutherland Court.

Why didn’t the police locate automobiles registered to persons identified by existing evidence? The SLA had claimed credit for the murder of Dr. Foster, followed by a “Declaration of War.”

Imagine a situation in which two blacks are arrested for murder, their comrades set fire to a house, flee ... and the police don’t seek the other members of the group.

A blue Volkswagen owned by Camilla Hall was seen “scouting the scene” around Patty Hearst’s apartment for a few days.

If the police wanted to, Camilla Hall’s car could have been identified before the kidnapping, due to her association with Remiro, Little and the SLA safe-house.

A station wagon was used in the kidnap of Patty Hearst. Nancy Ling Perry had an automobile. What about the others?

## **(6) Police didn't search the area where Dr. Foster was murdered and Robert Blackburn wounded**

The SLA rented an apartment less than one mile from where the shooting occurred.

The manager of the apartment building knew that the residents there were not using it as a permanent residence.

Thirteen other tenants in the building might have noticed there was an unusual commotion on the evening of November 6, 1973.

## **(7) Police made no effort to solve the murder of Dr. Foster and the shooting of Blackburn**

Did the police know that if the Foster murder was solved, there would be no Patricia Hearst kidnapping?

Sheriff Preston Guillary left the L.A. Sheriff's Department following the arrest of Charles Manson and his "family" at the Spahn Ranch. Guillary stated that there had been numerous complaints from neighbors of the ranch. There were reports of automatic weapons, drugs, young females and questionable activities.

The orders at the Sheriff's office were "Don't touch Manson."

"They" were setting the Manson Family up for a killing of some kind. The Sheriff's office believed the Manson family was going to murder Black Panthers, and that was acceptable to the officers. The surprise set-up against Manson was the Sharon Tate-La Bianca massacres, where seven persons were murdered, including an unborn child. Manson, like DeFreeze, was a patsy of our society. Patsies are used by law enforcement for their own purposes, to spread terror.

## **(8) SLA "headquarters" was not sealed off after the arson, following the arrest of Joseph Remiro and Russell Little**

Shades of the Texas School Book Depository. Identical to the apartment of Arthur Bremer.

What about the removal of boxes from the garage of Mrs. Ruth Paine, following the arrest of Lee Harvey Oswald, without warrants?

The safe house at Sutherland Court in Concord was a nest of revolutionary documents, addresses, weapons, ammunition and evidence. Bayonets and pistols were taken away. *The building was open to the public.* Anything could have been removed—or planted.

## **(9) Police could have located Willie Wolfe's car and searched for him after January 10, 1974**

Wolfe was in California when Dr. Foster was murdered.

Unmarried, no children, he had attended Oakland School Board meetings where Dr. Foster's policies were discussed.

Willie's version of these meetings incited hatred against Dr. Foster at the Vacaville Medical Facility.

Wolfe's car was used by Nancy Ling Perry and another male to vacate the Concord house after it was set on fire.

The car was abandoned in a residential section of North Berkeley. Police did not look for Willie Wolfe, and he was without transportation upon his return to the West Coast.

Why did it take 13 days to find his car?

## **(10) Police didn't locate the house at 1560 Sutherland Court, Concord, rented by "Nancy and George DeVoto," for 17 hours after the arrest of Remiro and Little**

When Little was arrested, Remiro ran from police and hid two blocks away in the SLA "safe-house."

If Remiro and Little shot at Sergeant Duge, why didn't other officers search the neighborhood? They knew Little's companion escaped on foot.

Four hours later, when Remiro decided to "surrender himself," the police were still hanging around the neighborhood. This was at about 5 a.m.

Yet police did not locate the building until 17 hours later, and then only because Nancy Ling Perry's arson fire called it to their attention.

### **(11) Why burn a house "to melt fingerprints," when the SLA had plenty of time to remove more incriminating evidence before the house was discovered?**

Identification of the SLA members was left in the house.

References to the kidnapping of Patty Hearst were also left behind.

Was the SLA sure the police would not halt their plans, or could even be a part of them? Whatever they left behind, the police and the FBI didn't use this information to find them.

### **(12) Why did the police stop looking for an "Oriental woman?" Is there a record of her stopped car on the day of the Foster murder?**

An "Oriental" woman, driving a white 1965 station wagon, was stopped by police the day of the Foster murder. Her vehicle contained a "number of firearms."

A third person, small, possibly female, possibly Asian, was seen leaving the Foster ambush.

A small female, possibly Asian, accompanied the SLA when Patty Hearst was kidnapped.

Jean Chan, a friend of Dave Gunnell, attended BCA meetings at Vacaville with the SLA. She lived at Peking House, the meeting place of Wolfe, Little and Steiner.

Was the female stopped with the weapons the same female "prison reformer" who attended Colston Westbrook's classes at Vacaville?

### **(13) Two White Station Wagons? Links of Foster Murder to Hearst Kidnapping—Why Are the Police Protecting Conspirators?**

The woman driving a white 1965 station wagon, stopped at the time of the Foster murder, had a vehicle containing firearms. She was released, never a suspect.

A woman driving a white station wagon followed the convertible used when Patty Hearst was kidnapped. The authorities believed Patty was transferred to the station wagon, which became the eventual getaway car.

If it wasn't Jean Chan, who was driving the white station wagon in both incidences?

The police stopped one white station wagon and could have records of the owner. After a second wagon was described as being used for the Hearst kidnapping, and the SLA claimed credit for the Foster murder as well as having Patty, why wasn't this evidence used to locate a possible member of the "army"?

Tim Findley, reporter for the *San Francisco Chronicle*, left his job over the coverage of the SLA. He claimed the media wanted the appearance of a "much larger army" than there was. The law-enforcement agencies were using the possible size of membership for scare tactics. At the same time, their own backup support was ignored.

### **(14) Why did Colston Westbrook delay informing police he knew Joseph Remiro and Russell Little?**

Westbrook was teaching at UC Berkeley.

Two members of his former group at Vacaville were arrested for murdering Dr. Foster.

There were pictures taken of the SLA group at Vacaville that Westbrook could have produced immediately.

It was reported that Westbrook himself spoke against Dr. Foster at Vacaville.

When Remiro and Little were arrested, the SLA issued their “death warrants” and “Declaration of War.” did Westbrook go immediately to police and tell them how well he knew these men and women?

Did the police inform Westbrook that the “leader” of his prison group, Donald DeFreeze, had escaped almost a year earlier?

Did the police tell Westbrook that Thero Wheeler, another group member, escaped from Vacaville in August, 1973? Two prison escapees, two alleged murderers ... and there was silence?

Given the evidence at Sutherland Court and the four men involved, the kidnapping of Patty Hearst could have been prevented.

### **(15) The police department supplies weapons for terrorism**

Beginning in August, 1973, money and weapons were supplied to the SLA on a regular basis. The supplier attempted to involve Chicano, American Indian and black prison reformers with the SLA.

Unguarded U.S. Army arsenals supply left- and right-wing radicals. In an eventual shootout, the army will back up the right wing.

### **(16) Did Dr. Hacker tell Randolph Hearst he had known Donald DeFreeze?**

The official CIA psychiatrist-in-residence, Dr. Frederick Hacker, author and “expert” on provocateur violence, acted as an advisor to Randolph Hearst.

Hacker’s claim to fame was a book about the Olympic Games massacre of Israeli athletes. Germans and Americans killed the Israeli men. Hacker’s book did not analyze the violence of Germans and Americans. Instead, it analyzed the violence of the Arab “terrorists” who took the Israelis as hostages.

Dr. Hacker was the psychiatrist assigned to Donald DeFreeze on November 21, 1968, while the future “Cinque” was an LAPD informant.

### **(17) Why have the FBI and police conceal evidence of Arab oil money offered to the SLA to provoke bombings?**

The LAPD knows \$1-million in Arab funding was offered to the SLA. The purpose? Bombings. The result? To crack down on terrorists and link the culprits to international guerrilla movements.

William Williams, arrested for kidnapping Reg Murphy, had an address book in his pocket. The name of the Saudi Arabian Embassy was in the book. A diary indicated that Williams had communicated with both the Saudi Arabian Embassy and a right-wing political leader, J. B. Stoner, leader of the ultra-conservative States Rights Party.

### **(18) Are other police connections with the SLA part of the conspiracy?**

Amanda de Normanville was the woman Donald DeFreeze lived with when he left Soledad prison. A former student at U.C. Berkeley, Amanda studied at the School of Criminology. Why didn’t police seek her?

Compare the favoritism shown to certain SLA contacts to the San Bernardino trials after Ronald Beaty’s escape from prison.

Four persons who assisted in Beaty's escape were found guilty of a wide range of charges, including the murder of a guard. But the killing of Dr. Marcus Foster, a black man, did not result in the filing of charges against the SLA. And harboring a prison escapee is not a crime if you are working with the SLA.

Police agents lured the SLA to their death trap.

The Mel's Sporting Goods scene was meant to provide a convincing dramatic sequence; one that we might accept provided we did not think about it too carefully.

When William Harris allegedly stole a pair of socks, the salesman took him outside the building and put a handcuff on one of his wrists. Emily (or William) left her registered gun in the store.

The salesman was a student in police science, and he just happened to have a pair of handcuffs with him. Bill Harris shoplifted a \$.45 pair of white socks.

Was this scene pre-arranged between the LAPD and Harris?

Thero Wheeler, the missing black man in the Hearst kidnapping, has a brother who works on the San Francisco Police Force.

DeFreeze suspected Wheeler and almost killed him.

Wheeler is "not politically like DeFreeze," which means that Wheeler is the opposite of "radical," if you accept the premise that DeFreeze was radicalized.

Wheeler is not charged with Patty Hearst's kidnapping, and his name is barely mentioned. Did he work with the police and against DeFreeze?

### **(19) How could the police not search for escaped convict Donald DeFreeze for eleven months?**

DeFreeze had an elite group of tutors at Vacaville for two years. White college graduates, teachers and "friends" were employed in the Berkeley-Oakland-San Francisco area.

Each prison visitor must present complete identification, including driver's license, address and social security number.

Russell Little, Robyn Steiner and other SLA members corresponded with Soledad Prison on DeFreeze's behalf, asking for his early parole.

DeFreeze was allowed to use marital trailers with visiting women at Soledad Prison.

In March, 1973, Donald DeFreeze walked out of Soledad. Clothing and transportation were waiting for him. He didn't go back to Los Angeles. He didn't go back to Ohio, to his wife and family.

DeFreeze went directly to the Bay Area, where he lived for 11 months with his former friends. The police *never looked for him*.

Black men living with white women are still conspicuous to the racist police.

Black men joining Venceremos, offering his services as a "hit man" and suggesting murders are highly conspicuous.

### **(20) Did the San Francisco police ever look for Thero Wheeler after he left Vacaville Medical Facility?**

Donald DeFreeze walked out of Soledad in March, 1973.

Thero Wheeler, the second prisoner who knew members of the SLA, walked out of Vacaville in August, 1973.

Didn't law enforcement think these men might meet again on the outside?

Wheeler and DeFreeze both stayed with former friends and visitors from their prison days, and also met each other frequently.

### **(21) Why does the repressive California Department of Corrections encourage the study of**

## **Maoist books, revolutionary hand-fist salutes and radical dialogue?**

Colston Westbrook bragged that he brought “chicks” to BCA classes to bait the men; their appeal was greater than “communism.” Since when is communism a subject taught in prison -- and by a career CIA man, at that?

At the present time, the Department of Corrections is encouraging the study of Maoist literature in prison. If violence is committed after these men “escape” or are paroled, “foreign influence” will be blamed.

### **(22) Donald DeFreeze had assistance when he left Soledad Prison**

DeFreeze was stationed alone in the boiler room at the unguarded South Facility, late at night. An hour later, he was gone.

Another inmate at Soledad was told that his classification would be changed to minimum if he would work in the boiler room with DeFreeze.

*A custody reduction chrono was given to me to have my boss sign so I could move to South where I would be allowed to escape and join Don DeFreeze and members. I went for reduction in August, '73, but I refused to do this for the fact I realized I was being set up along with DeFreeze. Classification results are in my central file to prove I refused to let my custody be dropped to minimum.*

On April 18th, 1973, a letter changing this prisoner’s records was completed referring to five months previous work inside the boiler room.

That date coincides with the entry of DeFreeze at Soledad from Vacaville Medical Facility in December, 1972.

James Earl Ray, another famous inmate, was allowed to leave a Missouri prison. A “safe-house” prison trailer was waiting for him nearby. Eleven months later, James Earl Ray was named as the assassin of Dr. Martin Luther King. James Earl Ray was carefully set up as a patsy.

So was Donald DeFreeze.

### **(23) Did the police and the California Department of Corrections know where the SLA members were? How hard did they push to recruit for the SLA?**

On March 26, 1974, an inmate at Soledad was offered a chance to “escape” if he would kill convict Jerry Lee Johnson, join an outside organization—the SLA—and “inform” for the state. The prison committee consisted of a Mr. Martel, a Mr. Dobuff and a Mr. Mac Endrec. Their orders came down from either Deputy Superintendent Morris or Associate Superintendent Marquez.

The prison officials wanted prisoner “collaboration with officials,” to “instigate tactics used to *stir up racial disruptions*, promote ‘tips’ and control the population to instill a constant sense of fear and apprehension.”

Did the FBI and the police know where Patty Hearst was in March, 1974—if they were *asking prisoners to join the SLA*?

Did they want a “larger army” for future propaganda?

### **(24) Donald DeFreeze worked with Ron Karenga and the Criminal Conspiracy Section of the LAPD. Isn't it more than a coincidence that two of their co-workers walked out of San Quentin in March, 1974?**

*“Dear Mom and Dad, The prison system is going through a strong repressive stage and we know for certain that we will do another five years or more. We love you more than you can ever imagine.”—George Steiner (age 27) & Larry Steiner (age 26)*

The Steiner brothers served time in San Quentin for murdering two Black Panthers on the UCLA campus. Ron Karenga, Donald DeFreeze and the Steiner brothers had all worked for the LAPD.

A lengthy note was left by the bed in a visitors’ cottage outside the walls of San Quentin, where convicted murderers George and Larry were kindly allowed to stay overnight with their parents, in March, 1974. It is possible that their “escape” was arranged to send them on their way to set up an old co-worker—Donald DeFreeze back in Los Angeles.

No one is looking for the Steiner brothers, either.

### **(25) Why the discrepancy in the diagnosis of Donald DeFreeze?**

In 1970, Donald DeFreeze wanted to “confess,” end a life of running from the police—*or* working with them. The LAPD’s CCS “cut him loose,” and sent him to Chino Men’s Facility for a diagnosis.

Medical reports at Chino described DeFreeze as “disorganized ... impaired social adjustment ... a schizoid personality, passive-aggressive, needs 24-hour program of treatment.”

DeFreeze was sent on to Vacaville Medical Facility.

For two years at Vacaville, DeFreeze was befriended by a highly educated, socially elite group of visitors and tutors: college graduates, two “professors” and graduate students. They met with him twice a week.

There was no mention of unusual behavior, depression or lack of organization when DeFreeze participated in the BCA, or later when he led his own group, “Unisight.”

How did he make this miraculous recovery?

DeFreeze spent four months at Soledad. He was not considered dangerous. He was allowed to work unguarded, and he showed no aggressive behavior or disorganization.

DeFreeze’s prison and medical records have probably all been removed and been destroyed by now.

For eleven months, DeFreeze lived with members of the SLA in the Berkeley area. Emily Harris was “in love” with him. Mizmoon was “in love” with him. His depression and his “schizoid personality” seem to have vanished.

Was the original diagnosis exaggerated to provide the excuse to send him to Vacaville, where his mind could be altered and programmed?

### **(26) Why are CIA and police intelligence agents stationed inside the prisons? Was the purpose to promote stiffer legislation?**

British and U.S. Intelligence share the same agents and the same techniques. British agent Kenneth Littlejohn surfaced recently and explained how and why British Intelligence come down upon the Irish. (Kenneth Littlejohn infiltrated the Irish Republican Army in 1973, and pulled off the biggest bank robbery in Irish history. During the trial, he and a brother accomplice testified that they worked for British intelligence, were told to stage the robbery to discredit the IRA.)

The CIA uses the same strategy in the U.S.

Lady Onslow, an English countess, visited prisoners often as part of her espionage assignment. She was the link between prison inmates, military intelligence and the British “dirty tricks” department. Kenneth Littlejohn was hired to commit a bank robbery and a murder. He worked with Lady Onslow. The purpose of his assignments was to provoke stiffer legislation by the British against the Irish. The espionage agents



were disguised to make their attacks appear to come from the “enemy.”

### **(27) The House Internal Security Committee of the U.S. Congress becomes expert on the SLA**

In February, 1974, the Committee had already linked the SLA with every radical group on the West Coast, including prisoners.

How can they maintain these lies in the face of overwhelming evidence that the U.S. military worked with police to create the SLA?

### **(28) Harris' U.S. Army identification**

Harris served with the Marines in Vietnam before he finished college. Would he still be carrying and his military ID card five years later?

When was the last time he used this card? Were the supplies to sustain Patricia Hearst and the SLA obtained at Marine bases?

### **(29) Proximity to the FBI**

Camilla Hall withdrew \$1,565 from a bank located across the street from the FBI. Twenty-five days after the Hearst kidnapping, Camilla felt safe enough to do that. The FBI knew she had an account at the bank. The Central Bank at 2187 Shattuck Ave. failed to notify the FBI of the withdrawal. The FBI didn't ask bank officials for help.

They asked doctors. Money for SLA tactical support was more important. It allowed the “army” to continue their escalation of episodes as directed.

The two rented getaway cars used in the Hibernia Bank robbery were left nine blocks from the FBI offices.

The red and white van purchased for the SLA getaway to Los Angeles was bought a few blocks from the FBI offices.

The SLA safe house, decorated for our benefit with the Cobra mural, graffiti and filth, was 14 blocks from the FBI offices. Six of nine of the SLA lived there, rode a bicycle and did their marketing at local stores for six weeks.

The SLA safe house that produced the famous planted urban guerrilla *Minimanual* was conveniently located *one block from the Oakland police and FBI offices.*

### **(30) Is the creation of the SLA by the CIA part of a plan for future genocide? How closely does the SLA script follow the King Alfred Plan?**

John Williams, in *The Man Who Cried I Am*, included a plan purportedly drawn up by the National Security Council to exterminate all black people. It was called “The King Alfred Plan.” The creation and activities of the SLA appear to follow the King Alfred Plan.

In “The King Alfred Plan,” the United States was divided into districts. Joseph Remiro wanted the Vietnam veterans to assist toward legislation separating non-whites into their own geographical areas.

Both the King Alfred Plan and the SLA wanted to eliminate black leaders.

The SLA list of assassinations to follow the murder of Dr. Foster included Huey Newton, Bobby Seale and Richard Foster, an educator instrumental in ending segregation in the Bay Area. Does the Marcus Wayne Chenault death list have links to the King Alfred Plan and the SLA?

In June, 1974, Chenault, a black college graduate, flew from Ohio to Georgia and murdered Mrs. Martin Luther King, Sr. in an Atlanta Church. The papers said Chenault “had a list of people to murder.

The list included Rev. Ralph Abernathy, Hosea Williams, head of the Southern Christian Leadership Conference, Rev. Jesse Jackson, head of the Chicago-based Operation Push, and singer Aretha Franklin, who had contributed to the Angela Davis Defense Fund.”

The FBI is purposely concealing five other names on the death list.

The SLA wanted to kill black leaders. Marcus Chenault told Martin Luther King, Sr. of a “whole army” dedicated to killing black leaders. The cover story is that they want to kill “false black leaders.” If every prominent black leader in civil rights is slated for extinction, who then are the “true” leaders—police informers like Donald DeFreeze?

When Martin Luther King was murdered, Howard Hughes said, “I know this is not a very praiseworthy point of view, but I feel the Negroes have already made enough progress to last the next one hundred years, and there is such a thing as overdoing it.”

Charles Colson and other witnesses have revealed that Howard Hughes “is the CIA.” Colson said that Hughes was the largest private contractor for the CIA. As such, he controlled the White House and the National Security Council.

Is it the plan of ITT and the Hughes empire to employ espionage agents, directed by the CIA, to exterminate blacks across the country?

Whites are painting their faces black to commit acts of violence. How many blacks are being taught, compelled or programmed to frame or murder blacks? The FBI’s William O’Neal framed and set up Fred Hampton. Chris Thompson, Thero Wheeler and Colston Westbrook.

They helped lead DeFreeze to his death. One of the reasons Louis Tackwood left the LAPD was because he was aware of their racism and desire for a police state. Tackwood knew that after he had served them, they would murder him.

### **(31) California Attorney General Evelle Younger: Military and FBI Connections – Links with Donald DeFreeze and a National Conspiracy**

Evelle Younger is an Air Force major general, trained in counter-intelligence and a member of the FBI. The LAPD’s Criminal Conspiracy Section was under Younger’s direction.

As Los Angeles District Attorney, Younger was directly responsible for concealing the identity of the real assassin of Robert Kennedy. Sirhan Sirhan was the chosen patsy and did not commit the murder.

Every major conspiracy in the California Police Departments and prison system is directly linked to Younger and the National Security Council in Washington, D.C.

Their murders would conceal larger conspiracies, so Younger has pushed so hard for the death penalty and the execution of political radicals.

Evelle Younger was called as a witness for Donald De Freeze in 1970.

Did the Attorney General tell Randolph Hearst of his working relationship with DeFreeze earlier?

### **(32) Comparison of the treatment received by selected agents & genuine radicals in the prisons**

Ruchell Magee was charged with armed kidnapping in 1963. Evelle Younger keeps after Magee with a vengeance. The prison system wants to keep Magee ineligible for parole.

But the Steiner brothers, DeFreeze, James Garske and other police agents are eligible for parole. Shooting police officers, murdering, kidnapping and armed robbery are not considered obstacles to parole ... if the right people are behind you.

### **(33) Why do police supply weapons to black radicals?**

On December 6, 1967, Donald DeFreeze turned Ronald Coleman, his partner, over to the LAPD.

DeFreeze and Coleman had a cache of 200 weapons, stolen goods from a surplus store. Police knew the guns were intended for the U.S. Organization, a Black Nationalist group.

Two years later, DeFreeze exchanged gunshots with a bank guard and was wounded. The gun he used in the shootout was a .32 caliber Berretta automatic pistol. There is evidence that this gun was one of 200 stolen guns turned in to the police in '67.

With all the editorials about the causes of violence and terrorism, the basic cause is always omitted: the police and prison guards supplying the weapons.

### **(34) U.S. Attorney General William Saxbe**

The Justice Department has been covering up criminal conspiracies for the past fifteen years.

AG William Saxbe of Ohio said he would close the Kent State investigation if he were appointed Attorney General.

There is no safety in ending wire-tapping and electronic surveillance alone. Agents provocateurs should be illegal. As long as the top U.S. law enforcement official attempts to cover up a national conspiracy like the SLA, then he must be considered part of the plan.

Saxbe stirs the fires of fear with quotations from planted documents. He has inherited John Mitchell's role.

The Attorney General should be confronted with evidence of the SLA conspiracy. He should be removed from office if he continues to cover it up.

### **(35) Admiral Ford? Or Vice President Ford?**

Gerald Ford, a member of the infamous Warren Commission, condemned "crime by revolutionaries in California."

Ford praised the L.A. police for their excellent response to a "murderous group of self-proclaimed revolutionaries."

This is the same man who signed his name to a fictitious document called *The Warren Report*. Lee Harvey Oswald was described in *The Warren Report* as a "self-proclaimed" communist. Gerald Ford knew from the very first meeting of the Warren Commission that Lee Harvey Oswald was an espionage agent of the U.S. government, and an FBI informer as well. *Portrait of The Assassin*, Gerald Ford's own book, opens with the important information about Oswald's background.

### **(36) President Richard M. Nixon**

At a time Patty Hearst's life was in danger and she was in the hands of her kidnapers, Richard Nixon got into the act. He asked for "death to the kidnapers." With limited alternatives, the SLA might have murdered.

The police, the FBI and the president egged the abductors on, letting them know that they might as well go through with the murder, they would not live anyway.

Remember that this is the same president who said "Charles Manson is guilty" while the trial was taking place. Manson never entered the Sharon Tate home on the night of the murders. Police intelligence agents did. Charles Watson wrote "Death to the pigs" in blood on the door, hoping Black Panthers would be blamed for the murder. Who moved the bodies after the Manson Family departed?

### **(37) FBI bait for the provocateurs**

FBI Director Charles Bates offered what amounted to immunity if William and Emily Harris wanted to

surface.

*“So far, the Harrises were not overtly involved in any of these incidents.”*

**– Charles Bates, 6-10-74**

The favoritism that police, prison guards and federal law enforcement show espionage agents is identical to the special treatment Watergate defendants are receiving. If any one thing proves that the CIA is behind the SLA operation, it is the way the law is handling their agents. They murdered six SLA members. The others can surface now and go on to their next assignments.

House keys for the 7th Avenue Oakland apartment, found on Remiro and Little, linked them with the murder of Dr. Foster. This apartment was used as the hideout for a murder and an attempted murder.

William and Emily Harris each obtained drivers' licenses using false names and the address of this apartment in September, 1973, a few days before the SLA moved in.

Why doesn't this act link *them* to the murder of Dr. Foster? Why haven't *they* been charged with murder and conspiracy? As intelligence agents or agents provocateurs on a higher and more sophisticated level, they are safe from prosecution. Selected patsies take the rap once again.

### **(38) Accessories after the Fact**

The Warren Commission was provided “delayed evidence” by the FBI to back up its finding that Lee Harvey Oswald assassinated President Kennedy. Oswald's famous planted diary, the camera that took his superimposed portrait and famous bullet #399 are examples of delayed props.

Investigators of the SLA, working with the police, are coming out with delayed evidence reminiscent of other conspiracies.

Police associated Patty Hearst's name with the SLA three weeks before she was kidnapped. It was revealed months later.

It was reported that cyanide bullets were found in Patty's apartment, behind a bookshelf. A “more thorough search the next day” produced this evidence. The Hearst family and news media were not told of these findings for two months. Bullet #399 that allegedly traveled through John Kennedy and John Connally, the subject of two books, was “found on a stretcher” in the hall of Parkland Hospital.

Photographs allegedly of the SLA were located a week after their deaths in the burned-out house. The use of Polaroid negatives from the SLA location could link the group to negatives found near a dead police officer in Compton one week earlier.

Piles of maps, dozens, were found at the SLA house on Jan. 10, 1974. Some included the Hillsborough area, home of Patty Hearst. A map marked “Graton Road, Sonoma County, led to a *federally-licensed demolition contractor [given] a permit to possess, use and sell high explosives and detonation equipment*. Investigators found three bunkers of dynamite at the site.” July 23, 1974, the police revealed the presence of maps. They had three weeks to use them before Patty Hearst was kidnapped. Who was the government contractor?

An un-mailed letter was supposedly found under Camilla Hall's burned body. It took one month for police to reveal this fact, if it is a fact and not a forged document. The death message complements the violent language of the SLA. The purpose was to coax radicals to take to the gun and denounce “so-called radical leaders” for lack of support.

### **(39) The SLA and the CIA—Spanish Connections?**

Paul Halverson, friend of Camilla Hall, was called before the S.F. Grand Jury. He didn't understand why they wanted a postcard mailed by Camilla from “Spain two years ago.”

Howard Hunt was associated with the Spanish Embassy. Dorothy Hunt, his wife and CIA partner, worked for the U.S. Spanish Embassy. William Harris had been to Spain recently. Willie Wolfe and Colston Westbrook traveled extensively in Europe.

Did any of the SLA know each other or meet in Spain?

Did the U.S. Attorney General want to cover up these “innocent” pieces of evidence—proving that the SLA members had mobility and funding of some kind?

Joyce Halverson, Paul’s wife, went to jail for refusing to give information about Camilla Hall. They had known each other for a long time.

Joyce added: “I hope the grand jury will look into the charges that the CIA was behind the SLA.”

## [XI. INDICATIONS THAT THE SLA IS PART OF A LARGE-SCALE NATIONAL CONSPIRACY](#)

*“We had to keep the lid on all the other things that were going on here that would have been worse, I think, than the Watergate business.”*

**—Former Attorney General John Mitchell, phone call to John Ehrlichman, April 14, 1973**

June 17, 1972, the day of the Watergate arrests, was an important date in American history. The CIA was caught altering the electoral process one more time. This event provided us with the opportunity to expose methods of clandestine agents working on domestic terrain.

Two years after the arrests, Congress and the Justice Department are still protecting the conspirators. The top directors and agents of espionage will not be asked to reveal how many horrors were and are being planned for us, and what they have been doing to destroy our Constitution.

The SLA and the violence that will follow it in years to come would never occur if the secret military intelligence army were smashed and exposed once and for all. We are more afraid of progressive social change than we are of a murderous dictatorship.

There are many reasons for believing that the SLA is only part of a larger national conspiracy.

Listed below are a few reasons for this conclusion.

### **1. FBI Director Charles Bates’s Role**

In 1969, Bates was a special agent in charge of the Chicago FBI offices. In 1971, he moved to the General Investigative Division of the Washington, D.C. FBI. He is currently Director of the San Francisco FBI, in charge of the SLA investigation.

There are startling parallels between the FBI-police murder of Black Panther leaders Fred Hampton and Mark Clark in Chicago in 1969, and the deaths of Donald DeFreeze and the SLA in 1974.

In each case, black police-FBI informers took an active part in their deaths. Hampton and Clark were drugged before the police broke in and killed them; Christine Johnson, who almost died inside the SLA house, said she awoke from a “drugged sleep.”

In Chicago, the police were deliberately misinformed that the Panthers had killed police officers. The LAPD was told that the SLA had murdered a police officer a few days earlier.

In each case, the FBI was responsible for both the killings and subsequent cover-up of the facts.

### **2. The Cobra as the SLA insignia**

The cobra is used as an anti-Semitic and racist point of reference by the Ku Klux Klan, White Aryan Knights and Christian militants in Brazil. The U.S. Organization, part of Ron Karenga’s LAPD-infiltrated group that killed Black Panthers, used the same 7-headed cobra (the “Kawaida”) that DeFreeze and the

SLA adopted. The “Kawaida” is a concept developed by the OSS and CIA. It is a set of indoctrination precepts used in brainwashing technology, imposed upon the victim.

### **3. SLA “help” was rejected by every radical group in the Bay Area**

The services of the SLA were turned down by Bay Area radical groups. Their offers to provide “hit men” for violence were rejected. They were suspected of being provocateurs.

### **4. Prison escapes as national policy**

James Earl Ray was allowed to leave a Missouri prison 11 months before he became the patsy in the Martin Luther King murder. California prisoners were offered a chance to leave the prisons if they would join the SLA. This was not the decision of individual prison guards, but is part of a national conspiracy.

### **5. Intelligence agencies or law enforcement had never heard of the SLA before the Foster murder**

The FBI has informers planted in every legitimate radical group.

Unless the SLA were police agents themselves, they would have been known to police as radicals, either in the prisons they visited or in the Berkeley-Oakland area.

### **6. SLA communiqués were pathetic imitations of radical thinking**

The SLA’s messages were hardly inspired or written in the style or spirit of other radical leaders like George Jackson, Malcolm X or Martin Luther King. William Harris, a teacher with an M.A. in urban affairs, revealed his “advanced political thinking” in the message he taped in May, 1974. He referred to the “jive-assed pig agent school superintendent, sick-assed racists, mindless cunts and gigantic black penises.”

### **7. Breakup of Black Leadership**

The purpose of FBI orders issued in 1969 was to *break up all radical and leftist groups*. Organizations with the word “black” in their names were particular targets.

Then what about the Black Cultural Association inside Vacaville Prison?

Black leaders were to be “neutralized” by FBI provocateurs, and that included assassination when necessary.

DeFreeze’s army was so “neutralized” that he was its only black member.

### **8. More kidnappings, assassinations and violence will follow the Hearst kidnapping**

FBI Director Clarence Kelley warned that there’d be more kidnappings in the future. He should have known. The early rush of kidnappings will be followed by a steadily escalating stream of bombings, scare tactics, murders, arson, robberies and assorted violence blamed on terrorists. The facts behind these incidents are protected on a national level, and never fully exposed in the courts. They are concealed by careful selection of evidence and witnesses.

### **9. National brain-altering policies**

Medical experimentation on prisoners’ brains in California is directly related to national conspiracies.

The work on prisoners' brains was developed at Massachusetts General Hospital, where federal money funded a team working on electrode implants and psychosurgery.

The punishment and experimentation—with drugs, electroshock, behavior modification programs and surgical techniques to alter behavior—prominent at Vacaville are also taking place in other prisons and hospitals around the country.

## **10. Links between California Governor Ronald Reagan, former Florida Governor Claude Kirk and the planned destruction of the University of California.**

Former Governor Kirk of Florida ran his gubernatorial campaign with promises to “break the University of California” ... over 3,000 miles away.

The day after Kirk and Reagan were elected in 1967, they met in Los Angeles. On the following day, University of California's President Clark Kerr was fired, without a day's notice.

This was the beginning of many changes at the University of California, now moving rapidly backwards.

Kerr had dreamed of a college education for every high school graduate. The University of California had a flowering humanities program.

Today, the hopes of a college education for every child are gone. Courses on social justice and the humanities are disappearing.

The location of the SLA at the doorstep of U.C. Berkeley was a purposeful act, designed to link the radical-hippie movement with violence.

Shana Alexander wrote a book on the SLA, “explaining” how it was nurtured in the permissive radical community. The California climate did not breed violence. The military-industrial police agents deliberately *created* violence to discredit necessary and legitimate organizations against genocide and fascism.

H.R. Haldeman, who has always represented Richard Nixon, took an active role in the firing of Kerr from the presidency of the University of California.

## **11. The Olympic Games massacre of Israeli athletes in Munich, Dr. Hacker and the SLA**

The Massacre in Munich was wide open for the investigation of a larger conspiracy involving U.S. and German military police.

“Arab terrorists” kidnapped the Israelis after the German police watched them climb the fence.

Dr. Frederick Hacker, an “expert” on terrorism, wrote a book deploring violence and guerrilla movements. But he never mentioned the secret funding behind the Arabs, or elaborated on the fact that it was the Germans and Americans who murdered the Jewish athletes, not Arabs.

Hacker, as a consultant to the LAPD, became Donald DeFreeze's psychiatrist when he was working as a police informant. When Patty Hearst was kidnapped, Dr. Hacker moved on to become Randolph Hearst's advisor.

## **12. Links of Saudi Arabian and Iranian oil money to the Reg Murphy kidnapping, Watergate plumbers, dirty tricks and SLA bombings**

Saudi Arabian money was involved in the Murphy kidnapping and was linked to J.B. Stoner's States Rights Party.

Funds from the Middle East went into CIA accounts in Mexico for White House dirty tricks.

Stoner's States Rights Party employs the brother of James Early Ray.

There is a link here between conspiracies and provocations in the U.S., funds from right wing oil

companies and the SLA kidnapping and related bombings in 1974.

### **13. U.S. military assistance to the SLA**

The media and Congressional hearings emphasize the influence of Mao, the Brazilian *Minimanual* and international terrorists on the SLA.

But what about William Harris' U.S. Military I.D.? The SLA also had a copy of *The Rise and Fall of the Third Reich*. Nazi influence was prevalent in the Justice Department in the persons of G. Gordon Liddy and Robert Mardian, visible in San Leandro with the Nazi prediction of Dr. Foster's death.

### **14. The true story behind California's epidemic of violence has not yet been told**

Juan Corona, Herbert Mullen, Edmund Kemper, Charles Manson, Charles Watson and Sirhan Sirhan might have interesting stories to tell, confirming their involvement in larger conspiracies.

These men are isolated, not allowed to be interviewed and not permitted to have fair trials.

The Zodiac killings and the Zebra murders are part of the same pattern of pre-arranged terrorism.

Judges, prosecutors and defense attorneys make a mockery of court proceedings, and refuse to examine the evidence properly. The SLA and Zebra scare are a continuation of a sequence of events that have common law enforcement links.

### **15. The CCS is linked to the White House secret intelligence army, the Huston Plan and operates throughout the state of California.**

Louis Tackwood, in *The Glass House Tapes*, illustrated the interlocking of national and state police agencies. Since his book appeared, the CIA has admitted placing agents in local police departments.

Donald DeFreeze worked for the Criminal Conspiracy Section.

### **16. Future germ warfare, the American Nazi Party, SLA threats and the U.S. military.**

An alleged SLA memo published in Los Angeles June 1974 threatened future radiation and chemical poisonings.

American Nazis stationed at Ford Ord, California, engaged in a national project called "Operation Blue," were studying how to spread botulism to murder large sectors of the population.

The SLA had books on *Chemical and Biological Warfare*, *The Science of Public Death*, by Dr. Marc Lappe, and *The Generic Effects of Radioactivity*. The U.S. Army could use chemical warfare—and blame terrorists and radicals.

### **17. U.S. Attorneys Branden Alvey and Robert Merckle were flown from Washington, D.C., to Los Angeles, to prosecute the SLA Case**

These imported Government prosecutors also had their assignments.

Legitimate radicals are imprisoned and harassed.

Police, CIA and FBI informants are protected and not charged with crimes. Did Alvey and Merckle work with Bates in Washington, D.C.?

If this had been a legitimate radical group, the supporting cast would have been rounded up and imprisoned.

### **18. Were 12.6 million acres of California desert land closed to off-road traffic in November, 1973**



## for future military operations?

The SLA had maps of abandoned mines and desert locations.

The Manson-Watson family was protected at Barker Ranch, safe house on the Mojave Desert, until they were arrested for stealing dune-buggy parts.

The Harrises purchased camping gear and clothing at Mel's Sporting Goods Store - where they departed in a hurry. Was this a clue to where they might be found? Can Patty and the Harrises be hidden somewhere in this large area for the summer, while hippies in vans and communes are harassed?

## **19. *Black Abductor*, San Diego, the FBI, Minutemen, kidnapping of radicals and White House intelligence**

*Black Abductor*, the 1972 "novel" containing a blueprint for the Hearst kidnapping, came from an unknown writer, Harrison James, published by Regency. Is this a CIA dummy front?

San Diego is the area where radicals were going to be kidnapped during the 1972 Republican Convention.

San Diego is where Donald Segretti, emissary of White House military intelligence, met with FBI agents in the Minutemen.

The Minutemen have created provocateur situations to hasten the arrival of a police state and race war. The SLA marks the beginning of the implementation of this plan.

## [XII. WERE THESE GAME PLANS AGAINST HUMANITY NECESSARY?](#)

The Phoenix is a mythical bird of great beauty that rose from the ashes and represented immortality.

The CIA's Phoenix Program in Vietnam represented sadism, greed, hypocrisy, lying, torture, false imprisonment, terror and assassinations. Every decent human being should have rejected these actions from the beginning. Instead, we promoted William Colby, who presided over the Phoenix Program, to the position of director of all U.S. intelligence.

The seven-headed cobra symbol originated in Asia. It represented unity, self-determination, collective work and responsibility, cooperative production, purpose, creativity and faith.

The CIA and military intelligence once more perverted a symbol. They utilized the cobra for the Symbionese Liberation Army. The purpose was to associate symbols of hope and progress with murder, kidnapping, suicide, bombings, bank robberies and terror.

From the ashes of Vietnam the Phoenix rose. American youth marched in the streets or left the country in preference to murdering.

A body of citizens met and publicly protested the killings and warfare. Those individuals became enemies of the state, and had to be infiltrated and discredited.

From the ashes of the SLA, another group of persons may arise. They may resent the military SWAT teams, intelligence infiltration, assassination squads, false imprisonments, torture and all the other horrors brought from Vietnam to the United States. If we can see the parallels between our military operations at home and abroad, perhaps clandestine operations of this kind will be halted. If we don't see the comparisons, they will escalate.

The truth about the SLA—and future acts by provocateurs posing as "spin-offs from the SLA"—can be scrutinized.

Crimes do not remain unsolved for long once participating agents are identified by name. The wide discrepancies between the SLA cover stories and the hard evidence will emerge if we ask the correct

questions and pursue every lead.

Public relations offices serving as fronts for the CIA and military give their versions of U.S. history. These accounts are false. The SLA requires the same scrutiny applied to other political conspiracies.

America is a nation groping for culture and art. Whenever an opportunity appears, those in control divert public money into a few private pockets, wage war, increase profits and industrial productivity.

Every time a political or civil rights leader emerges to effect necessary change, the military kills him.

When youth begins to awaken and ask the proper questions, their culture has to be crushed.

For ten years, military intelligence has made a profession of destroying lives and dreams.

They pervert idealism.

They pump the poor full of drugs and TV images of murder, rape, violence.

They turn masses, organizations and individuals against each other.

We must protect our feelings and separate them from these contradictions—between what is imminent death and what might become creative life. Our only hope is to become aware of how we are manipulated, and by whom.

– July 11, 1974

## ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

Donald Freed, of Citizens' Research and Investigation Committee (CRIC); Author and researcher, *Executive Action*, *Agony in New Haven*, *Inquest*; Editor, *The Glass House Tapes*.

Lake Headley, Independent Investigator; Chief investigator in Billy Dean Smith Case, Wounded Knee.

Stephanie Caruana, writer.

The Fifth Estate, CARIC, Counter-Spy Campaign Organizing Committee. P.O. Box 647, Ben Franklin Station, Washington, D.C., 20044.

Sherman Skolnick, Citizens' Committee to Clean Up the Courts.

Prisoners from Vacaville Medical Facility and Soledad Prison, who have risked their lives to assist in exposing Donald DeFreeze's contacts while in prison.

## CHAPTER ELEVEN

# OPERATION CHAOS: FROM MONTEREY POP TO ALTAMONT

THE CIA'S WAR AGAINST THE SIXTIES COUNTER-CULTURE (1976)

### I. DEATH, DRUGS AND DEPRESSION

### II. THE BEAUTIFUL PEOPLE

### III. THE ENEMY

### IV. THE BATTLEGROUND

### V. THE FINALE ... HELTER SKELTER, GIMME SHELTER

## I. DEATH, DRUGS AND DEPRESSION

American and British pop/rock music during the '60's advanced an art form that has been described as one of the most important cultural revolutions in history. Within a few years, between 1968 and 1976, many of the most famous names associated with this early movement were dead. Mama Cass Elliott, Jimi Hendrix, Otis Redding, Brian Jones (formed the Rolling Stones with Mick Jagger and Keith Richards) and Janis Joplin were all at the Monterey Pop celebration, summer 1967. Duane Allman, Berry Oakley (helped form Allman group with Duane and Gregg Allman), Tim Buckley, Jim Croce, Richard Farina, Donald Rex Jackson (road manager for Grateful Dead), Michael Jeffery (Jimi Hendrix' manager), Brian Epstein (Beatles manager), Al Jackson (drummer for Wilson Pickett, back-up drummer for Otis Redding), Vinnie Taylor (Sha-Na-Na), Paul T. Williams (an original Temptation), Clarence White (Byrds), Robbie McIntosh (drummer Average White Band), Jim Morrison (Doors), Pamela Morrison (Jim's wife), Rod McKernan "Pig Pen" (Grateful Dead), Phil Ochs, Gram Parsons (Byrds, Flying Burritos, International Submarine Band, sang with Emmylou Harris), Sal Mineo, Meredith Hunter (victim of ritual killing at Altamont Festival), Steve Perron (lead singer of Children, wrote hit songs for ZZ TOP) and Jimmy Reed (influenced many groups, combined harmonica with guitar) were a few possible victims.

Family and friends accepted the musicians' depressions or accidents as having to do with alcohol, drug usage or both. Was anything added to their beverages or drugs to cause personality changes and eventual suicides? Almost every death was shrouded with unanswered questions and mystery. Persons around these musicians had strange backgrounds and were often suspect. All of these musicians were at the peak of a creative period and success at the time they were offered LSD. Their personalities altered drastically. Optimism and gratification were followed by doubt and misery. Why would young people with so much talent and influence as Phil Ochs, Janis Joplin, Gram Parsons or Brian Jones wallow in suffering, self-doubt and despondency? They were all loved; making important contributions, cutting new records and were recognized for their talent. Jimi Hendrix, Mama Cass Elliott, Steve Perron choking from their vomit? I doubt it. Phil Ochs just happened to be touring Africa when native "robbers" jumped him

and cut his throat, severing his vocal chords? Way back in 1966, the American Broadcasting Co. was planning to merge with International Telephone and Telegraph Co. (ITT). ABC had put aside \$100,000 advance for the first television special by writer-poet Bob Dylan. The production was to climax the season. On Saturday, July 30, 1966, Bob Dylan had a motorcycle accident. Dylan never made it on the air and ABC never merged with ITT. The merger required a lack of protest from the Antitrust Division of the Justice Department. No comment.

In addition to Dylan, Stevie Wonder, Eric Clapton and the Dave Mason band, many others suffered near fatal accidents. The nine years in which the musicians allegedly overdosed, drank themselves to death, drove over cliffs, hung themselves, choked, crashed their motorcycles, went insane or freaked out without any reasonable explanation, were the same years that the FBI and CIA waged a domestic war against any kind of dissent. Was Lenny Bruce the first victim? How about Jack Kerouac? Did Bruce pay his dues for comparing United States police to Hitler's Gestapo? Was all the fuss about dirty words only a cover story? An important part of neutralizing any group is to kill or discredit its leaders. Monterey Pop set the combined government agencies in motion.

*Never again was there a festival such as the one that took place that weekend of 1967. Never was there another event where over thirty rock groups were inflated by no more than the joy of an enraptured audience and the gorgeous pleasure of performance itself. There were eight, nine, ten times as many people running rock festivals taking place only two years later. There was never another Monterey!*

*The weekend was too intoxicating, too radiant, and too pure.*

**– Myra Friedman, *Buried Alive, The Biography of Janis Joplin***

By 1968, the FBI's COINTELPRO and the CIA's Operation Chaos included among their long list of domestic enemies "Advocates of New Lifestyles," "New Left," "Apostles of Non-Violence and Racial Harmony" and "Restless Youth." Justification for indexing 300,000 law abiding citizens into files, and wire-tapping, bugging or burglarizing offices was rationalized on the basis that violence was prevalent, the cities were burning. Now we find out that "non-violent" protest and "racial harmony," according to recent Congressional investigations, also became crimes in the 1960s. The meeting places for this social, economic and soon-to-become political revolution were the folk festivals, rock concerts, free park love-ins, FM radio stations—or home with favorite records. In the music there were many messages. American youth were provided with a wide variety of radio stations to manage, alternative news sources and new ways to learn what was going on in the world. For the first time, young Americans found themselves with enough space and time to communicate—an entire continent, then the globe. They wandered. Many left homes in large numbers, seeking contacts with strangers in distant communities. They dropped out from established institutions. Clocks disappeared. Musicians were bringing these young people together from far away places.

*I see a great deal of danger in the air. Teenagers are not screaming over pop music anymore, they're screaming for much deeper reasons. We're only serving as a means of giving them an outlet. Pop music is just the superficial tissue. When I'm on the stage I sense that the teenagers are trying to communicate to me, like by telepathy, a message of some urgency. Not about me or my music, but about the world and the way they live. I interpret it as their demonstration against society and its sick attitudes. Teenagers the world over are weary of being pushed around by half-witted politicians who attempt to dominate their way of thinking and set a code for their living. This is a protest against the system. And I see a lot of trouble coming in the dawn.*

**– Mick Jagger, 1967**

Everything was beautiful until the insanity began. The CIA got into the business of altering human behavior in 1947. Project Paperclip, an arrangement made by CIA Director Allen Dulles and Richard Helms, brought 1,000 Nazi specialists and their families to the United States. They were employed by military and civilian institutions. Some Nazi doctors were brought to our hospitals and colleges to continue further experimentation on the brain. American and German scientists, working with the CIA, then the military, started developing every possible method of controlling the mind. Lysergic Acid Diethylamide, LSD, was discovered at the Sandoz Laboratories, Basel, Switzerland, in 1939 by Albert Hoffman. This LSD was pure. No other ingredients were added. The U.S. Army became interested in LSD for interrogation purposes in 1950. After May 1956 until 1975, the U.S. Army Intelligence and the U.S. Chemical Corps experimented with hallucinogenic drugs. The CIA and Army spent \$26,501,446 “testing” LSD, code-named EA 1729, and other chemical agents. Contracts went out to 48 different institutions for testing. The CIA was part of these projects. They concealed their participation by contracting to various colleges, hospitals, prisons, mental hospitals and private foundations. The LSD I will refer to is the same type that the CIA tested. We shall be speaking of CIA-LSD, not pure LSD. Government agents had the ability to induce permanent insanity, identical to schizophrenia, without physician or family knowing what happened to the victim.

*No physical examination of the subject is required prior to the administration of LSD. A physician need not be present. Physicians might be called for the hope they would make a diagnosis of mental breakdown which would be useful in discrediting the individual who was the subject of CIA interest.*

**– Senate Report to Study Governmental Operations with Respect to Intelligence Activities, April 1976**

All existing CIA records were destroyed with the first reports that the CIA could administer a tasteless substance to the beverage of one of their most responsible co-workers, and drive that man into a mental institution, or cause him to jump out of a window to his death. Hippies and musicians, previously normal and creative, with families and loved ones identical to Dr. Frank Olson, responded in the same manner after their introduction to the same drugs. Damning documentation of LSD experimentation should not have been left in the hands of CIA Director Richard Helms. On January 31, 1973, one day before retiring from the CIA, Helms destroyed files on the fates of minds shattered over the previous ten years. Helms supported the mind-altering projects—Operation Chatter, Operation Bluebird/Artichoke, Operations Mknami, Mkultra and Mkdelta. By 1963, four years before Monterey Pop, the combined efforts of the CIA’s Directorate of Science and Technology, Army Intelligence and U.S. Chemical Corps launched covert operations that seemed necessary. U.S. agents were able to destroy any reputation by inducing hysteria or excessive emotional response, temporary or permanent insanity, encouraging suicide, erasing memory, inventing double or triple personalities inside one mind, prolonging lapses of memory, teaching racism and hatred against specific groups, causing subjects to obey instructions on the telephone or in person, hypnotically assuring that no memory remains of their assignments. The CIA has poison dart guns to kill from a distance, tranquilizers for pets so the household or neighborhood is not alerted by entry or exit. While pure LSD is typically 160 micrograms, the CIA issued 1,600 micrograms. Some of the LSD was administered to patients at Tulane University, who already had wired electrodes in their brain. Was insanity an occupational disease in the music industry? Or does this LSD, tested and described in Army documents, explain how a cultural happening that took place in 1967-68 could be altered radically and halted?

Janis used to say that her amphetamine experience was induced by a man. He was the cause of it. He brought her lower than she had ever been in her life. Her involvement with the young man started in the spring of ‘65.

*He had a very sharp brain and questionable character. Neither his history nor his name was his own. He set up a fraudulent international pharmaceutical company in Canada to obtain drugs. He was also a methedrine addict. Janis was an exceptionally vulnerable girl. It had taken her about seven months from the moment she returned from New York to degenerate into a vegetable, an 80-pound spastic speed-freak.*

**– Myra Friedman, *Buried Alive, The Biography of Janis Joplin***

Chrissie Shrimpton described how Mick Jagger's mind was affected after he started taking acid. In June 1966, Jagger had a nervous breakdown in the United States, some months after he started taking LSD. His collapse came just weeks before the start of a concert tour. Several friends from America visited Jagger and Chrissie and surreptitiously slipped acid in her drink. She was literally out of her mind. A short while later, Chrissie attempted to kill herself.

*Henry Schneiderman, a sinister American, or Canadian ... he had so many passports no one was certain of his origin, brought to Keith Richard's home a suitcase ... which contained several pounds of heroin, cannabis, pills, acid, DMT, every herb and chemical to stab or stroke the mind ... along with choice LSD from San Francisco. Schneiderman had let believe he was really bending the law all over the world. He was on a James Bond thing, the CIA or something.*

**– Tony Scaduto, *Mick Jagger***

Brian Jones underwent a complete personality change after taking LSD. Janis Joplin's first LSD trip was administered surreptitiously. When she discovered what happened, she ran to spit it out. Before Watergate, long before our understanding of government agents interfering with our privacy or right to assemble, many autopsies and descriptions of mental conditions were never challenged. Today there is healthy suspicion. When Tim Buckley died, following a successful concert in Dallas; his death was first attributed to a heart attack. Ten days later, Buckley's cause of death was discovered to have been brought on by a drug overdose. UCLA graduate student Richard Keeling was finally charged with murder after it was discovered that Buckley had sniffed heroin-morphine-ethanol. A police eyewitness saw Buckley ingest the powder. Robbie McIntosh sniffed cocaine at a party. The cocaine was laced with heroin and strychnine. Host Kenneth Moss was charged with murder. In the cases of rock musicians becoming ill or passing away, there were many possibilities that could have been narrowed down *if* the doctors had been aware of all circumstances. Jimi Hendrix was given a tab of acid just before his show at Madison Square Garden, where he performed with Buddy Miles and Bill Cox. The audience, and Hendrix as well, were completely freaked out by his irrational behavior. The result was that Hendrix was discredited. The effect of one LSD dose could cause permanent brain injury. Anything Hendrix did after this experience, up to and including the time of his death, could be attributed to that earlier event. Government-manufactured LSD was tainted by countless combinations of chemicals. The New York State Psychiatric Institute was granted the first known contract for research into psychochemical drugs. The purpose was to determine the effects of psychological chemical agents on human subjects. These subjects were given derivatives of LSD and mescaline. Other chemicals tested and distributed at a later date included: morphine, demerol, seconal, scopolamine, ditan, atrophine, psilocybin, BZ (benzilate), glycolate, atrophine substitutes, dimethyl, tryptamine, chlorpromazine, LSD with Dibenzylidine (blocking agents), LSM (Lysergic acid morpholide), LSD-like compounds, psilocybin and various chemical glycolate agents. It is no easy feat to alter society's consciousness. An arsenal of weapons was available. Mixed with these chemicals were choking agents, nerve agents, blood agents, blister agents, vomiting agents, incapacitating agents and toxins.

*The glycolates cause incapacitation by interfering with muscle, gland functions and the central nervous system; they depress or inhibit nervous activity. In addition to delirium there is physical incoordination, blurred vision inhibition of sweating and salivation, rapid heart rate, elevated blood pressure, increased body temperature and, at high doses, vomiting, prostration, and stupor or coma.*

*The onset may be minutes, hours, or days.*

– **“Use of Volunteers in Chemical Agent Research,” document released by the Pentagon, March 1976**

## II. THE BEAUTIFUL PEOPLE

*How does it feel to be One of the Beautiful people?*

– **The Beatles**

Robert Hall, a private detective in Hollywood, was killed by a single bullet on July 22, 1976. So far, there has been a wire service news blackout on the implications of Hall’s murder, for obvious reasons. The facts in this case should expose more than the tip of Watergate. What was going on in Los Angeles is part and parcel of the Washington, D.C. scandals. If one Army report alone exposes that millions of dollars were spent using and testing chemical combinations for operational purposes, then somebody has to be around to distribute the poison. Managers of seven rock groups hired private eye Hall to find out how their stars were getting “stoned.” Turning on doesn’t warrant hiring of a detective. They were obviously complaining that the musicians were altered in such a way that it hampered public appearances, credibility, personal lives and recordings. Hall’s inquiry revealed the drugs were coming from two pharmacies where he had been employed—Hall once owned a drug store in Hollywood with co-partner Jack Ginsburg, an admitted pornographer, who was charged with Hall’s murder. Gene LeBell, 44, arrested along with Ginsburg, was referee at the Muhammed Ali bout with a Japanese wrestler in July ’76. LeBell, a professional wrestler, is the son of Aileen Eaton, a well-known boxing promoter who owns and operates the Olympic Auditorium in Los Angeles. Hall’s report included the names of two physicians and a dentist writing false prescriptions. The cause of apparent freaking-out was centered in a small area of operation. This information was turned over to the proper authorities for arrests before Hall was murdered. No action was taken by police. The same frustrations that plagued Robert Hall also preyed on Phoenix, Arizona reporter Don Bolles. The higher-ups get police and law protection. Investigators get killed. Don Bolles and Robert Hall were investigating some of the same people, an actual *Who’s Who* of the Cold War. Hall’s contacts were important because they touched the prime movers of our politics, movies, electoral processes, entertainment and taste in music. Within moments of Hall’s murder, his name was linked with possible murder-for-hire kidnap plans involving millionaire-financier Robert Vesco’s son, gun-running to Vesco in Costa Rica, the stabbing of actor Sal Mineo, blackmail, the lost safe-deposit box of Howard Hughes that could contain his original will, Beverly Hills financier Thomas P. Richardson (convicted of a \$25 million stock fraud), Hollywood’s most famous celebrities in drug-and-sex scandals, exposures of television stars and high Washington officials, drug traffic from Los Angeles to Malibu, international sporting events, the LAPD (one of their former agents is now retired, heads the Police Science Department at L.A. Valley College and supplied the fatal weapon used to kill Hall), LAPD Chief Ed Davis (links to the FBI and CIA), a possible plot to kidnap Bernard Cornfeld (associate of Robert Vesco), past contacts with Mickey Cohen, the long drug addiction of singer Eddie Fisher, contract employment of Hall by Howard Hughes’ Summa Corp., the two burglaries of Hughes headquarters in Van Nuys and on Romaine Street. The Romaine burglary set off the Glomar Explorer scandal that had Hughes fronting the contract for the CIA. Hall sent his pals to New York. Dr. Max Jacobson, titled Dr. Feelgood,

the source of John F. Kennedy's happy-time vitamins. Roy B. Loftin, contractor for NASA, Texan, with a long association and friendship with Bobby Baker. Baker, Lyndon Johnson's protégé, knew Hall. Investigations into the slain Burbank private detective prompted Beverly Hills Police Captain Jack Eggers, on the force 17 years, to resign. Hall worked as a double agent for Beverly Hills police and the LAPD. The relationship between law enforcement, drug traffic and politicians and musicians makes it sometimes impossible to get an impartial investigation of certain deaths. What appears as suicide can be murder. At the time of Hall's murder, his possessions included tranquilizer guns, drug-loaded darts that fire gas canisters, electronic bugging equipment of all kinds and a wide variety of chemical formulas. The chemicals were possibly a combination of many tested by the U.S. government from 1953 to 1963.

### III. THE ENEMY

Why were hippies such a threat, from the President on down to local levels, objects for surveillance and disruptions? Many of the musicians had the potential to become political. There were racial overtones to the black-white sounds, harmony between Janis Joplin, Otis Redding and Jimi Hendrix. Black music was the impetus that drove the Rolling Stones into composing and performing. The war in Vietnam we escalated. What if they stopped protesting the war in Southeast Asia and turned to expose domestic policies at home with the same energy? One of the Byrds stopped singing at Monterey Pop to question the official *Warren Report* conclusion that Lee Harvey Oswald was a "lone assassin." Bob Dylan's *Bringing it All Back Home* album features a picture of Lyndon Johnson on the cover of *Time*. By 1966, LBJ had ordered writers and critics of his commission report on the JFK murder under surveillance. That research was hurting him. Rock concerts and Oswald. What next?

*While preacher preach of evil fates teachers teach that knowledge waits  
Can lead to hundred dollar plates Goodness hides behind its gates  
But even the president of the United States Sometimes must  
have to stand naked.*

– **Bob Dylan, "It's Alright Ma"**

John and Yoko Lennon protested the Vietnam War. The State Department wrote documents that described them as "highly political and unfavorable to the administration." It was recommended their citizenship be denied and they be put under surveillance. Mick Jagger, before he was offered Hollywood's choicest women and heavy drugs, was concerned about the youth protests in Paris, 1968, and the anti-war demonstrations at the London Embassy.

*War stems from power-mad politicians and patriots. Some new master plan would end all these  
mindless men from seats of power and replace them with real people, people of compassion.*

—**Mick Jagger**

Woodstock, summer of 1969, was the turning point of rock festivals. *Time* magazine described this happening as "one of the most significant political and sociological events of the age." One half-million American youth assembled for a three-day rock concert. They were non-violent, fun-loving hippies who resembled the large followings of Mahatma Gandhi in India and Rev. Martin Luther King in the USA, both strong advocates of non-violence. Both assassinated. It is important to understand the kinds of drugs and chemical agents available to stifle dissent, the mentality of people hell-bent on changing the course of history, to comprehend that cultures and tastes can be moved in directions according to game plans in the hands of a few people. Adolf Hitler's first targets in Nazi Germany were Gypsies and the students. LSD was a youth-oriented drug perfected in the laboratory. When it was combined with other chemicals and



given wide distribution, all that remained were marching orders to go to war.

#### IV. THE BATTLEGROUND

In July 1968, COINTELPRO attacked law-abiding individuals and groups. The purpose of these assaults was to disrupt large gatherings, expose and discredit the enemy and neutralize their selected targets. Neutralization included killing leaders if necessary. Preferably, by turning opposing segments of society against one another. Remember that among these dangers to the security of the United States were persons with “different lifestyles” and “apostles of non-violence and racial harmony.” CIA Director Richard Helms warned National Security Advisor Henry Kissinger, February 18, 1969, that the study on “restless youth” was “extremely sensitive,” and “would prove most embarrassing for all concerned if word got out the CIA was involved in domestic matters.” The FBI sent out a list of suggestions on how to achieve its goals. They can all be applied to what happened to musicians, youngsters at folk festivals and hippies along the highway.

*Gather information on their immorality. Show them as scurrilous and depraved. Call attention to their habits and living conditions. Explore every possible embarrassment. Send in women and sex, break up marriages. Have members arrested on marijuana charges. Investigate personal conflicts or animosities between them. Send articles to the newspapers showing their depravity. Use narcotics and free sex to entrap. Use misinformation to confuse and disrupt. Get records of their bank accounts. Obtain specimens of handwriting. Provoke target groups into rivalries that may result in death.*

**– Senate Committee Study with Respect to Intelligence, *Intelligence Activities and Rights of Americans*, Book II, April 26, 1976**

The IRS admitted, “people who attend rock concert festivals” were listed among targets for investigation by its special staff. Agent Leon Levine said, “Ideological groups such as rock festival patrons were to be watched.” A San Diego police officer was penalized for throwing rocks at a concert that injured a 17 year-old girl. She was treated for a fractured nose and facial lacerations. John and Yoko’s legal problems began when marijuana was planted in a pair of binoculars.

Schneiderman left town after he showed British police his suitcase full of drugs at the Jagger-Richards bust. Jagger was then put on the International Red List as a possible narcotics smuggler every time he passed through customs. Cable Splicer III martial law plans, set to control civil disturbances, May 1970, described as dangerous “love-in type gatherings in the parks where large numbers freak out, peace marches, rock festivals where violence is commonplace and sex is unrestrained.” Chicago Police Chief Rockford, commander during the police clashes at 1968 demonstrations, was also in charge of the police who fired a volley of shots that wounded one youth in a riot at the 1970 rock festival in Grant Park. Louis Tackwood, agent provocateur with the Los Angeles Police Department, exposed CREEP and the Republicans who were going to turn San Diego into a scene of violence during the conventions in 1972. Part of the plan was to seal off and bomb a hundred thousand demonstrators attending a rock concert on Fiesta Island in Mission Bay, San Diego. Employees at the CIA’s Langley, Virginia headquarters don’t have to stand in line to purchase tickets to these events. They have a top-secret Ticketron outlet for rock concert appearances. A similar top-secret Ticketron outlet is administered by the National Security Agency at George Meade, Md. The Howard Hughes organization ordered “all rock concerts prohibited in Las Vegas.” *Fortune* (January, 1969) described the movement as encompassing “hippies and doctrinaire Leninists, anarchists and populists, revolutionaries whose domain is the human mind, rock bands and cultural guerrillas.” During the 1968 riots in Washington, D.C., group singing was outlawed by the police department. They were aware that people “get high” singing together. Records of Led Zeppelin, Cat

Stevens, Alice Cooper, Simon and Garfunkel, Jethro Tull and others were burned at the Hollywood Christian Academy in Hollywood, Fla. Rock music was described as work “of the devil, having no place in a Christian life.” The rock group Black Cat won a \$570,000 slander suit against a minister in Arkansas. Their concert had been cancelled with the claim that they were a “mongrel group” with “Satanic origins.” Following the slaying of two Americans in South Korea in August, the government issued tighter controls on long hair and “decadent music.” Korea has a list of 260 decadent folk-rock and protest songs. Among them, “I Shot the Sheriff” and “We Shall Overcome.” A survey of Quebec policemen showed that more of them were more hostile to hippies or beatniks than criminals. Art Linkletter, a television personality, told a Congressional committee investigating drug abuse, “the Beatles were the leading advocates of an acid society.” This is an example of turning one hostile group against another. There is every reason to believe that the LSD that caused Dr. Frank Olson and Diane Linkletter to leap from tall buildings to their death could be manufactured from the same laboratories. With justifiable anger, Linkletter became a mouthpiece.

Meanwhile, the so-called straight society Linkletter defended spent 16 years and millions of dollars perfecting LSD as an operational weapon. Los Angeles Police arrested 511 persons attending the Pink Floyd concert. There were no mass arrests at Elton John’s performance in the same city. Somebody is selecting their targets, because there is plenty of grass at Elton’s concert. “Peace Pills” were distributed at the Santa Clara Fairgrounds for a folk-rock festival. A strange drug was handed out freely and poured into drinks. Youngsters were hospitalized. All of those who took the drug were treated but sent home without any knowledge of the psychological damage. This pill was blamed for the death of Mrs. Lois Dodd de Lattre, wife of a beatnik priest. Mrs. de Lattre’s heart burst under the stimulation of the drug. Under its influence, she tore out her hair and threw herself on the floor. A man jumped on the musician’s platform and announced they had 4,000 pills to hand out. The pills caused “marked disorientation as to time and space, inability to sustain directed thought, presence of a trance-like state.” This kind of scene was so common that large groups were discouraged from performing in the manner they had before these assaults took place. The irreplaceable loss of lives and talent has been noticed by persons sensitive to folk-rock music. We can’t bring them back to life. We might take time to examine their deaths if only to stop the attacks on certain artists and musicians. Some of my information on the details of these deaths is incomplete. The circumstances surrounding them caused me to ask some hard questions:

**JOHN CARPENTER:** 45 yrs., Sept. 18, 1976, killed by hit and run driver in Ben Lomond, Calif. Part of the earliest rock scene, once managed Grace Slick, wrote for *Rolling Stone* from issue one through eight, disc jockey at KPFK, music critic for the *Los Angeles Free Press*. He was “totally crazed,” and committed himself to a mental institution for treatment.

**TIM BUCKLEY:** 28 yrs., June 29, 1975, Los Angeles. Just returned from a concert in Dallas, Texas, and was about to make a movie of Woody Guthrie’s “Bound for Glory.” Death caused by heroin-morphine-pentothal. Joe Falsia, Buckley’s manager, “never knew Tim used drugs.” Richard Keeling charged with his murder.

**THE CHASE:** August 11, 1974. Four in rock group killed, airplane crash. Bill Chase, Jazz trumpeter with Woody Herman, Walt Clark, drummer, John Emma, guitarist, and Wallace Wouhne, organist. Three years ago The Chase had a single, “Get It On,” that became a hit. Popular with radio stations. Played often in Las Vegas, Japan, Africa, released three albums.

**JIM CROCE:** 30 yrs. old, Sept. 20, 1973. Airplane crash in Louisiana. Recorded hit albums, including “Bad, Bad Leroy Brown.” Degree in psychology from Villanova University, sang at small

colleges. Croce's widow filed a \$2.5 million suit against the Federal Aviation Administration. Allegations that maps of the airport runway were faulty, leaving unmarked a tree the fatal plane struck.

**BRIAN JONES:** July 1969, London. One of the original members of the Rolling Stones. Unique musician, under control of drugs by 1966, took LSD that caused personality changes and depression. Seemed to have brain damage and disintegrated. Compare his arrests and planted grass to the treatment Lenny Bruce received, forced to drop from the group. Keith Richards said,

*Some very weird things happened the night Brian died. We had these chauffeurs working for us, and we tried to find out. Some of them had a weird hold over Brian. I got straight into it and wanted to know who was there and couldn't find out. The only cat I could ask was the one I think who got rid of everybody, and did a whole disappearing thing so that when the cops arrived, it was just an accident. Maybe it was. I don't know. I don't even know who was there that night, and finding out is impossible. It's the same feeling with who killed Kennedy. You can't get to the bottom of it.*

– **Tony Scaduto, Mick Jagger**

**MAMA CASS ELLIOT:** 33, former member of Mamas and Papas, London. Found dead in her apartment. "Probably choked to death on a ham sandwich," or "possibly of heart attack." The coroner said it "appears the singer had not died of natural causes." She was propped up in bed, and had been dead for a considerable time before her body was found. Had just completed two weeks at the London Palladium, and was preparing to tour Britain. In excellent mental spirits. Performed at Monterey Pop.

**JANIS JOPLIN:** 27 yrs., Oct. 3, 1970, Los Angeles. Cause of death listed as "drug overdose, accidental." A lawsuit in 1974 noted, "it was possible that something unknown triggered a fatal reaction." Fought alcohol and drug usage most of her adult life. Body at autopsy didn't show large amounts of morphine. The night she died, Janis was with a mysterious character who accompanied her to the Landmark Hotel, L.A. She made three calls to her drug "connection" on the hotel switchboard. No arrests or effort to locate this party. Went to the lobby, bought cigarettes, talked, walked back to her room and fell on the floor inside the door. Was taking pills to stop drug habit? Engaged to be married, slim, tan, recording *Pearl*, an album expected to be a tremendous success; happy with her band, climbing out of darker days when she dropped dead. Sang at Monterey Pop with Big Brother and the Holding Company. One of the top blues-acid rock stars.

**DONALD REX JACKSON:** 31, Sept. 28, 1976. Automobile accident. Manager for the Grateful Dead; just arranged for a national tour. Car swerved off the road, killed instantly.

**AL JACKSON:** 39 yrs., October 1975. Former drummer with Booker T. and the MG's. Shot to death five times, Memphis, Tenn. Cause of death, "apparent robbery." Produced Stax Records.

**JIMI HENDRIX:** 27 yrs., Sept. 18, 1970. Cause of death clouded. Suggestions of drug plants, mafia connections, murder. Kidnapped a year before he died. Surrounded by groupie females, one of whom boasted giving him his first acid trip. Affected by acid, depression interfered with performances. One of top stars at Monterey Pop. Into rock-blues, jazz. Media assumption of "suicide" or "drug overdose" like Joplin. Earned millions. Freaked out and couldn't do his serious music.

**JIM MORRISON:** 27 yrs., July 3, 1971. Paris, France. Lead singer for the Doors. Cause of death: "heart attack," "pneumonia" or "died peacefully of natural causes." Best-known hit was "Light My Fire." Author of "The Lords," "The New Creatures." Poet, UCLA graduate, writer, musician, politically

controversial. Completed tour of Europe, South Africa, writing a movie script in Paris. Sometimes engaged in irrational behavior on stage. Harassed by police, false arrests, some charges later dropped. Described as “appearing to be in a hypnotic trance.” Found guilty of “lewd and lascivious conduct” in Miami, Florida, March 1969. His arrest was the excuse for a “rally for decency” by singers, television personalities. Deeply affected by the death of Brian Jones. (Janis Joplin died a month after Jimi Hendrix. Jim Croce died a day after Gram Parsons.) Group broke up after Morrison’s death.

**PAMELA MORRISON:** April 27, 1974, Hollywood, California. Wife of Jim Morrison. Cause: “apparent drug overdose.” A hypodermic syringe discovered in the apartment. No mention of drugs in her system, or if there were needle marks.

**RICHARD FARINA:** Carmel Valley, California motorcycle crash. Author, musician, just completed a book, attended autographing party, drove down the road, met fatal crash. Brother-in-law of Joan Baez, married to Mimi. Recorded a new album, *The Falcon*. “Celebrations for a Gray Day,” as described on the jacket, “Goldwater was about to win the California primary, and the skies were somewhat uneasy.”

**ROBBIE McINTOSH:** 28 yrs., Sept. 23, 1974, Los Angeles, Died from heroin and strychnine that he believed was cocaine. Host Kenneth Moss, Freelandia Airlines, might have been singled as the target. Moss formed a new low-cost charter airline. Cher Bono was at the party, saved the life of Alan Gorrie. Gregg Allman working for Jimmy Carter’s nomination at the time. Allman’s drug arrests just before elections, Cher’s attending a party where drugs with poison administered, might have caught McIntosh as innocent victim. Moss was charged with murder. (Janis Joplin’s known drug connection was not held for her death.)

**SAL MINEO:** 1975, Los Angeles. Stabbed in back. One time singer, actor whose next role was to play Sirhan Sirhan in a controversial movie about the hypnotic state of Sirhan, and LAPD suppression of evidence in the Robert Kennedy assassination. Robert Hall was allegedly following Mineo the night he was killed.

**ROD McKERNAN:** “PIG PEN,” 27 yrs. old, March 1973, Corte Madera, Calif. Member of Grateful Dead, organist, singer. Body found in an apartment by neighbor who hadn’t seen him for a few days. Coroner’s office reports, first accounts probably natural causes, liver disease. Had been suffering from cirrhosis of the liver, swelling of blood vessels in his throat. Hadn’t touched alcohol for two years.

**PHIL OCHS:** 35 yrs. old, April 1976, New Jersey. “Death by hanging.” No suicide notes, nobody sure why Ochs died. Active during Vietnam War, depressed in 1971, using alcohol. Sang at Madison Square Garden, with Bob Dylan, “An evening with Salvadore Allendé” in 1974, obsessed with JFK assassination. Developed two personalities, “John Train” and his nemesis, Phil Ochs. Spoke of death, exhibited erratic behavior. “Band of robbers” in Africa one of the reasons for his depression. Ochs was attacked, his vocal chords severed. Known as the “troubadour of the New Left,” among the FBI’s target groups.

**STEVE PERRON:** 28 yrs., Aug. 8, 1973. San Antonio, Texas. Died from inhaling vomit fumes during sleep. Composer, writer, lead singer for The Children. Was off drugs, preparing to cut a new album for Ode Records. Wrote “Francine” for ZZ TOP, hit records. Composed over 100 songs. Married with child, happy, productive composing when he died.

**GRAM PARSONS:** 26 yrs., Sept. 19, 1974, Calif. Cause of death shrouded in mystery. Autopsy report

“inconclusive.” Body taken off airplane on way to Louisiana, cremated 200 miles away from L.A. Composer, singer, musician. Former theology student from Harvard, took up country-western music, sang with the Byrds, Flying Burritos, Submarine Blues and Emmylou Harris. Made some informal recordings with actor Brandon DeWilde, child star of “Shane.” DeWilde died in a July, 1972 car crash in Denver, Colorado. He was driving to a performance of “Butterflies Are Free,” the stage play he starred in.

Once happy family life, conventional, turned on to LSD, drugs, alcohol, became depressed. Phil Kaufman—he lived with Charles Manson for two months, an ex-convict charged with drug smuggling—managed Parsons. Coffin removed to the desert, the body cremated.

**OTIS REDDING:** 26 yrs., December 1967. Airplane crash over Wisconsin. First star of Monterey Pop to die. Brought soul to every American city. Best known hit record: “By the Dock of the Bay.” A poll before his death claimed Redding was the most popular musical star in Europe.

**JIMMY REED:** 50 yrs., Aug. 29, 1976. Natural causes the night before he was to set off on a California tour. Blues writer, harmonica player, influenced Dylan, Steve Miller, Grateful Dead.

**VINNIE TAYLOR (CHRIS DONALD):** 25 yrs., April 1974, Virginia. Lead guitarist for Sha-Na-Na. Found by the National Guard in a motel room following a concert in Virginia. On his way to appear in Pittsburgh, Pa. for a sell-out concert.

**CLARENCE WHITE:** Car crash, Los Angeles, Calif. One of the Byrds, close friend of Gram Parsons.

**PAUL WILLIAMS:** 34 yrs., Aug. 23, 1973, Detroit, Michigan. Found dead in a car, gun on his lap. One of the original Temptations. Did choreography for the group. Had solved drinking problems, emotional crisis. Dead only a few blocks from Motown where his first records were made.

## V. FINALÉ – HELTER SKELTER & GIMME SHELTER

*War, Children It's just a shot a-way, It's just a shot a-way, See the fire sweeping our very street today,  
Barns like a red coal carpet, ma Mad bull lost its way Rape! Murder! It's just a shot away Gimme  
Gimme Shelter or I'm gonna fade away Love sister, It's just a kiss away.*  
– Rolling Stones, “Gimme Shelter”

By the end of 1969, the folk music festival was killed in spirit and was over as a cultural happening. It was never the same again. There are musical performances, but it isn't the same feeling. The two most popular groups, The Beatles and the Rolling Stones, would be identified through media distortions with cold-blooded murder and violence. “Helter Skelter,” a Beatles song, would become the title of Manson Family prosecutor Vincent Bugliosi's book. What a strange twist of fate. *Gimme Shelter*, the name of a movie depicting the ritualistic murder of a black man attending the Rolling Stones concert at Altamont, is from a song by the Rolling Stones. How did this happen? Coincidence or conspiracy? There are so many published government documents, and minutes of congressional hearings exposing illegal CIA and FBI domestic operations, that it is impossible to ride the coincidence coat tails much longer. Just as pocket calculators add numbers faster, history's dates also put pieces of the puzzle into better perspective.

**FACT 1** – Social structures are rearranged. Politica, the game plan for overthrowing Salvador Allendé's elected government in Chile, was conceived by Abt Associates, Cambridge, Mass., in 1965. Abt was a front for the Pentagon and CIA. They had another plan titled Camelot. Was Camelot the military

answer to future dissent in America? The war in Vietnam escalated Nov. 24, 1963, with no known provocation from North Vietnam. It was only a matter of time before the natives at home would find out, before Norman Mailer would be writing *Why are We in Vietnam?*

**FACT 2** – In 1972, at the time of Watergate, E. Howard Hunt was employed by the White House to forge secret State Department papers. The sole purpose of the forgeries was to distort history, and make the late President Kennedy responsible for the assassination of Ngo Dinh Diem, president of South Vietnam. There would be attempts to blame Kennedy for the assassination plot against Fidel Castro, in spite of massive evidence to the contrary. For all who remembered Kennedy kindly, who complained about his assassination, history was revised with a scissors and scotch tape. Kennedy would come out a scummy killer himself. This didn't take place in some strange office or dark cellar, but in the same White House offices where Nixon was screaming, "Manson is guilty." If President Nixon went to so much trouble to identify murder with an innocent man like Kennedy, there is every reason to believe his hatred of anti-war hippies and their folk-rock musicians could also be identified with murder. Make them all look violent. Bring it all down.

**FACT 3** – In 1969, the combined agencies of the CIA, Army and FBI were put into full operational use. The Sharon Tate-La Bianca murders were committed in August 1969. The Altamont violence occurred four months later.

## **CIA**

The CIA prepared for defense against domestic unrest in 1965, coinciding with Camelot and Politica. The CIA joined forces with the FBI and the Army. By August 1967, a special operations group went after the youth. By July 1968, Operation Chaos, identical to the Chilean "Chaos," clamped down on "restless youth." This wasn't a study. It was an attack. Mid-summer of 1969, one month before the Manson Family massacres, Operation Chaos entered a phase of tight security. From 1956-63, the Agency had produced enough LSD to incite every violent act associated with the chaos in Los Angeles or at Altamont. It was identical to handing out poison candy at Halloween. LSD was the moving force, the cause for the Sharon Tate-La Bianca slaughters. It was a steady diet at the Spahn ranch. LSD was the catalyst of the Altamont killing. Thousands of tablets were distributed to the Hell's Angels, who then went totally berserk and started cracking skulls.

## **FBI**

May 1964, after the JFK assassination, the FBI instituted COINTELPRO. July 1968, explicit orders went out to proceed, accompanied with instructions, to neutralize segments of American society, including those "restless youth." By 1969, the Special Services Staff (SSS) of the FBI teamed up with the Justice Department and the CIA's Operation Chaos.

## **ARMY**

Began testing LSD, the youth drug, in 1965, the same year Politica and Camelot were planned in Cambridge, Mass. Contracts for testing LSD and scores of psychoactive chemical agents continued through 1975. January 21, 1969, the army reported, "the LSD tests are rewarding. It is recommended that the actual application of LSD be utilized in real situations on an experimental basis." Acid was distributed surreptitiously to large masses of the population. It was the chemical that linked *Helter Skelter* and *Gimme Shelter* with blood and gore.

**FACT 4** – There is more to the creation of the Manson Family and their direction than has yet been exposed. There is more to the making of the movie *Gimme Shelter* than has been explained. This saga has

interlocking links to all the beautiful people Robert Hall knew. The Manson Family and the Hell's Angels were instruments to turn on enemy forces. They attacked and discredited politically active American youth who had dropped out of the establishment. The violence came down from neo-Nazis, adorned with Swastikas both in L.A. and in the Bay Area at Altamont. The blame was placed on persons not even associated with the violence. When it was all over, the Beatles and the Rolling Stones were the icing on this cake, famed musicians associated with a racist, neo-Nazi murder. By rearranging the facts, cutting here and there, distorting evidence, neighbors and family feared their own youth. Charles Manson made the cover of *Life* with those wide eyes, like Rasputin. Charles Watson didn't make the cover. Why not? He participated in all the killings. Manson wasn't inside the house. Manson played a guitar and made records. Watson didn't. He was too busy taking care of matters at the lawyer's office prior to the killings, or with officials of Young Republicans. Who were Watson's sponsors in Texas, where he remained until his trial, separate from the Manson Family's to psychologically distance him from the linking of Watson to the murders he actually committed. "Pigs" was scrawled in Sharon Tate's house in blood. Was this to make blacks the suspects? Credit cards of the La Bianca family were dropped intentionally in the ghetto after the massacre. The purpose was to stir racial fears and hatred. Who wrote the article, "Did Hate Kill Tate?"—blaming Black Panthers for the murders? Lee Harvey Oswald was passed off as a Marxist. Another deception. A pair of glasses was left on the floor of Sharon Tate's home the day of the murder. They were never identified. Who moved the bodies after the killers left, before the police arrived? The Spahn ranch wasn't a hippie commune. It bordered the Krupp ranch, and has been incorporated into a German Bavarian beer garden. Howard Hughes knew George Spahn. He visited this ranch daily while filming *The Outlaw*. Howard Hughes bought the 516 acres of Krupp property in Nevada after he moved into that territory.

What about Altamont? What distortions and untruths are displayed in that movie? Why did Mick Jagger insist, "the concert must go on?" There was a demand that filmmakers be allowed to catch this concert. It couldn't have happened the same in any other state. The Hell's Angels had a long working relationship with law enforcement, particularly in the Oakland area. They were considered heroes by the *San Francisco Chronicle* and other newspapers when they physically assaulted the dirty anti-war hippies protesting the shipment of arms to Vietnam. The laboratory for choice LSD, the kind sent to England for the Stones, came from the Bay Area and would be consumed readily by this crowd. Attendees of the concert said there was "a compulsiveness to the event." It had to take place. Melvin Belli, Jack Ruby's lawyer, made the legal arrangements. Ruby had complained that Belli prohibited him from telling the full story of Lee Harvey Oswald's murder (another media event). There were many layers of cover-up, and many names have reappeared in subsequent scripts. Sen. Philip Hart, a member of the committee investigating illegal intelligence operations inside the US, confessed that his own children told him these things were happening. He had refused to believe them. On November 18, 1975, Sen. Hart realized matters were not only out of hand, but crimes of the past had to be exposed to prevent future outrages.

How shall we ensure that it will never happen again? It will happen repeatedly unless we can bring ourselves to understand and accept that it did go on.

Flo and Eddie, the musical group formed after The Turtles, had to cancel a fully booked, one-year tour of the U.S. and Britain. Their lead guitarist either fell or was pushed from a ninth-floor hotel room at the Salt Lake City Hilton. The first notice of this murder appeared in the *San Francisco Chronicle* on November 9, 1976, in a small column. John Austin wrote "the accident has not yet been reported, as the gendarmes are trying to keep the lid on it." A few days before, their manager, Jim Taylor, was threatened. There were hints the syndicate might be taking over the pop music business. Was that the next phase once the counter-culture was decimated?

# BIBLIOGRAPHY

## I

“Use of Volunteers in Chemical Agent Research,” Chapter IX, *Intelligence Corps Experimentation with Hallucinogenic Drugs*, pp. 135-147.

“Use of Volunteers in Chemical Agent Research,” *Contracts with Civilian Institutions*, Chapter X, pp. 152-166.

U.S. Army, *Contracts for Testing Chemical Agent Research*, Attachment “C,” “Contract Costs 1950-1975,” Section III, pp. 212-247.

## II

“Intelligence Activities,” *1976 Foreign and Military Intelligence*, Book I, April 26.

## III

“Intelligence Activities and the Rights of Americans,” *Senate Committee to Study Government Operations with Respect to Intelligence Activities*, Book II, April 26, 1976.

## IV

“Report to the President by the Commission on CIA Activities Within the United States,” *Rockefeller Report*, June 1975.

Tony Scaduto, *Mick Jagger*, David McKay, New York, 1974.

Friedman, Myra, *Buried Alive, The Biography of Janis Joplin*, Bantam, New York, 1973.

“Department of Army Report on the Use of Chemical Agent Research, Intelligence Corps Experimentation with Hallucinogenic Drugs” – Dept. of the Army, Office of the Inspector General and Auditor General, released March 1976.

### ***Chronology of U.S. Army Intelligence, U.S. Chemical Corps Experiments with LSD, Codename EA 1729***

**1950** – LSD considered by Army as method of interrogation and possible defense against enemy interrogation.

**May 1956** – CHEMICAL WARFARE LABORATORIES, EDGEWOOD ARSENAL, MD. Tests on human volunteers. Page 136, Army Report: “All beverages served to volunteers had included sufficient LSD, EA 1729, for effective dosage, or additional dosage [administered] before volunteering.”

**1956-1957** – Army Intelligence, Fr. Holabird with Army Chemical Corps, Edgewood Arsenal, for LSD tests. These included many other chemicals. Also included LSD in conjunction with electrode implants. Doses as high as 1,600 micrograms; normal LSD, street level, 160 micrograms.

### **THE HEIGHT OF LSD TESTING**

**March, 1958** – Used for memory impairment, motor reactions, stress under LSD. READY TO BE USED FOR “OPERATIONAL ADVANTAGE.”

**Jan. 21, 1959** – CONCLUSION: LSD TESTS REWARDING – “IT IS RECOMMENDED THAT ACTUAL APPLICATION OF LSD BE UTILIZED IN REAL SITUATIONS ON AN EXPERIMENTAL BASIS.”

**Jan. 8, 1960** – ARMY FIELD INSTRUCTIONS FOR G-2, ADMINISTRATION OF LSD. TOLD TO COORDINATE WITH FBI, CIA.

**Dec. 1960** – CIA, ARMY INTELLIGENCE, U.S. CHEMICAL CORPS WORKING TOGETHER on LSD TESTS.

**April 28, 1961** – OPERATION THIRD CHANCE. Overseas “testing,” LSD. Causing mental diseases not recognized by physicians—any diagnosis tended to discredit.

**July, 1961** – LSD READY FOR OPERATIONAL PURPOSES.

**Feb., 1962** – OPERATION DERBY HAT, Hawaii military bases, LSD experiments.

**April 19, 1963** – LSD TESTING CONTINUED. No records of “volunteers.”

Existing records “incomplete.” Most records “totally inadequate.” THE SENATE OBTAINED THIS REPORT AND MINIMIZED THE FINDINGS. U.S. ARMY, U.S. CHEMICAL CORPS. SPENT \$26,501,446. TESTS WERE CONDUCTED FROM 1951-1971. SOME 48 INSTITUTIONS WERE USED AS COVER: HOSPITAL, PRISONS, COLLEGES, MENTAL HOSPITALS, ARMY PERSONNEL.

### **SUMMARY OF THE CIA’S LSD TESTS, CHEMICALS FOR ALTERING HUMAN BEHAVIOR**

Senate Committee to Study Governmental Operations With Respect to Intelligence Activities, *Foreign and Military Intelligence*, Book I, April 26, 1976.

**1947** – Same year Nazi doctors brought to USA, continued their tests and experiments.

**1947** – CIA EXPERIMENTS BEGIN FOR ALTERING HUMAN BEHAVIOR.

**1947-1953** – OPERATION CHATTER (for the purpose of interrogation).

**1953-57** – OPERATION BLUEBIRD/ARTICHOKE: Sodium pentathol injections, hypnosis. Purpose: erase memory, create double and triple personalities, resist torture, conduct covert operations without memory later.

**1/8/53** – Death of Dr. Harold Blauer by injections of synthetic mescaline derivative. U.S. Chemical Corp., New York State Psychiatric



Institute (cf. Barrett v. U.S., 660 F Supp. 1291, S.D.N.Y. 1987, awarding \$702,044 to Blauer's daughter).

**1967-70** – OPERATION MKNAOMI: The CIA stockpiled incapacitating, lethal materials to be used by the Technical Services Division. Make sure complete predictability of results. Toxins, shellfish, poison darts, pills, biological weapons. Drugs to silence animals. Worked with the Army from 1952.

**1953-1963** –MKULTRA, CHEMICAL, BIOLOGICAL AGENTS. Radiation, electrode implants. Electroshock, LSD + electrodes. "Ten years of tests," then operational. Tested all levels of society. Native Americans, wide variety of persons used. Army Hospitals, Vacaville Prison, National Institute of Mental Health.

**1961-1971** – MKULTRA BECAME MKDELTA: OPERATIONAL USE. Allen Dulles, 100-million LSD tablets. Millions of dollars. Universities, pharmaceutical houses, hospitals. State, Federal institutions. Special and unique items for dissemination. Combined MKULTRA with Army, Projects Derby Hat, Project Third Chance. Purpose: TO CONTROL BODIES, WILLING OR NOT. DRUGS COULD BE USED TO HARASS, DISABLE, OR KILL.

**Dec. 1963** – MKULTRA, MKDELTA. Used as an OPERATIONAL WEAPON. PRESIDENT, CONGRESS NEVER KNEW. Purpose: DISCREDIT, IMPLANT SUGGESTIONS, MENTAL CONTROL, ELICIT INFORMATION. CAN PRODUCE PSYCHOSIS IN CHRONIC FORM PARTICULARLY IN LATENT SCHIZOPHRENIA. CAN CAUSE PERMANENT CONDITION OF INSANITY.

Senate Committee to Study Governmental Operations With Respect to Intelligence Activities, *Intelligence Activities and the Rights of Americans*, Book II, April 26, 1976: SUMMARY OF FBI COUNTER INTELLIGENCE OPERATIONS AS APPLIED TO STATED "APOSTLES OF NON-VIOLENCE," "NEW LEFT," "ADVOCATES OF NEW LIFESTYLES."

**1964-1970** – THE FBI JOINED WITH THE CIA, NATIONAL SECURITY AGENCY IN ILLEGAL, DOMESTIC ACTIVITIES.

**May, 1964** – COUNTER-INTELLIGENCE PROGRAM STARTED.

**July, 1968** – ORDERS FROM FBI HEADQUARTERS: INSTRUCTIONS FOR OPERATIONS. Selected "enemy" were to be, exposed, disrupted, neutralized.

**1969** – SSS, SPECIAL SERVICES STAFF. Started targeting groups, individuals (After Woodstock, just prior to Manson Family and Altamont.) FBI, NATIONAL SECURITY AGENCY, JUSTICE DEPARTMENT, COMBINED INTO A LARGER OPERATION, INTER-DIVISIONAL INFORMATION UNIT, IDIU, JUSTICE DEPT.

**Aug., 1969** – FBI, PLUS JUSTICE DEPARTMENT, PLUS NATIONAL SECURITY AGENCY COMBINED WITH CIA'S OPERATIONAL CHAOS.

FBI and Justice Department knew CIA operations in USA were illegal. They agreed to work together, keep it highly secret, not put CIA names on meeting memos and give concealed names to shield CIA FROM OBSERVATION.

## CHAPTER TWELVE

# INTERVIEW: THE ASSASSINATION OF JOHN ONO LENNON

*(RECORDED IN DECEMBER, 1980, AT HER HOME IN CARMEL, CONDUCTED BY TOM DAVIS, A NORTHERN CALIFORNIA BOOKSELLER.)*

**TD:** *What would be the motive to kill John Lennon on December 8, 1980? Lennon had been in seclusion for many years and had not yet released his new album.*

**MB:** Both the date of Lennon's murder and the careful selection of this particular victim are very important. Six weeks after Lennon's death, Ronald Reagan would become President. Reagan and his soon-to-be appointed cabinet were prepared to build up the Pentagon war machine and increase the potential for war against the USSR. The first strike would fall on small countries like El Salvador and Guatemala. Lennon, alone, was the only man (even without his fellow Beatles) who had the ability to draw out one million anti-war protestors in any given city within 24 hours if he opposed those war policies.

John Lennon was a spiritual force. He was a giant, like Gandhi, a man who wrote about peace and brotherly love. He taught an entire generation to think for themselves and challenge authority. Lennon and the Beatles' songs shout out the inequalities of American life and the messages of change. Change is a threat to the longtime status quo that Reagan's team exemplified.

On my weekly radio broadcast of December 7, 1980, I stated, "The old assassination teams are coming back into power." The very people responsible for covering up the murders of President John F. Kennedy, Senator Robert Kennedy, Reverend Martin Luther King, for Watergate and Koreagate, and the kidnapping and murder of Howard Hughes, and for hundreds of other deaths, had only six weeks before they would again be removing or silencing those voices of opposition to their policies.

Lennon was coming out once more. His album was cut. He was preparing to be part of the world, a world which was a worse place since the time he had withdrawn with his family. It was a sure bet Lennon would react and become a social activist again. That was the threat. Lennon realized that there was danger in coming back into public view. He took that dangerous chance and we all lost!

**TD:** *The common assumption is that Mark David Chapman, arrested the moment he killed John Lennon, was acting out his personal love-hate relationship with Lennon. Why do you have to look for a larger conspiracy than the conflicts in Chapman's own head?*

**MB:** Single crimes of passion are easy to explain and solve. When someone is gunned down who is controversial, has political enemies, is hated by wealthy and well-organized religious movements, and is an open opponent of government policies at home and abroad, that kind of murder requires much more inquiry into the background of the assassin. The conclusions about the murder motive may turn out to be

simple. Yet, in every political assassination since 1963, there were always more unanswered questions that led to a broader supposition of intention to kill by a group of people rather than one single individual.

**TD:** *What is the first clue you look for if you are suspicious of a larger conspiracy to assassinate, whether it is John Lennon, President John F. Kennedy, or the recent attempts on President Reagan and Pope John Paul II?*

**MB:** There are necessary connecting links in every assassination conspiracy. If any link of that chain falls apart and becomes exposed, the larger plot is more visible. When every element of that chain holds together and is present in the evidence and testimony regarding any particular murder, there has to be a larger conspiracy.

The most important link in that chain is the selected decoy or patsy. Whoever is arrested at the scene of the crime, to the exclusion of other suspicious persons, becomes the “assassin.” This single person must serve a purpose, namely, to divert all attention away from those people who have armed him and placed him at the scene of the crime.

Letters and diaries are always present and easily found to support the predetermined cover story. They provide a “motive,” and are the glue that cements (we are told) the “loner” to his single purpose.

In preparation for his “act,” the decoy or patsy is moved across countries or overseas, traveling and staying at safe houses. He has no friends, no jobs, no means of support while staying at fancy hotels, spending money, receiving phone messages and meeting lots of people. Very few people have the money to spend years in transit like these patsies, whose chances of being in selected locations at the precise moment their victim is murdered are minute without assistance.

**TD:** *Who was Mark David Chapman? What was there in his background that made you suspicious that he had been selected for a “decoy” or “patsy” by other persons who wanted Lennon dead?*

**MB:** Chapman came from a conservative military family who had moved from Fort Worth, Texas to Florida. He had become a “Jesus Freak” at the time Lennon and the Beatles were receiving death threats, during the anti-war period. Joining the religious movement while supposedly loving and admiring Lennon was a gross contradiction—the fundamentalists were furious that Lennon considered himself better known and loved than Jesus.

DeKalb County, Georgia, just to the east of Atlanta, figures prominently in Chapman’s life, as it had some years earlier in that of Martin Luther King. In a 1977 court affidavit, Robert Byron Watson, a former employee of Magellan’s Art Gallery in Atlanta, named several citizens who planned and boasted of the pending “murder of Reverend Martin Luther King.” King’s death came just one week after the plans were discussed. These same people also talked about murdering Senator Robert Kennedy.

Chapman attended DeKalb Junior College. From DeKalb County, Chapman was sent to Beirut, Lebanon. He was handed the funds both ways. Beirut was the center for George Habash and CIA assassination teams also identified in the Watson testimony before the House Select Committee on Assassinations in 1977-78.

On March 31, 1981, United Press International exposed “military training in a guerrilla camp” in Beirut, Lebanon with “worldwide Nazi ties.”

After six months in Lebanon, Chapman went to Fort Chaffee, Arkansas to work with Vietnam refugees recently arrived from Southeast Asia. Agents of the CIA were with him at this military base.

William Colby’s Phoenix program in Vietnam, staffed by agents who intensely hated anti-war social activists like John Lennon, had both the intent and the means to move persons like Chapman to their training camps and specific locales planned as sites for future assassinations. Colby came back to the U.S.

to become Director of the C.I.A. (1973) when “Operation Chaos” was in full swing against hippies, rock musicians and anti-war protestors. Many of them were killed or otherwise neutralized.

From Fort Chaffee, Arkansas, Chapman moved to Lookout Mountain, Tennessee to attend Presbyterian College.

Martin Luther King, a victim of plans laid in DeKalb County, Georgia, was murdered in Memphis, Tennessee. Senator Howard Baker from Tennessee and CIA Director William Colby were making deals to cover up Watergate crimes in 1974-75, a year before Chapman moved to Tennessee.

According to news reports, Chapman “fled” Tennessee for Hawaii in 1976. His earliest arrest records indicated he had committed crimes in Florida, but the authorities later blamed them on someone else, excusing the mix-up as a “computer mistake.” Many patsies and decoys have earlier arrest records that are used to keep them silent and actively cooperative for fear of going to jail. Was there any connection between the Florida identification and Chapman’s flight to Hawaii?

Hawaii has been the scene of many clandestine operations. A host of CIA Vietnamese and members of the Special Forces, now safely removed from Vietnam, were assembled in Hawaii. The Nugan Hand Bank, an Australian conduit for CIA “black money,” assassination funds, kept a branch in Hawaii. Herbert Mullen, convicted of mass murders in California, appeared perfectly normal until he was sent to a military hospital in Hawaii. It was in Maui that he evolved in his “religious thinking” and emerged as a killer. Ed Sanders, author of *The Family*, a book about the Manson Family, obtained documents regarding a mysterious trip Mullen took to Hawaii before he became a programmed killer.

The years 1976-78 in Chapman’s biography are still vague and murky: two years of limited employment and “mental treatment.” Allegedly, he was in the hospital for a mental breakdown. On the other hand, if there were any evidence of mental instability, would not his gun purchase permit have been denied?

There were many years, months, days when Chapman could have been mentally programmed to become a “Manchurian Candidate,” specifically to murder John Lennon if and when he re-entered public life. Lennon was not a threat until the U.S. was approaching another war.

Subsequently, Chapman took a long “vacation,” including a trip around the world. On this voyage, he stopped in Switzerland to visit a pal from DeKalb County, Georgia, the same man who had arranged the trip to Lebanon. The journey culminated in London with a visit to a rare live Lennon concert.

Chapman’s wife worked for a travel agency and “arranged his itinerary.” The financing for his fare, hotels, food and concerts has never been identified, although Pacific Holding Ltd., a “tourism” company formed by the CIA and Special Forces, may be implicated. Both groups had funds to hire assassination teams.

When Chapman left his job in Hawaii, October 23, 1980, he flew to Atlanta. From Georgia, he went to New York City with the intention of killing John Lennon, but was apparently able to resist the “master inside himself,” a conflict he describes, and returned to Hawaii. Before long, however, Hawaii was again behind him, and Chapman arrived in New York on December 5, 1980 with the specific plan to kill John Lennon, which he did three days later.

**TD:** *What you are talking about is only circumstantial. There is no proof that the CIA or any government agency manipulated Chapman for their purposes. When does the proof of a conspiracy ever become apparent?*

**MB:** The burden of proof is placed on the private investigator, but there are links in the conspiracy chain that reveal the relevant questions to ask: Did Chapman have armed accomplices to ensure that Lennon was dead? Who fled the scene in a hurry, never sought again by law enforcement agencies? Why did the New York police adamantly refuse to accept photos of Lennon signing an album for Chapman

earlier on the evening of the murder? Why were they donated to a newspaper after police refused to accept them? When Chapman's wife was called by New York police, why did they instruct her: "Don't release any pictures of him?" Why did Miami Police issue an erroneous description of a criminal with the same last name, date of birth, race and approximate height as the slaying suspect? Can we ever see the picture of the Florida suspect? If Chapman was treated for mental illness in Hawaii, how did he procure the gun *in* that state? How did Chapman transport the gun from the island to the mainland? (This question was dismissed by Federal Bureau of Alcohol, Tobacco, and Firearms agents, who said, "No investigation was in progress.")

Money was never a problem for this wanderer. He and his wife lived in a \$400 per month apartment and were able to support his hobby of collecting expensive works of art. Owning original Norman Rockwell lithographs worth \$7,500, and traveling around the world aren't impossible if there is some kind of occupation that provides the money for these luxuries. If Chapman wrote "John Lennon" on his work sheet on October 23, 1980, it would seem impossible for someone not to notice this message until the day after Lennon was murdered. Employment log sheets are tallied regularly to determine hours worked and amount of pay. It is more probable that Chapman recorded the name at that time so his cover story, his defense after the murder, would be his mental identification with John Lennon.

Chapman's intention to find Lennon, the adoring Beatle fan, must be separated from the question concerning who transported him from Hawaii to Georgia to New York, back to Hawaii, back again to New York, with lots of cash and the sole purpose of killing Lennon.

Jimmy Breslin, the New York columnist, was impressed that Mark David Chapman could be such a "good shot" with "no military background at all." But Chapman had been trained. He had learned to become a security guard in Georgia before his trips to Lebanon and the many countries where he could have been instructed in killing. What about Ft. Chaffee? Why not shooting practice in Tennessee? What about military bases in Hawaii? What gives Breslin and the *New York Daily News* the right to make such statements without an inkling of Chapman's background?

Like all the other "lone" drifters, Chapman stayed at expensive hotels. His last evening before killing Lennon was spent at the Sheraton Centre Hotel in New York. He was carrying more than \$2,000 in cash along with his credit cards. Where did he get these cards, and on what basis was the money earned and saved to establish credit to qualify for these cards?

**TD:** *You apparently believe there was a government conspiracy to assassinate and silence John Lennon conceived and executed by the same people who murdered other political figures and musicians over the past 18 years?*

**MB:** Absolutely! The federal government has maintained active programs to eliminate rock musicians and disrupt rock concerts. Senator Frank Church's committee hearings in 1975, and the FBI's COINTELPRO clearly document the intent to break up any gatherings of the "new left." Nothing brought anti-war demonstrators into contact with political messages more effectively than music festivals.

There is hard evidence that the CIA assigned agents to "investigate the music industry." After the murders of Tim Buckley, Jim Croce, and Mama Cass Elliot, more information surfaced about the prior mysterious deaths of Jimi Hendrix, Jim Morrison and Janis Joplin. Listed below, but not updated this past year, are some of the rock musicians who have died since the Huston Plan and FBI counter-intelligence program were activated. If these people were taking drugs, there is the distinct possibility that poisons were introduced in lethal quantities, to make it appear that they had died from simple "overdoses."

The murder of John Lennon is the tragic finale to an era, a reminder that once an artist becomes as popular and as political as he, enemies will be waiting to ensure that the artists fails to awaken slumbering youth.

## CHAPTER THIRTEEN

### ABOUT WOMEN ...

(PLAYGIRL MAGAZINE INTERVIEW)

(PLAYGIRL MAGAZINE, AUGUST 1974)

At a time when many writers and thinkers are seriously questioning the official accounts of the political assassinations, kidnappings and “dirty tricks,” a housewife-turned-social-theorist offers her own frightening, but well-researched, explanation.

**By Stephanie Caruana**

Mae Brussell is a researcher who has spent ten years studying political assassinations and conspiracies in the United States. On July 11, 1972, she wrote the first article to give a reasonable explanation for the break-in and arrests at the Watergate—three weeks after the event. The article, “Why Was Martha Mitchell Kidnapped?” was published in *The Realist*.

Meanwhile, the establishment press was sweeping the Watergate story under the rug, to the accompaniment of the “Third-rate Burglary Chorus.” But the story—and Mae Brussell—wouldn’t go away. In December, 1972, she published a second long article in *The Realist*. But Watergate was still, in the words of President Nixon’s tape transcript, “an unpricked boil,” and this story, too, was left to the alternative press.

For three years, Mae Brussell’s weekly hour-long live radio news analysis show, *Dialogue:Conspiracy*, has been broadcast over KLRB-FM, in Carmel, California. The show is also currently heard in Sacramento, Boston, Syracuse, and San Francisco. She also teaches the first accredited university course entitled “Conspiracies and Assassinations” at Monterey Peninsula College.

In April, 1974, I asked her: “Who or what is the SLA, and why did they kidnap Patricia Hearst?” Her answer, “Is SLA’s Cinque the First Black Lee Harvey Oswald?” appeared in the *Berkeley Barb*. Her theory is that the SLA is a conspiracy involving top intelligence agencies. Mae Brussell believes she knows who is manipulating the course of American history by means of “bullets and blackmail”—and why. She believes that plans for the military takeover of the United States and the imposition of martial law sit on governmental desks like time bombs, waiting to go off when the time is right—and that only immediate public awareness can avert a national disaster with echoes of Nazi Germany, Greece and the Philippines.

Of course—she could be wrong. In spite of her painstaking analysis of hundreds of books and thousands of articles, letters and other documents; in spite of her staggering perception of a Gestalt, a pattern, in which puzzling, wearying daily news stories emerge as expected details to be slipped into the overall framework—she could be wrong. She *could* be simply a modern Sherlock Holmes exercising a brilliant capacity for deductive logic on events which in reality have no interconnection. Even so, how happy I would be to sit at her feet like a modern Dr. Watson, with no pipe to chew on to hide my comic consternation at having missed the point *again*. Sometimes I become so involved with the exhilaration of

the chase, the mental process of tracking down the game, that I almost forget this is real life we are talking about. Real people are being murdered while other real people are framed and railroaded into real prisons. The “arch enemy” in this game isn’t Professor Moriarty, “the most fiendish criminal mind the world has ever known,” after all, a fictional character safely on the wrong side of society’s pale—it is the intelligence agency complex of the United States.

Oh yes, Baker Street Irregulars, I know how you feel—you with your Inverness capes, sleuth caps, and meerschaum pipes, as you slouch through a world of fantasy. But can you guess how *I* feel? With a whole new unwritten library of mystery stories before me in the person of a lively, charming, lovable mother of four who currently shares a rambling, casual, suburban home with two daughters, two kittens, a rabbit and a blond cocker spaniel? A potential shelf of contemporary history books that I myself may help to write? I feel *lucky*.

\* \* \*

Mae thinks back to her life before she began her research, and laughs. “Did you ever see a movie called *The Garden of the Finzi-Continis*? It’s about a wealthy Jewish family living in Italy during the emergence of fascism. We weren’t quite *that* wealthy. Let’s say we were ‘comfortable.’ My activities were centered around my husband, our children, and our home. I was also reading the newspapers, watching the cold war: the Rosenberg case, and the Alger Hiss case.

“I was watching Nixon. I had a strong philosophy about raising children before I began studying political assassinations. The two are related. You can’t make the world safe while you are raising a bunch of mad bombers.

“I went to Stanford University and got married a few weeks before graduation. I majored in philosophy. We studied Plato, Nietzsche, Emerson and Thoreau—yet the professors didn’t seem to understand anything about real life. Those were the war years, 1940 to 1943. Hitler was raising a Holocaust all over Europe—but we were upper middle-class children, so we studied medieval history. We spent a lot of time learning to distinguish between Rembrandt, Degas and Picasso. It was as if the world outside didn’t exist.

“Before that? I grew up in Beverly Hills and went to Beverly High. We sat around swimming pools with movie stars’ kids, played backgammon, went to polo games. All of a sudden, there was Hitler killing Jews. My father is a rabbi, but we never discussed Jewishness until after Hitler was gone. Like most cultural groups in the United States, we were never encouraged to respect our own cultural heritage. Yet the Jews have made many important contributions.

“People sometimes wonder how an ordinary housewife like me could get so interested in the John F. Kennedy assassination. But nothing just happens. There has to be a time when you begin to think and feel an emotional climate of caring about people, a nurturing place where you give a damn. If you repress your children, slap them, ignore them, dump them in front of the TV, go away and leave them with strangers, you are not nurturing them to be sympathetic to other people. That’s where my head was when Kennedy was assassinated. I was worried about my children and what sort of society we were living in where this murder could take place.

“I didn’t believe the official reports because there were too many discrepancies. I was taking the morning and evening papers then. I also had a number of magazine subscriptions. I clipped and saved articles from the day Kennedy died. Gradually, I increased my newspaper subscriptions to include the *New York Times* and the *Washington Post*. Now I take eight newspapers a day. I get a better perspective on what is happening all over the country. Stories that are left out of one paper often get into another one.

“In September, 1964, the *Warren Commission Report* came out, and I read it very carefully. Lee Harvey Oswald interested me. Twenty-three adjectives were used to describe him in the *Warren Report*.

They said he had no friends, no meaningful relationships, couldn't hold a job, and so on. But the evidence all pointed in the opposite direction. So I bought the 26 volumes of the Warren Commission hearings and began studying them.

"My husband never tried to discourage me. In many ways, he helped me. I could have any book or magazine subscription that I wanted. But my new interest in political assassinations definitely drove a wedge into our marriage. He couldn't see why it was so important to know who murdered John F. Kennedy. And I think most men would begin to resent the time I withdrew from entertaining our friends and devoted instead to what became serious, full-time research. We were divorced four years ago.

"I had gone through a drastic role change. But people do change partners today, when their interests change. If your mind leads you to follow a new belief, and your mate goes with you, that is beautiful. Otherwise, you need the courage to go it alone, or you will meet someone who is on the same trip, and so you continue on that trip with him.

"The people I admired most were Frank Lloyd Wright, Carl Sandburg, Henry Miller, Bertrand Russell, Emerson and Thoreau. They cared about people—how they live and relate to each other. They were calm and placid. They served humanity and tried to turn people on to the truth."

"It seems like a long jump from philosophy to the Warren Commission hearings," I said. Mae nodded. "Yes, but it's a question of survival. I studied the hearings for two years. And I perceived a certain way of questioning witnesses, so that they never got to the point. It is the same technique that was used in the Watergate hearings: you don't push too hard because you might elicit something that you don't want others to know.

"Albert Jenner was on the Warren Commission, and he is now busy helping as Nixon's counsel on impeachment procedures. Other members of the Warren Commission team that covered up the JFK assassination conspiracy ten years ago are in power now.

"I developed a cross-filing system, which grew as I went through the 26 volumes of testimony. I personally believe the JFK assassination was an intelligence operation and that Oswald was a government agent. I'd like to do a book on Oswald, showing how our society can take a person into military service, train him, set him loose and use him—then turn its back, lock him up, or kill him when he has done his work. Oswald was expendable, a 'throw-away person.' If you care for my view, he was framed, defamed and then murdered.

"I will do another book called *Decoy into Patsy* about Oswald and Arthur Bremer, the alleged would-be assassin of George Wallace—and Sirhan Sirhan, James Earl Ray, Charles Manson, Juan Corona. All of these are political assassinations, conspiracies. Would you accept the supposition that they all follow similar patterns? Once you have solved the first one, it is easy to figure out the others. The most difficult thing for people to understand is the use of the prison system to bury living human evidence of political conspiracies. Yet once the concept is understood, it provides the key to unlock every case.

"Even though there is a wide pattern of conspiracies, it doesn't involve a large number of people. Fewer than one-half of one percent of the population is involved. The biggest problem for the researcher is that the average person can't even conceive of the possibility of conspiracies. But if enough people realized the truth, they could end the devastating process that has kept us constantly at war to protect the financial interests of a small group of people. It has driven 50,000 of our young men into permanent exile, and killed another 50,000 American soldiers, as well as countless thousands of innocent people in other countries. It has ruined our economy and is now leading inevitably to a bloodbath in our own country."

I asked whether she thought Nixon's tape transcripts would have some effect on people's thinking.

"Of course. They follow the same pattern as the Warren Commission hearings. Evidence has been chopped up, destroyed, deleted, shredded or deep-sixed. This is what they did with JFK's autopsy. X-rays were never developed, the original autopsy papers were burned, the car interior was destroyed immediately, and JFK's brain was hidden away so researchers couldn't find out about the bullets.



Remember Sally Harmony and her shredding machine, L. Patrick Gray destroying the contents of Howard Hunt's desk, Mrs. James McCord burning typewriter ribbons from the White House while a C.I.A. agent stood 'innocently' by? The only reason you destroy these things is to hide the fact that you have done something illegal. For the guilty, the crime of destroying evidence is less serious than the crime you are hiding."

"It seems difficult for many people to take what you are saying seriously," I ventured.

She laughed again. "There are many reasons why people won't examine these questions. Some people feel they lack the capacity to understand what is happening. Others believe they are just doing their job and don't want to get involved. Another group fear they would be in danger. They don't realize that whether they like it or not, America could be like Vietnam for the next ten years. An elite group feels that changing the system might be bad for their profits.

"But while there may be little profit in investigative work, there is no poverty in it. I can go out and lecture on what I have learned about conspiracies. Woodward and Bernstein won a Pulitzer Prize for taking a position against the whole administration. There is money in truth these days, although for years you couldn't give it away. I think people are hungry for truth and bored with lies."

I asked whether she had any suggestions for women who might want to get more involved themselves, but didn't know where to start.

"A woman could start with her morning paper, like I did. She has to throw away the programmed assumption that because she is a woman, she can't figure things out. She could learn more about the things that interest her, write to her congressmen and correspond with prisoners. It is up to women to force society to change, because the men aren't doing it.

"I began with one book and gradually built up a collection of information so comprehensive that people come from all over the world to see it. And I am not endowed with special brains. I just sat back and asked myself, 'What is life about? And what do I want out of my life?' What I want is to know the truth about the world I and my children live in."

**CHAPTER FOURTEEN**  
**WORLD WATCHERS PROGRAM OUTLINE,**  
**OCTOBER 4, 1982**

NAZIS, SS. OSS, DULLES SINCE WORLD WAR II, THE WEB AROUND GRACE KELLY, MONTEREY TAX COLLECTOR – WELLS FARGO, “CONTENT ANALYSIS OF NEWS,” HOW TO EXTRACT, “REAGAN, NANCY DECLARE WAR ON DOPE DEALERS,” *SF EXAMINER*, 10/3/82

*(PROGRAM OUTLINE FOR WORLD WATCHERS INTERNATIONAL BROADCAST, OCT. 4, 1982)*

SIDE ONE

1. Release Bobby Hall tapes, LA, on GOP, Hollywood drug users.
2. Fire Sen. Paul Laxalt, Nevada, as GOP fund raiser, Vegas mob, crooks.
3. Take away key to White House from Frank Sinatra, your best pal.
4. Remove George Bush, CIA, Task Force 157, Nugan Hand, heroin, cocaine.
5. Grant immunity to CIA dope assassins, T. Shackley, Edwin Wilson, Frank Terpil, Michael Sindona, Robert Vesco in exchange for their telling us who killed JFK, Nov. 22, 1963. JM/Wave, CIA.
6. Release Michael Sindona from 25 yr. sentence if he tells MAFIA dope connections to Ronald Reagan and Jimmy Carter, Richard Nixon.
7. Reveal how much money was made selling heroin, cocaine in USA the past three years, and in what cities. How many prosecuted?

**DUTCH PRINCE “DEPRESSED,”** *SF Chronicle*, 10/2/82. Prince Claus, Nazi husband of Queen Beatrix, Basel, mental hospital.

**TREND WATCHER, JOHN NAISBITT, READING NEWSPAPERS.** *W.S. Journal*, 9/30/82. “Avoid the big event, news hole, content analysis of smaller papers.”

**THOMAS C. WHITE III, MONTEREY COUNTY TREASURER-TAX COLLECTOR.CHECK HIM OUT!!**

“*Insurance Executives Vanish, County Again Escapes Financial Misfortune.*” *Monterey Herald*, 9/29/82. WELLS FARGO BANK, Monterey. “Insurance Exec. Vanishes Along with \$3000,000 – Plus Another \$100,010.” *LAT*, 9/28/82. Sleazy outfit, alias, death threats, secret operations. Workman’s compensation funds, Monterey funds with two who are gone.

**THE NAZI CONNECTIONS: WHY KRAEMER VS. KRAEMER IS IMPORTANT.**

1. **“SECRET REPORT ON HOW NAZIS AIDED U.S. SPIES,”** *S.F. Examiner*, 9/29/82, 7/27/47, Allen Dulles on forming CIA, testimony on sharing Nazi spies with USA while WWII fighting. Adm. Wilhelm Canaris, others. **“TIFF OVER A DOCUMENT, COPS CALLED TO CAPITOL HILL,”** *SF Chronicle*, 9/30/82 Ira Goldman tried to stop Reuters newsman from reading about Allen (Warren Commission) Dulles, OSS-SS co-workers.

2. **“U.S. PLANNING NUCLEAR WAR,”** SFC, AP, 10/2/82. Sov. For. Minister Andrei Gromyko, “cold blooded composure of gravediggers” – Reagan administration.

3. **“LABOR PARTY GROUP URGES NEW PEACE EFFORT,”** *NY Times*, 10/10/48. Accused USA of breaking peace with Russia, working with Nazis, and setting a policy for war, that looms larger every day. ONE YEAR AFTER CIA FORMED, ASSIST FROM HITLER’S TOP NAZIS.

4. **“DEMANDS FOR ‘ARGENTINE NUREMBERG’ TRIALS,”** *L.A. Times*, 9/27/82. 20,000 KILLED, ARMED FORCES SINCE 1970’S. “We DID WHAT WAS NECESSARY,” Argentine admirals, generals. “YOUR COMMANDERS WERE NOT TRIED FOR VIETNAM AND WE SHOULDN’T BE EITHER.” “CATCH 22 – NAZIS, FRITZ KRAEMER, KISSINGER SET UP VIETNAM AND ARGENTINE DEATH SQUADS.”

## SIDE 2

### **THE WEB AROUND GRACE KELLY, WHY DID SHE LEAVE HOME ALONE?**

Part II – More next week on the connections listed below. DANGEROUS TIMES, SHE TOUCHED ALL BASES.

1. **VATICAN CONNECTIONS**, when murders, exposes explosive possibilities.

2. **NUGAN HAND CONNECTIONS**, Monte Carlo, Samuel Cummings, CIA, Mafia.

3. **ARCTIC CIRCLE CONNECTIONS**, Robert Vesco vs. Bernie Cornfield, Oil, energy war, deciding votes for natural resources in Monte Carlo.

4. **HOLLYWOOD CONNECTIONS**. Twentieth Century Fox, MGM, Columbia, politics mixed with CIA, assassination teams, Mafia, and church. *THE SPIDERWEB*, J. Persico, Crown, NY. “Operation Bernhard,” counterfeit for Nazis, for after war, what Vatican doing now with Mafia, Nazis.

### **GRACE KELLY’S SPIDERWEB**

1. **CATHOLIC RELIGION PRIMARY** when CIA, GEHLEN, TOP USA SPIES HAD BEEN SWORN INTO **Sovereign Military Order of Malta (SMOM)**. Would need a CATHOLIC FOR PRINCE RAINIER. If no heirs, Monte Carlo goes back to FRANCE. Spies, the Spiderweb needs Monte Carlo, Hong Kong, international weapons, narcotics, intrigue, Nazis, not accountable to countries.

2. **ROCKEFELLER CONNECTIONS** – *NY Daily News*, 9/15/82. In 1935, father borrowed \$7,000. Construction loan. 15 years later, \$18 million. Helped build Rockefeller Center.

3. **MODEL, NYC, TWO PLAYS SHORT RUNS** – Three months. Three weeks. TV spots. Gerald

Ford, model, NYC, to Warren Commission, Twentieth-Century Fox board with Grace. Candy Jones, Model, NYC, CIA, Jimmy Hoffa, international trips.

**4. MGM CONNECTIONS** – Ida Koverman, Herbert Hoover secy., with Louis Mayer, Randolph Hearst, Catholic Hitler lover. Hoover, Mayer combine.

**5. OLEG, IGOR CASSINI, JOSEPH KENNEDY** – Nazi, SMOM, Allen Dulles, Louis Nizer (Warren Commission Introduction), Jackie O., Wrightmans, Rubirosa, Trujillo, Nixon, Monte Carlo, Grace Kelly.

**6. CASSINI CONNECTIONS, CZARIST RUSSIA, RANDOLPH HEARST, ONASSIS, GRACE.**

**7. FRANK SINATRA CONNECTIONS, “HIGH SOCIETY.”** – Alfred Bloomingdale, Vicki Morgan, Bernie Cornfield, Roy Cohn, Monte Carlo. Sam Giancana, Robert Maheu.

**8. MONTE CARLO CONNECTIONS** – The Lodge, Kissinger, Alex Haig, Licio Gelli, Middle East narcotics.

**9. VATICAN CONNECTIONS** – Arranged her contract marriage, ten day engagement, took Rainier to her door, question asked THAT SAME NIGHT, second meeting, directed by CHURCH, VATICAN FOR RAINIER, MONTE CARLO CASINO, KEEP OUT OF FRANCE!!!

## CHAPTER FIFTEEN

# THE MURDER OF JOHN BELUSHI

(WORLD WATCHERS INTERNATIONAL BROADCAST, MARCH 21, 1982.)

When John Belushi died, there was a wave of confusion in Los Angeles for the first week or so from the coroner's office and police officials concerning the cause of death. A week later, the headlines delivered a *fait accompli*—that he was always drunk, a slob, took drugs all the time. He had this expensive drug habit.

I didn't know John Belushi, but he was very successful, just as many rock musicians died at the peak of their success, at the crest when they were about to do better things. This death follows the same pattern.

He was about to make, with partners, two very important and highly political movies. One was to be called *Blue Moon Over Miami*, and it was to be directed by Louis Malle, the fellow who directed *Atlantic City*, nominated for an Academy Award—and also *My Dinner with André*; it's been suggested this was the best picture of the year. Malle is a serious director. The script was written by highly successful and well-known writer, John Guare.

So one of the movies that Belushi was about to make was a comedy about the FBI and drug smuggling from Colombia to Miami. And he would play the role of the drug dealer, an informer for the FBI, and then the FBI agent becomes the drug dealer. That is, you must admit, a very controversial movie because the state of Florida depends upon the drug market. It is probably the biggest going industry in Florida, and also the United States.

And these people don't appreciate comedy.

And the network of assassination teams and drug dealers selling poison drugs comes from headquarters in Hollywood and Miami.

Belushi was also in Hollywood to make a movie called *Noble Rot*, and he was to be with his good friend Don Novello, Father Sarducci. Now, Father Sarducci and John Belushi were making a movie about the wineries in California, dominated by the mob. They are trying to establish social acceptance, and this was to be a comedy about the Italian Mafia. *Noble Rot*, you can imagine what that is by the title alone.

So if you think that Belushi was not overly-political, forget it. In the past, he made fun of the Establishment. And to make fun of the Establishment is lethal.

Incidentally, Belushi had bought a \$400,000 home up at Martha's Vineyard—he had 2,000 feet of ocean-front land and eight-and-a-half acres. He bought it in 1979 from former Defense Secretary Robert McNamara. When you read that a man had \$2 million in life insurance, and has a \$400,000 home that belonged to Robert McNamara, he wasn't just drugging and goofing off, his lazy, sloppy, sleazy image. After he was dead, the articles came out, the mess he lived in, the dirt. To get into productions, you have a commitment to be on time. Millions of dollars are invested in you. You have a schedule you keep, and while it looks like fun and games on the screen, and I'm sure there is plenty of goofing off, there were also a lot of brilliant laughs—and plans and *commitments* to schedules and sense of timing. The image given after he was dead was the big slob who almost deserved to die in his own vomit. But that wasn't John Belushi. His success, what he earned and what he was saying speak loud and clear. All the rest is

garbage. You don't have to believe the cover stories once the fellow is dead.

Three nights before he died he was on LaCienega Blvd. near Wilshire, just bordering Beverly Hills. He was with a cab driver who gave an interview. It was late at night. They were sitting at a counter at a sandwich shop, and there was a newspaper there. They both were looking at it, and he asked Belushi, "Which part do you want, 'Sports,' 'Entertainment,' or 'El Salvador'." And Belushi said: "I want El Salvador." He went on to say that he hated what he read in the news, that he hated Hollywood, that they're a "bunch of pricks. I want to get back to New York City." And he said that he wanted to stay there.

They went to Belushi's car, where he had a lot of cocaine in the glove compartment. But the driver said Belushi was unhappy, fearful of his environment, that he wanted to get back [to New York]. I think that about describes it. There was another article published about him, that he didn't want to stay in Hollywood. The last night before he died, Belushi said to somebody, "I'm going home to Judy tomorrow"—that's his wife in New York—"I want to get out of here."

I'm sure that he sensed some danger, just as Elvis Presley was poisoned until he died. Or John Lennon was kept secluded and isolated in an apartment, and the minute he emerged, he died.

Belushi, when he was in Hollywood, was bounced around the drug scenes and a lot of hard people, a very sleazy element that could entrap him later. He expressed the idea that he would leave the next day, evidently drop the movie and go back to New York. But that next day never came.

He'd hired bodyguards. The studios wanted to keep him from using cocaine. If he did indeed have it, they wanted to keep him clean.

Well, Nelson Rockefeller, vice president of the United States, had bodyguards who weren't around when he died. Robert Kennedy had a bodyguard, Thane Cesar from Lockheed, who was behind him when the fatal bullets were delivered to the back of his head. Bodyguards often let people through the door who shouldn't be there. It's a question of the agencies that employ them.

Who was looking after Belushi? Two nights before, someone came to his home - Evelyn Smith—the same woman who would be with him when he died. She was kicked out.

She reappears ... and she's one of the major suppliers of drugs to the Hollywood stars. Her behavior at the death scene was questionable—not only was supplying narcotics a crime, but not calling 9/11 or the police or the hotel desk is irresponsible; she was there when he died, went away for a couple of hours, returned. Smith didn't call anyone. She let the bodyguard, who appeared at 12:30 p.m., find the body, even though Belushi was dead when she walked out.

So, again, who were the security guards?

Another article in the paper: "John Belushi Felt Tragically Alone." He was paranoid that he was being used. It's probable that ever since he appeared on *Saturday Night Live* and did impersonations of famous people, he was placed on an enemies list. He was that political. The last performance of *Saturday Night*'s original group was [so radical], a friend asked me how they got away with it. The next day, the whole group was fired, and it was reported that they were "too political." The whole group was broken up.

Sure, he was followed and used by people. I'm sure that he was prepared by this milieu around him to be done in if he continued to be political. And the two movies that he was going to make were so highly political that it would be imperative to see that he didn't gather any further fame and notoriety.

*Noble Rot* means the "noble" priest, Sarducci, and the rottenness of the winery people. You can imagine how popular he was with the wine people behind the Hollywood studios and the drug scene.

And, again, the movie *Blue Moon Over Miami*. I must repeat, these are not popular subjects to make movies about.

The papers reported that John Belushi died alone in bed, nude, in a fetal position. Lieutenant Dan Cook of the LAPD said, "it appears to be natural causes. There were dark blotches on his arms caused when blood starts to settle, and not by needles." That was the first report. Then the police said it appeared he

choked on his tongue.

John Belushi died on Friday. On Saturday there were more articles about food, choking, natural causes. Heart attack was a possibility. No sign of drug usage. The hotel clerk said his heart evidently failed him. The room was neat, the actor in bed, his clothes neatly folded as though he had gone to sleep for the night. There was nothing out of order, “no reason to suspect foul play.”

He was in good health the night before, according to witnesses.

By Sunday, Los Angeles coroner Thomas Naguchi—the controversial Naguchi who was fired after this case—was telling reporters, “the cause of death has not yet been determined.”

“Discounting his lifestyle, he seems to have choked on food.”—that was the *San Francisco Examiner* (March 7). He was at the Roxy nightclub the night before he died, and the owner of the club said that he hadn’t taken any drugs.

On Monday, the newspapers reported: “More Tests Needed to Determine Cause of Death.”

The *Houston Post* reported that Belushi was under examination, they were inspecting his heart.

They said he ordered breakfast: “whole wheat toast, jelly, a pot of coffee and freshly squeezed orange juice.” He had breakfast on the terrace. Now, *Evelyn Smith ordered the breakfast*, and at 10:30, when Belushi was nice and dead, *she went out for breakfast*, she said. But it’s obvious that from 6:30 to 8:00, when it was ordered, he was not in any condition to eat.

On Monday the cause of death was still undetermined. Slides of tissue had to be taken, more pathology of the body. Dr. John Holloway—a doctor who worked on the autopsy of Senator Robert Kennedy—entered the case and insisted that parts of the body would have to be removed and internal organs examined to determine if the cause of death was a heart attack.

Now, if Belushi overdosed on narcotics, and there was a mess of needles, cocaine and heroin littering the place as reported 10 days later—the first five days it was reported that there were “no drugs” involved—then the search for a heart attack was superfluous. The doctor from the Robert Kennedy autopsy said that the evidence “may not be so visible,” so the tissue “must be tested, and full anatomic evidence presented.”

“It may be myocardial infarction, or a coronary attack,” Dr. Holloway said.

So they weren’t so sure.

Tuesday: No comment on Belushi, a second round of tests for toxic substances and evidence of disease on samples of tissue taken.

On the sixth day, March 10, they still didn’t know what killed him. There were interviews. The police said there was a powder resembling cocaine on the nightstand; his body had needle marks likely to be from intravenous injection of cocaine.

Seven days after his death, it was an “overdose of drugs.” Chief of Police Gates in Los Angeles said he didn’t know about an overdose; he had been informed that the musician-actor died of “natural causes.” On this day, “Signs of Drug Usage on Belushi’s Body” were reported. He had been stuck with “a needle.” One report stated that there were numerous needle marks, another reported only one—and yet another said the dark spots were from blood clots.

And then the official autopsy report came out—and that was the shocker, because it contained very little information related to questions that should have been asked.

The *L.A. Examiner*: “Official Report on Belushi Death”—“At 1:00 am, he went to a private bar. He stayed there and was driven back to his room, where he vomited, and was pale and sweaty.”

He was immediately sick—and then indulged in wine and cocaine. There was no evidence of sickness when the police first entered the room. They thought he had a heart attack.

At 3:00 till 3:30 am, friends arrived; people came, according to the report. We don’t know how many, and they are not named. We don’t know how many there were. They arrived at the hotel and stayed about 30 minutes.

That would be the time when he was injected with the “cocaine or heroin.”

By 6:30, he was having hot and cold flashes, took a shower.

At 8:00 a.m., he fell asleep shaking and wheezing. Evelyn Smith entered the hotel room, and at 9:30 she heard him struggling for breath.

He was terrified and very sick.

She hears a terrible noise, and he pleads: “please don’t leave me.”

At 10:15, he falls asleep, so she walks out, leaves him “to get something to eat.”

He knew that he was dying, but she walks out.

At 12:30, Belushi’s physical therapist come in, the body was still warm. He was pronounced dead.

Belushi had “congestion of the lungs, liver and spleen, swelling of the brain and heart, arteriosclerosis, distended bladder,” and they threw in “obesity”; he weighed 220 pounds. All of this should have showed up in the first autopsy. It doesn’t take 7-10 days to find all of this, and the enlarged brain (the weight was given in the autopsy report) would have been tremendously painful.

He was writhing in pain. When Ms. Smith left the hotel room, he was covered with a blanket and there was foam coming out of his mouth. He swallowed his tongue. And the eyes rolling—in fact, a friend who entered the room said, “I closed his eyes, because I couldn’t stand to see them open.”

So she would have seen easily that he was dying, the terrible set of symptoms. And she walks out and leaves. Then she comes back, the police hand-cuffed and took her away. Then they released her, and she becomes a super-star, goes to New York City for an interview at ABC, does an article for *Rolling Stone*.

Cathy Evelyn Smith was not charged with any role in Belushi’s death. There was no mention of collusion, but the unidentified guests who arrived at 3:00-3:30 a.m. were a clue that something was amiss.

The first reports that he was taking drugs—the police chief and coroner didn’t mention it—came from the ABC network. A lawyer for ABC is Gregson E. Bautzer, one of the attorneys retained by Howard Hughes (at the time that HE was drugged, silenced and possibly murdered. Greg Bautzer is the law partner of Frank Rothman at MGM, the domain of Kirk Kerkorian and Fred Benninger, chairman of MGM Mirage.)

ABC had “inside information” and worked closely with teams involved in other mysterious, drug-related deaths. The coroner came along after the ABC reports and stated that Belushi overdosed by “intravenous injections of heroin and cocaine.” The report stated that Cathy Evelyn Smith was with him when he died.

Is she responsible for his death if she sees him writhing in pain, obviously dying, foaming at the mouth, choking? She didn’t call 9/11, didn’t run to the front desk.

The article in the *Los Angeles Herald-Examiner* reported: “Belushi may have died before the woman left him.”

Where does murder begin and leave off?

What was her responsibility?

Who were the people in the room?

This was a very political, highly successful person offered in Hollywood. Smith left him to die. There were fresh multiple injection marks on both arms. There was no evidence of scarred veins in either arm. He’d been only recently injected. The body was still warm.

She ordered breakfast at 8:00, went out for breakfast again at 10:30. He turns up dead. She doesn’t call anyone, lets him be found.

Tom Gerald flies her to the Essex Hotel in New York City with her attorney, and puts her on ABC-TV’s *20/20*. The “Mystery Woman” is described as a known “drug dealer” in Hollywood, supplies big celebrities with narcotics. When they die, shouldn’t she be questioned?

John Belushi didn’t trust her. His bodyguard kicked her out two nights before he died.

“I don’t believe the story,” Belushi’s wife said.



The night after he kicked Smith out, Belushi told friends he wanted to get out of town because he didn't feel safe.

He felt he was in danger.

She suddenly appeared at the “unnamed club” above Roxy's in the autopsy report. Belushi is visited by unnamed people. There are anonymous sources of drugs. The LAPD only made a cursory search for the source and announced that no charges would be filed.

An unnamed rock star was with him shortly before he died—not mentioned in the autopsy report—and said: “there wasn't a needle present anywhere.”

His doctor said there were no needle marks on him prior to the fatal injection. (Belushi had recently been to the doctor for treatment of ear, nose and throat problems.)

There were no “multiple” needle punctures, no scarring of the veins, no proof that he had been a junkie. He may have taken cocaine and marijuana—they are all over Hollywood—but certain segments of society are dying.

His wife said immediately, in an article printed by the *Chicago Sun-Times*: “Something weird happened. That woman was thrown out two days ago. John told Bill to throw her out. John wasn't a junkie.”

Evelyn Smith was with Gordon Lightfoot for a short while in Toronto. She moved to L.A. in 1978 for the drug scene. And Judith Jacqueline Belushi wanted to know “where she came from, who is this woman, what was she doing there, and how does she appear the night that he dies?”

Smith was with Belushi until he was dead—and, of course, the obvious move was to not call the police. (When Nelson Rockefeller died, Megan Marshack, his staff assistant, was present and didn't call the guard or chauffeur outside the door, or 9/11 or the hospital—she called Poncitta Pierce, who lives down the street, and she comes over, and the two of them talk it over and decide to call police ... when he's good and dead.)

The newspapers reported later that police were searching for the source of the drugs—how far did they have to go. All they had to do was ask the “Mystery Woman.”

He begged her not to leave. She left Belushi ... who was supposedly so heavily into drugs that they there all over the place.

But the police didn't find drugs and powder and needle marks at that time.

She reappeared two hours later and brought the drugs with her—then she could spread the cover story that she took them with her when she left. And she did confess: “I didn't want to leave [a drug stash behind] because the maid might find it.”

If a woman is a drug dealer, and the police are coming because a man is dead, the last thing she would do is incriminate herself by walking in with a stash of cocaine and drug paraphernalia.

Why did she bring it all back and lay it in front of them—unless she knew that she wouldn't be held for the murder? Was she so mindless (after fearing the maid might find the drugs) that she returned to the death scene with cocaine on her for police to confiscate?

Then the stories came along: “John Belushi's Reckless Race to the Grave,” the “drug-soaked sex orgies,” a one-way ticket to Hell. But it would be awfully hard, as I say, to make a multi-million dollar movie with a “\$25,000 a month cocaine habit,” or work with the finest directors and writers going in Hollywood. I am sure that he was not the crazy, reckless pig that he was made out to be after he was dead.

The worst article came from Kate Braverman, staff reporter at the *Los Angeles Times*: “A harsh final look at Belushi, the patron saint of pigs.” So he “hits Los Angeles and goes berserk. ... What else is Los Angeles good for? It's the last frontier for desperate men, rock stars, exiled tyrants. Los Angeles is a Disneyland for the decadent, a top ticket all the way, the best ride to Hell.” Belushi was “the belly of this century,” with “an endless appetite for novelty and the rot that began with manifest destiny.” She tears him apart, a twentieth-century “nightmare.”

“Much Ado About Nothing,” opined the *San Francisco Chronicle*. “*Saturday Night Live* was designed to attract the sleepy and the sloppy.” John Belushi will be “totally forgotten in a few years.”

But he will be remembered for the programs he did with Lampoon and *Saturday Night Live*. His particular brand of political humor was genius—and that was his fatal mistake.

## POSTSCRIPT

(EXCERPT FROM *UNTOUCHABLE: A BIOGRAPHY OF ROBERT DE NIRO*, BY ANDY DOUGAN, THUNDER’S MOUTH PRESS, 1996, PP. 156-57.)

De Niro was one of those who did not like Cathy Smith. He thought she was a low-life, and he seemed to resent the hold she had over his friend Belushi. When he arrived at On the Rox shortly after midnight on 5 March, Belushi called him over. De Niro had been trying to get hold of him earlier in the evening and had left a number of messages. Possibly because Smith was there, De Niro did not stay for long. Belushi, however, was keen to talk further about the heroin script, perhaps fearing that he might be losing ground in the argument with Insana and the studio. He asked De Niro to visit him in his bungalow after the club had closed for the night and the actor agreed. Also at On the Rox later that night was another acquaintance of Belushi, comedian Robin Williams. A superb improviser, Williams was at this stage undoubtedly America’s finest stand-up comedian. He was also a household name after becoming an overnight sensation in the smash-hit television series *Mork and Mindy*. He had been performing at the nearby Comedy Store on Sunset Boulevard and headed for On the Rox when he had finished his set. Messages had been left at the club telling Williams that both Belushi and De Niro, an old friend, had been looking for him and had gone back to Chateau Marmont.

To this day Williams, who first met Belushi in New York some years previously, believes that there was an attempt to set him up that night, and possibly De Niro along with him.

“I was only in Belushi’s room for five or ten minutes then I split,” he told *Rolling Stone* magazine in 1988. “I saw him and split. He didn’t want me there; really, he obviously had other things he was doing. I do think I was *set up* in some way to go over there. A guy at the Roxy told me that John wanted me to stop by his bungalow. But when I went by, he wasn’t looking for me. He wasn’t even there. When he arrived, he said, ‘What are you doing here?’ He offered me a line of cocaine, I took it and then I drove home. If I had known what was going on, I would have stayed and tried to help. It wasn’t like he was shooting up in front of me.”

The following afternoon, on the set of *Mork and Mindy*, Williams was stunned to be told by co-star Pam Dawber that his friend was dead.

## CHAPTER SIXTEEN

# WHO KILLED CONGRESSMAN LARRY MCDONALD?

RONALD REAGAN, THE WESTERN GOALS FOUNDATION & THE DOWNING OF KAL FLIGHT 007

(*HUSTLER MAGAZINE, FEBRUARY 1984*)

In the aftermath of the Korean Air Lines disaster that shocked the world on September 1, 1983, the editors of the *Los Angeles Herald-Examiner* contended with a series of nagging questions. Prominent among them was the following:

Q: Is there reason to believe that Rep. Lawrence McDonald of Georgia, an admittedly ultra-right U.S. congressman traveling on 007, may have been deliberately assassinated aboard the flight?

A: "While the [U.S.] government has made no such charge, McDonald's widow claims that her husband, the national chairman of the John Birch Society, was 'murdered.' She holds that it was no accident that 'the leading anti-Communist in the American government' had been on a plane that was 'forced into Soviet territory' and shot down."

Another question to be addressed is: Why would the Soviet Union wish to make a martyr of Larry McDonald? If the Russians are the experts at terrorism they're supposed to be, it would seem obvious that they could find an easier way to get rid of the congressman than chasing his airplane over Soviet territory for 2 1/2 hours. They could have easily blown him away anywhere in the world.

Furthermore, it is hard to believe that KAL Flight 007 was forced into Soviet airspace, as if a giant mechanism had sucked McDonald toward his mortal enemy. During the strange 2 1/2 hours that 007 ventured as far as 226 miles inside Soviet airspace, the Russians were testing new missiles directly below. They didn't need any more problems.

And I doubt that McDonald, fanatic as he was, deserves the label of "leading anti-Communist in the American government." He has pretty stiff competition from A.G. "Fritz" Kraemer, Sven Kraemer, John Lenczowski, Paula Dobriansky, William Clark, Jeanne Kirkpatrick, William Casey, Henry Kissinger, Dr. Ernest Lefevre, William F. Buckley, James Buckley, Richard Pipes, General Daniel O. Graham, and a cast of thousands.

An article that appeared immediately after the shooting down of 007 accused Secretary of the Navy John Lehman of responsibility for "the deaths of 269 over Sakhalin Island." Lehman's strategic design, known as "Horizontal Escalation" in defense circles, outlines a series of provocations against the USSR.

Lehman: "He who gets the signal to fire first in the North Pacific will *enjoy* a tremendous tactical advantage. This region ... is most probably where we shall witness confrontation with the Soviet Union."

Thus, while Europe and the U.S. divert the public with NATO missile debates, plans are formulated for a first strike in the Pacific. South Korea, Japan and the U.S. are at collectively at work on these plans. Sending spy planes over the Soviet Union serves the purpose of provocation.

Five days after the 007 incident, former CIA spy Ralph McGehee told a college audience that the Korean airliner was indeed on a spy mission. He also believes that the Russians thought 007 was an RC-135 intelligence plane.

It was Senator Jesse Helms (R-North Carolina)—another archconservative ideologue; anti-union, anti-

government, anti-Communist and an opponent of an international treaty on genocide—who arranged McDonald's invitation to attend the celebration commemorating the 30th anniversary of the official U.S. entry into the Korean War.

Instead of traveling together, however, Helms and McDonald arrived in Anchorage, Alaska—the first stop of the journey to South Korea—on separate planes. The fact that McDonald was the only person in the 36-member American delegation to fly alone seems strange. After refueling, the Boeing 747 carrying Helms arrived at its destination safely. But McDonald—and his fellow passengers on Flight 007—were not so fortunate.

As depicted in the books by Ian Fleming, 007 was James Bond's "license to kill." In this case, who had the license to kill? Was it the CIA and its Korean counterpart, the KCIA? They were formed at approximately the same time and work together closely.

The fact that McDonald and Helms flew on separate planes brings up several more unanswered questions. Who sat next to McDonald? Korean Air Lines must have a boarding pass for that passenger. If nobody used the seat, and if McDonald was accompanied by others in the American delegation, why didn't one of them occupy the seat? Where were the staff or advisory members of McDonald's Western Goals Foundation, a data bank in Alexandria, Virginia, that serves as a national right-wing clearinghouse for negative information about leftists? Why was McDonald left to die alone?

Who actually gained by Flight 007's violation of Soviet territory? Not the Russians. They were in preparation for the next week's meeting in Madrid, Spain, between U.S. Secretary of State George Schultz and Soviet Foreign Minister Andrei Gromyko, also the resumption of arms-reduction talks and the annual United Nations meeting. An incident of any kind would—and did—set world opinion against them at a critical time.

On the other hand, the U.S. government benefited by gathering valuable military information about Soviet radar and defensive capabilities in the hours preceding the crash. Other benefits to the State Department and Pentagon included favorable MX-missile and binary nerve-gas votes from a knee-jerk Congress.

Clearly, Larry McDonald did not die at the hands of Soviet planners. The most important explanation for his demise relates to recent revelations about his clandestine activities. A prior relationship between McDonald and President Reagan started to surface before the crash. Illicit espionage concealed behind a cloak of righteous Americanism at any price was about to be exposed.

The media, along with many other institutions and individuals, had purposely withheld the darker side of Reagan's years as California governor from the 1980 presidential campaign. Now the dirty laundry of the past was starting to leak out.

Key backers, financiers and appointees of Ronald Reagan have always been involved in political spying—and worse. California was rife with intrigue. Nixon and Reagan were from California. And California is where the bubble burst. The trail leading to the connection between Reagan and McDonald is long and winding. But the facts prove collusion between informers hired by Reagan when he was governor and McDonald's Western Goals Foundation. The methods—and even the persons involved—were the same in both cases.

The first indication that something was even more rotten than usual in California came on August 15, 1980, when Warren Hinckle—the former editor of *Ramparts* magazine—noted that the snooping of Jerry Ducote appeared to involve members of Ronald Reagan's gubernatorial staff. (Ducote was a former sheriff's deputy employed by Reagan's backers to infiltrate suspected subversive groups.)

"What is happening in Santa Clara County today is the germ of the biggest scandal of the next 1 1/2 years," Hinckle said. "People thought that with Watergate it was all over. But this is the next layer of Watergate."

On January 4, 1983, nearly 2 1/2 years after Hinckle's prediction, Detective Jay Paul of the Los

Angeles Police Department supplied a weary team of investigators with the connection between Larry McDonald and Ronald Reagan. That day marked the end of McDonald's usefulness to the larger network he served. He had become a liability to some very important people.

A carefully constructed web of deceit was brought down by the massive volumes of files illegally assembled on law-abiding citizens by the L.A. Police Department's Public Disorder Intelligence Division (PDID). The files were ordered destroyed in 1975, but it was later discovered that LAPD officers kept the data-bank information.

Enraged by this disobedience, the Los Angeles Police Commission officially requested the files. But by then, Lieutenant Thomas Scheidecker had stolen at least 10,000 pages of documents, and PDID Detective Jay Paul had moved a huge batch of files to his garage in Long Beach. Attorney Ann Love, his wife, was paid \$30,000 a year to feed a sophisticated \$100,000 computer data that had been ordered destroyed.

The information eventually wound up in the computer of the Western Goals Foundation. And, lo and behold, the man who paid Ann Love was Representative Larry McDonald, chairman of Western Goals.

Also caught up in the web was John Rees, an editor at the Western Goals Foundation, and a longtime associate of Jerry Ducote by way of their common employers and similar methods of accumulating data. Both acted as agents provocateurs.

"An agent provocateur is a police agent who is introduced into any political organization with instructions to foment discontent . . . or to take a case in order to give his employers the right to act against the organization in question," according to Colonel Victor Kaledin of Imperial Russian Military Intelligence.

Ducote was employed by key Reagan supporters and the John Birch Society. Rees collaborated with the Birch Society and a host of other right-wing groups, feeding them information to harass and embarrass those who opposed their point of view.

Reagan's man, Ducote, and Larry McDonald's crony, John Rees, worked together at the San Francisco-based Western Research, also known as Research West. Ducote secluded himself behind unmarked doors, running a blacklisting service for industry. The results of his spying were added to a repository of information used by Governor Reagan to screen out potential state employees with leftist political tendencies contrary to his own beliefs.

At the same time, photographs of rallies and demonstrations—along with copies of underground newspapers—were supplied to Western Research by agents of the Los Angeles Police Department. In turn, Western Research sold background information on employees and advised corporations about possible risks.

Research West, an incarnation, maintained close ties with law enforcement and corporate data banks, employing spies to feed information to utility companies anxious to identify anti-nuclear activists. Clearly, blacklisting didn't end with the death of Senator Joseph McCarthy. The witch hunt never ceased.

Last January in Los Angeles, the American Civil Liberties Union filed a lawsuit on behalf of 131 law-abiding groups and individuals who were illegally spied upon. Among the defendants in this case were 54 police officers from the LAPD's Public Disorder Intelligence Division.

The law firm representing the defendants was Gibson, Dunn and Crutcher. Curiously enough, Attorney General William French Smith was a partner in that firm. And none other than President Ronald Reagan is a client of Gibson, Dunn and Crutcher in all personal legal matters.

Time was running out for Larry McDonald after many years of stealing, bugging and compiling. He was about to be subpoenaed by a Los Angeles County grand jury. His testimony—particularly the parts relating to the feeding of illegal police intelligence files to his Long Beach computer—could embarrass and even damage a great number of powerful people.

Several weeks after the downing of Flight 007, Soviet President Yuri Andropov blamed the United States for a “sophisticated provocation, masterminded by U.S. special services, an example of extreme adventurism in politics.”

How could the United States have written such a script? Larry McDonald was going to embarrass President Reagan if too many of the documents from California were exposed. They shared common spies and common enemies. So let’s assume that the CIA, FBI and all federal agencies that worked with McDonald—particularly the Pentagon—wanted him silenced immediately. At the same time, because McDonald was so violently anti-Communist, why not make the Soviets responsible for his murder? A New Right martyr could be created in the struggle against communism. Remember the *Pueblo*?

The scenario might have continued in the following way:

- There would be a celebration in South Korea early in September. McDonald had strong ties to Korean-born Reverend Sun Myung Moon, leader of the Unification Church (the Moonies) and the South Korean military. Arrange for McDonald to attend that celebration in South Korea.

(Dorothy Hunt, CIA officer and wife of Watergate defendant E. Howard Hunt, was blown up in a *commercial airliner* over Chicago, and nobody seemed to care. Undoubtedly, her murder scared into silence the primary witnesses who could have embarrassed President Nixon at the time he was paying them to “plead guilty” before sinking his presidency. Incidentally, the espionage activities of both E. Howard Hunt and Congressman McDonald were entangled with the Los Angeles Police Department.)

- Send spy planes over the USSR continuously. The Soviet Union does not appreciate such flights violating its territory. By putting McDonald on a commercial airliner and timing its incursion inside Soviet airspace with spy-plane operations at the same time, an attack by Soviet missiles would be assured.

One of the many mysteries of Flight 007 is the total lack of communication between its pilots and U.S., Korean and Japanese listening posts. This is known as maintaining radio silence. Furthermore, 007 left Kennedy Airport in New York with a defective radio and navigational system. When the pilot on the first leg of the flight disembarked in Anchorage, he assumed the plane’s malfunctioning parts would be repaired. But this didn’t happen.

It is common knowledge to all pilots flying over Soviet territory that aircraft going beyond a certain point inside Russian borders will be forced to land or shot down. If the CIA and the National Security Agency wanted Larry McDonald dead, thereby assuring an international incident, isolating the pilots from instructions or warnings would be essential. The way to accomplish this is either to tamper with radio transmissions or the pilots’ minds—or both.

Chun Byung In, the pilot in command of 007, held the rank of colonel in the South Korean Air Force. He was considered reliable enough to have flown the Korean president to the U.S. in 1982, and fly overseas routes linking Southeast Asia to the Middle East, Paris to Los Angeles, and New York to Seoul.

The co-pilot on 007 was Lieutenant Colonel Sohn Dong Hui. According to news reports, Chun boasted to close friends that he was carrying out special tasks for American intelligence, and he even showed them some of the plane’s spying equipment or surveying Soviet military installations. Spying was sometimes the covert mission of regularly-scheduled commercial flights that began in New York City and ended in Seoul.

After the 007 disaster, it was reported that Koreans often flew over Soviet airspace to reduce fuel expenses. But spy cameras with the ability to photograph Soviet military bases are a more plausible reason for Korean jets losing their way so often.

Reports indicate that Korean Air Lines concluded a secret agreement with the CIA in the early 1970s to

carry out intelligence surveys of Soviet territory. These reports further suggest that when Flight 007 was shot down, the U.S. intelligence mission utilized a reconnaissance satellite programmed to pass overhead at the same time. This allowed the U.S. to record electronic traffic denoting the whereabouts of Soviet air-defense systems as they were activated to meet a presumed threat.

After triggering the radar warning of a threat to the USSR, the pilot of a U.S. RC-135 reconnaissance plane used maneuvers typical of American spy planes to frustrate Soviet air defenses. Eventually, he dove below the radar cover off the Kamchatka Peninsula to distract air-defense crews and allow Flight 007 to enter Soviet airspace undetected.

Meanwhile, attempting to dodge Soviet fighter planes 226 miles inside the USSR, pilot Chun requested permission to elevate to 35,000 feet. Moments later, he shouted, “Rapid ... a rapid decompression.” Flight 007 was hit by a missile.

Chun’s last words –“one-zero, one-zero-delta”– left everyone confused, as did the plane’s final radio transmissions. Neither Matsumi Suzuki, head of Japan’s Sound Research Institute, nor the Japanese broadcast network NHK, could explain what “*delta*” meant. Was that Chun’s “Rosebud”?

Early reports following the tragedy, noting the apparent loss of contact with 007’s pilots, suggested that the plane had been hijacked. A second report said that the two pilots and the navigator may have been asleep—a dubious theory considering the crew’s unblemished record.

A more likely possibility is that the crew had been the victim of hypnosis and mind control—receiving instructions in advance, before they left Anchorage, that could not be picked up and recorded later.

If this seems farfetched, consider the experience of Candy Jones—a famous model and radio personality—who described in her biography how the CIA programmed her mind for spying and activities related to espionage. A single phone call from an unseen person would have been enough to implement previously implanted instructions to kill herself.

These revelations came to light at the height of the Watergate scandal, along with evidence that she had previously done errands for the CIA. Only the intervention of her husband saved Candy Jones from certain death.

The issue of 007’s defective navigational system came under close scrutiny following the disaster. Reports filed with NASA revealed that at least 25 times during the past five years, U.S. airline pilots relying on the same navigational equipment used by 007 had strayed off course—once as much as 250 miles. Cited among the cause were computer malfunctions and human errors.

“It’s easy to become complacent [on long flights],” said Pan American World Airways pilot Thomas Foxworth. “It’s a human failing. The record is replete with numerous incidents of a guy just falling asleep.”

What if the “human failing” cited by Foxworth was actually mind-controlled planning? Two of the 007 crew might have been asleep—or even dead. But the one who cried “delta” was obviously awake until the end. His response to what was going to happen, given his years of experience and expertise, was that of a programmed zombie instructed to fly continuously—disregarding any external sights or sounds on the flight equipment.

As long ago as November 1974, the Subcommittee on Constitutional Rights—headed by then-Senator Sam Ervin of North Carolina—issued a 645-page report titled, *Individual Rights and the Federal Role in Behavior Modification*, which plotted the advanced state of CIA mind work and testing.

Three years later, the Senate Select Committee on Intelligence and the Sub-committee on Health and Scientific Research published another report, *Project Mkultra: The CIA’s Program in Behavior Modification*.

The upshot of these reports is that the Pentagon had the capability, if it so desired, to link mind control with satellite defense systems. And a logical use of mind control, of course, would be to program a pilot—perhaps even turning a normal flight into a kamikaze mission.

Dr. Jose Delgado, the father of military-and-defense mind experimentation who worked with the CIA and Navy Intelligence, perfected such procedures as early as 1971. In one instance, he surgically implanted a receiver in the brain of a Spanish fighting bull. Later in a Madrid arena, when a tiny radio-controlled electrode delivered a minute surge of current to the enraged beast's mind, the bull braked to an abrupt halt.

Delgado also pioneered a method of shooting mood drugs into the brain, calming the subject by a remote computer that sensed oncoming anxiety, depression or rage, and flashed back inhibitor signals by radio.

“The [programmed] individual may think that the most important fact of reality is his own existence,” Delgado wrote. “But that is only his personal point of view, a relative frame of reference which is not shared by the rest of the living world.”

The justification for perfecting physical control of the mind was to enable outside forces to determine how to use a person's body by activating his brain and directing it beyond the subject's control—in spite of any conscious efforts he might make.

KAL Flight 007 was equipped with the latest navigational technology. Three computer-driven, inertial-navigational systems installed a year earlier told the airplane seven times per second where it is supposed to go.

Only the following elements could have coordinated the death of Representative Larry McDonald with the Soviet missile response: (1) human factors; (2) altered instruments in New York City or Anchorage; or (3) mind control over the Korean Air Force pilots.

\* \* \*

Exactly who *was* Larry McDonald, the strange and complex individual who wore so many robes? At first he was a doctor specializing in urology who prescribed the discredited drug laetrile to cancer patients. He was also a man who concealed the ownership of 200 guns. In 1974, he was elected to the U.S. House of Representatives, later chairman of both the tax-free Western Goals Foundation and the John Birch Society.

The best way to describe most people is to understand who their heroes are. McDonald reportedly kept two photographs on the walls of his Congressional office that give some clues to his mental state.

One picture was of Senator Joseph McCarthy.

The other was of Chilean dictator Augusto Pinochet.

Senator McCarthy began his Senate career after World War II with financial assistance from two known Nazi sympathizers in Wisconsin—Frank Seusenbrenner and Walter Harnischfeger. Fred J. Cook's *The Nightmare Decade* details the pro-Nazi backers of McCarthy, and how the senator knew of their “passionate ultra-rightism and admiration for Hitler.” Harnischfeger's nephew, in fact, often displayed an autographed copy of Hitler's *Mein Kampf*. He also flaunted a watch-chain swastika.

In December 1946, 43 of Hitler's top military officers received death sentences or long prison terms at the Dachau Trials for the bloody massacre of American soldiers at Malmedy, France. One of McCarthy's primary objectives as he entered the Senate was to facilitate their release. By 1949, thanks to Congressional hearings, he directed another maneuvering. McCarthy's efforts paid off. The 43 Nazis were freed.

When McCarthy conducted his House Un-American Activities Committee (HUAC) hearings in 1953 and accumulated data on law-abiding citizens for future fascist purposes, most of his information came from combined United States intelligence and Nazi war criminals. He also drew upon the extensive files of a spy network known as ODDESSA, an association of former SS officers formed between 1943 and 1945, when it became obvious the Third Reich could not win the war against the Soviet Union.



After McCarthy died in 1957, it is reasonable to assume that Larry McDonald—by way of Louise Rees—took over the massive computerized files that now contain millions of names worldwide.

Louise Rees, the wife of John Rees, an editor at McDonald's Western Goals Foundation, worked for McCarthy and Roy M. Cohn, counsel for the senator's 1953 Permanent Investigations Subcommittee of the Government Operations Committee. Western Goals lists Roy M. Cohn, now a New York lawyer, on its advisory board. And when McDonald went to Washington as a representative from Georgia in 1974, Louise Rees was his paid staff aide.

McDonald's admiration for his other major hero, Chilean dictator Augusto Pinochet, can be explained in part by the fact that both of their careers benefited from the support of international fascist organizations. And there is evidence that Nazis in Chile funded McDonald's Congressional campaigns since 1974, at Pinochet's direction—just as Nazis were the source of funds for McCarthy in Wisconsin.

Ironically, the very night that McDonald was killed, Pinochet, his CIA-supported hero—was taunted by rioters in Chile. The Chilean people also want their nightmare decade to end. Pinochet is responsible for DINA, Nazi-like death-squad terrorist teams that are an arm of the Chilean police, necessary to maintain his repressive regime. Without DINA's methods of fear and torture, the U.S. puppet government in Chile would not last another day.

Pinochet also does nothing to interfere with Colonia Dignidad, a haven for Nazi war criminals located on the border between Argentina and Chile. Colonia Dignidad serves as a torture center where dissenters who oppose Pinochet are mutilated and fed to dogs while still alive. Armed guards discourage snoopers. Amnesty International is currently investigating this deplorable situation.

Larry McDonald's unsavory Chilean connection was further exposed when Robert Byron Watson presented attorneys from the House Select Committee on Assassinations with an affidavit reportedly detailing McDonald's dealings with Fuad Habash Ansare in Santiago de Chile; Watson claimed that Fuad Habash is the brother of Arab terrorist leader Dr. George Habash of the Popular Front for the Liberation of Palestine. This organization is said to work with our CIA to arrange Arab terrorist murders around the globe.

\* \* \*

Larry McDonald's Western Goals Foundation, another sinister organization, was formed in 1979. Members of its advisory board are listed in brochures and newspaper advertisements, and include the following: Jean Ashbrook, Mrs. Walter Brennan, Taylor Caldwell, Roy M. Cohn, Congressman Philip M. Crane (R-Illinois), General Raymond Davis, Henry Hazlitt, Dr. Mildred F. Jefferson, Dr. Anthony Kubek, Robert Milliken, Admiral Thomas H. Moorer, E. A. Morris, Vice-Admiral Lloyd M. Mustin, Mrs. John C. Newington, General George S. Patton III, Dr. Hans Sennholz, General John Singlaub, Dan Smoot, Robert Stoddard, Congressman Bob Stump (D-Arizona), Mrs. Helen Marie Taylor, Dr. Edward Teller, General Lewis Walt and Dr. Eugene Wigner.

The executive staff of Western Goals consists of Linda Guell, director; John Rees, editor; and Julia Ferguson, research associate.

Two members of Western Goals bear special mention. According to Seymour Hersh's recent book *The Price of Power in the Nixon White House*, Admiral Thomas Moorer masterminded the surreptitious removal of sensitive data from President Nixon's office. Working through Yeoman Charles Radford, Moorer stole papers clearly marked "President's Eyes Only" and had them delivered to the Pentagon.

His reward for stealing these top-secret documents was a promotion to the prestigious Joint Chiefs of Staff. Merry Christmas, Cambodia! Bypassing every member of Congress, Henry Kissinger and Admiral Moorer conducted their own private war against that country—one that has not fought the United States at any time—gleefully selecting bombing targets that cost the lives of millions of innocent people.

It later developed that Los Angeles Police Department files on two million Californians were assessed by Moorer's and McDonald's Western Goals computer.

So it comes to pass that the criminals keep track of the innocent. Information about you is probably already filed and computerized in their secret data banks. Would you trust people like this with your good name?

A second Western Goals advisory board member worth noting is Edward Teller, Hungarian-born father of the hydrogen bomb. The same day that McDonald made the front page of the *Washington Post*—when Western Goals was ordered to answer the stolen-documents subpoena in Los Angeles—Teller was attending a European seminar on nuclear warfare critical to America's future foreign policy.

\* \* \*

There is no beginning or end to the Larry McDonald tragedy. His right-wing fanaticism drew him to the crueler side of blackmailers, burglars, assassins, terrorists, wiretappers, and people dedicated to waging a future war with the Soviet Union.

And there he was, last August 31 and September 1, apparently sitting all alone on Flight 007. If that was by Soviet design, then all in his entourage were communists who knew in advance.

But since the American delegation was screened and cleared for travel with a congressman, then the CIA and U.S. agents knew something they wouldn't share with him—even to save his life.

So what's it all about, Alfie?

## CHAPTER SEVENTEEN

# NASA'S CHALLENGER, R.I.P.

(JANUARY 28, 1986)

William Rogers, chairman of the commission appointed by President Ronald Reagan to investigate the causes of the January 18, 1986 Challenger shuttle explosion, stated for the record, “a serious deficiency in the flawed decision-making process was responsible” for the tragic event that occurred on Tuesday morning, January 28, 1986.”

That makes a good cover story. Human error did it.

But what if the demise of the Challenger with its seven-member crew wasn't an error?

Mike Royko, columnist for the *Chicago Tribune*, wrote: “Somebody should check the laws of Florida and the federal laws for criminal liability. There could be a manslaughter case here.”

Senator Donald W. Riegle, D. Michigan, suggested, “one can only assume they, the President's commission, are hitting upon things that are so disturbing they feel they can't share them with the public.”

A NASA official said, “it's like an artichoke. Everyday they peel something else. The Commission has begun pointing the finger at the individuals and the procedures involved in the catastrophe and the resulting picture isn't pretty.”

Every major military operation and shift in Defense Department policy occurs as a result of long planning.

The problems surrounding the Challenger explosion, with the disastrous ripple effect on the entire shuttle program, suggest that the Pentagon and NASA's Star Wars operation will assure the friendly skies for their Warfare State. Control of all space projects for the future will be in the hands of the military. Commercial and exploratory projects are shelved or put on a long waiting list.

The transfer of NASA shuttle programs to the Defense Department was detailed in an article in *Spaceflight* [No. 24, May, 1982, pp. 226-29], “The Military Role in the Shuttle,” by Gerald L. Borrowman. The United State Department of Defense has a major role in the utilization of the space shuttle.

The participation of the shuttle Challenger in new Pentagon ambitions became obvious in September, 1983.

The Challenger “accident” may go down in history along with the Reichstag fire, the assassination of Austrian Archduke Ferdinand, the Gulf of Tonkin incident or the downing of the Korean Airliner 007 as a provocateur action implemented by the military to gain tighter control of war machinery.

Some estimated costs to activate the shuttle projects are \$2–\$10 billion. It will take four to five years.

It is impossible to believe that such a system—huge in terms of money, plans and contracts for military purposes and spy satellites—didn't have some kind of backup with less expensive alternatives in the event of a single accident.

Making matters worse, the accident was obviously preventable. Time and money are not thrown away unless there are other major plans waiting to execute. NASA had already ordered the shuttle program's extinction as early as 1983. The terms were an impossible situation: “Pull yourself out of the red and

produce revenue of at least \$2 billion.” Get going or get out of the way.

Problems related to the controversial O-ring, caused by freezing in cold weather, were a concern to NASA back in December 19, 1982. By February, 1983, NASA was warned, then chose to ignore, specific problems created by lack of protection with the secondary back-up seals. Why did the shuttle program have no interest in the survival of passengers and equipment?

Memoranda detailing a “catastrophic” disaster if the shuttle was launched in less than 50 degrees Fahrenheit was presented to NASA in July 1985, and again in August 1985 by two scientists.

Did NASA and the Pentagon choose the timing? They demanded a launch on the *coldest* day in shuttle history.

The shuttle Challenger, unlike any previous launch, waited outside in rain and cold for 38 days.

Television cameras focused upon the ice coating and huge icicles at the time of the launch. Ice teams were sent out the “check.” It was not always cold at Cape Canaveral.

The Rogers Commission limited the public inquiry into launching decisions to the evening of January 27th and the morning of the 28th of January, 1986.

Plans for an earlier launch on Saturday, January 25th, 1986 were postponed due to “dust storms in Africa and Morocco.”

It is interesting that weather so far away was conveyed to the launch team at the top of the their pyramid. The same decision-makers couldn’t see ice or feel the freezing temperature at Cape Canaveral.

It was not a matter of seeing or feeling the cold.

NASA experts from Huntsville, Alabama at Marshall Space Center literally ordered management from Morton Thiokol and Rockwell to approve the launch, and ignored what they did not choose to hear.

Challenger would leave on the morning of January 28, 1986. Weather was not a factor considered.

Robert Lund, vice president for engineering at Morton Thiokol, the company that made the controversial solid fuel boosters, was told, “don’t make an engineering decision.” He was expected to quick-change from engineer into a manager. Lund wore the two hats. He had to be a manager because Marshall teams at Huntsville were dangling a renewal contract in front of the company involving \$300-\$400 million a year ... and was forced to make an about-face and disregard the safety of seven astronauts.

The other hat was military. Lund changed directions and took orders.

Life is cheap at the Pentagon.

Sunday turned out to be a fine day for a launch. Was there too much media competition with Super Bowl Sunday, with Reagan’s “teacher in space” production, after two years of publicity?

The hundreds of press, teachers and students waiting at Cape Canaveral could have seen a fine launch on Sunday, Monday afternoon or even Tuesday afternoon when it was much warmer. NASA officials had been alerted by Sunday that a cold front was coming in Monday night or Tuesday, for sure. Indications were always that weather was a factor in safely launching a shuttle.

The orders to launch coincided with President Reagan’s State of the Union speech before Congress. Christa McAuliffe, Reagan’s pet teacher, was the superstar of this event.

Rumors spread through Washington, D.C. that Chief of Staff Donald Regan called Marshall Space Flight Center and *ordered* the “ship to fly” on the morning of January 28, 1986.

Regan, a Wall Street broker from Merrill Lynch, does not know the mechanics of space travel. He knows business. Billions of dollars, not lives, have a way of altering judgment. So [does] national security. Only the National Security Council and the Pentagon put words into Regan’s mouth on shuttle matters.

A shuttle disaster would not embarrass the “Teflon president.”

A shuttle catastrophe would be, and was, an advantage for Star Wars, SDI and the militarization of space.

Regan’s primary goal is to dole out funding to SDI. If he has his way, no matter who is President,

Republican or Democrat, the first-strike offensive and space weapon system will be in place.

Background for SDI, and the recent announcement of laser weapons that can scorch the earth, came from the importation of 642 Nazi specialists to the United States between May, 1945 and December, 1952. The importees' expertise was in rockets, atomic bombs and missiles. The United States benefited greatly from Nazi engineering.

*Project Paperclip* by Clarence Lansby describes how Dr. Werner von Braun, Walter Dornberger and 640 partners manufactured weapons at Peenemunde and Camp Dora, "with the benefit of 10,000 slave laborers under [the] control of the Waffen SS, the Gestapo."

Those Nazis quietly resettling in Huntsville, Alabama arrived with the idea of using space to "rule the world" by building a reflector that would kill human targets immediately. It could instantly kindle forests or turn the ocean water into steam.

It was no coincidence that the pressure to launch came from four top officials at Marshall Flight Center in Huntsville: William Lucas, Stanley Reinartz, Lawrence Mulloy and George Hardy still arrogantly defend the launch massacre despite ignoring all warnings.

Konrad Dannenberg, part of the Paperclip-Von Braun team, and George von Tiesenhausen, Nazi rocket scientists, described in the *Wall Street Journal* the "hazards of rocketry," clearly implying that death goes with the territory.

Remember, however, the seven murders were avoidable. Why couldn't they wait to launch? Tuesday afternoon was warm.

Star Wars/SDI has been in the minds of both the Germans and the United States Pentagon for over 30 years, but was not formally presented to the world until March 23, 1983.

President Reagan, with Edward Teller, the father of the Hydrogen bomb, by his side coaching this event, pulled out the Paperclip plans and labeled them "SDI," the Strategic Defense Initiative.

August 30, 1983, five months after the SDI presentation, the shuttle Challenger was launched in the dark of night.

Challenger would start its twenty-fourth and twenty-fifth orbit, making a close approach the Korean Airliner 007.

While a satellite could monitor the KAL-007 activation of Soviet defense systems, the shuttle was on one of its designated military functions. Challenger's role "extended intelligence operations with sea, land, air and space involvement."

Representative Larry McDonald, chairman of the John Birch Society and Western Goals, was [a passenger on] Korean KLA 007, a civilian plane used for military purposes.

When KAL-007 was shot down by the Soviets, the arms race escalated as never before. Reagan used the deaths of 268 passengers for pushing production of MX missiles, deployment of Pershing 11 and cruise missiles in Europe, and to escalate funds for his new Star Wars, High Frontier, SDI projects.

Edward Teller sat on the Board of Western Goals, the illicit espionage data bank, with the late Larry McDonald.

The pilot of the Challenger [August 30–September 5, 1983] was Rear Admiral Richard Truly. Truly became head of the Naval Space Command. Following the Challenger destruction on January 28, 1986, Truly has been appointed to replace Jesse Moore as associate director for space flight.

Jesse Moore was offered a promotion to director of Johnson Space Center, Houston, Texas, just five days before the tragedy. Those were the sunny days when Challenger rested before the soon-to-be-freezing launch. Remember, Moore had the final decision for a "go or no go."

[And] 1983 was the year that Lockheed got their contract for maintenance of the shuttle system at Cape Canaveral. Lockheed's \$1.2 billion, three-year job included readying the shuttle for each launch. Lockheed was the contractor that built and assembled the suspect rocket booster.

Recent news accounts describe patchwork repairs on the shuttles as "Mickey Mouse" operations.

The history of Lockheed is one that hardly recommends such a sensitive position with the politicized, overzealous and assured NASA-wired Star Wars project that is in the pocket.

The company hired to service the shuttle program, Lockheed, is best described by author Jim Hougan in his book, *Spooks*:

“Lockheed’s chairman, Daniel J. Haughton, masterminded and raped the treasures of a dozen countries, corrupted the political processes of both hemispheres, jeopardized national security, screwed the taxpayer, destabilized the governments of three allies, undermined NATO, subverted the marketplace, boosted inflation, and stimulated suicides as far apart as Tokyo and Los Angeles.”

Would Lockheed employees with past cozy relationships with former Nazis, fascists, members of the Waffen SS, assist the SDI and militarization of space, or have any part of dismantling the civilian space program?

One Lockheed employee working on the Challenger nearly went out of his mind upon seeing the explosion. “It was my fault. I killed seven people,” he screamed.

Lockheed had an unprecedented series of accidents. The most recent was a derrick hitting the Challenger, possibly weakening the side for raging fuel to [escape].

There are two obvious changes in NASA and the military space program since January 28, 1986.

NASA is getting exposure of their bitter in-fighting, mismanagement, near accidents and horror stories on inefficiency.

The Rogers Commission, along with leaks and Congressional pressures, will uncover scandals inside the shuttle program and NASA itself.

At the same time, funding for Star Wars has escalated.

SDI is the only Pentagon project not open for any cuts at all by the Gramm-Rudman amendment. National security’s sacred cow, Reagan and Teller’s baby, is untouchable.

Congress has been asked to spend \$4.8 billion for Star Wars in 1987.

The Energy Department wants \$603 million for nuclear weapons in space. That will include the Paperclip goals: microwave heat, nuclear pellets and projects related to SDI, in case they cannot pull in enough cash over the table on their own.

\$50 million more has been requested for nuclear weapons research. NASA and the Pentagon want a “third generation weapon, beyond the atomic and hydrogen bomb. Edward Teller is to give birth again. Ronald Reagan is the mid-wife.”

Teller and Reagan have teamed up since Governor Reagan visited Lawrence Livermore Laboratory, in Berkeley, California in 1966.

NASA, rocket and missile experts, scientists, specialists in future possible nightmares, now are assured monopoly and control of space projects. Atomic bombs, Star Wars lasers, reflectors can be activated without some civilian teacher trying to explain the “humanization of space”.

When one shuttle exploded, the other three were doomed for anything but military purposes.

Almost a perfect James Watt “Rainbow Coalition” went to their graves – one black, a classmate of Jesse Jackson, one Buddhist-Japanese, one Jew and two women.

If the launch explosion was no accident and could have been prevented, was the crew handpicked for this specific voyage? Given the mentality and logic of the Reagan team, if not Reagan himself, combined with the imported Nazi space scientists still ordering when to launch, nothing is impossible or should be overlooked.

(Transcript by Virginia McCullough)

\* \* \*

## CHALLENGER TIMELINE

*Was the shuttle Challenger sabotaged by the Defense Department and Air Force for the militarization and control of Space?*

### CHRONOLOGY

**3/23/83**

President Ronald Reagan and Edward Teller present Star Wars and SDI.

**8/30/83**

KAL-007 downed. Space Shuttle Challenger. McDonald sinks down.

**9/18/83**

*New York Times* “NASA’s Next Mission—Big Business in Space.” Challenger. NASA moving away from “exploration” to *commercial and military uses*.

**1/28/86**

Challenger goes down. Vandenberg, military Star Wars take over.

### EVIDENCE OF INTERNAL WARFARE: NASA VS. MILITARY, PENTAGON, SDI ELEVATION

1. NASA *knew* of hazards, “could be catastrophic,” *New York Times*, 2/10/86. Warning, 8/85 – “Failure of seals to prevent flames next to solid-fuel booster rockets.” “O-ring *defective*.” Double jeopardy, sub-freezing weather.
2. Purpose of appointed commission to divert weather hazards—AP, UPI, CNN, NBC, CBS, ABC 2/6/86 and 2/7/86: “Weather not a factor.” *San Jose Mercury*, 2/7/86: Freezing temperatures.
3. Shuttle could have taken off on Sunday—“weather perfect.” *Washington Post*, 1/27/86.
4. “Another Shuttle Chance Bolts Away,” *Washington Post*, 1/28/86. Why delay necessary? Comedy of errors.
5. “Challenger Was a Disaster Anyway,” *Wall Street Journal*, 1/28/86. List of “problems,” defects.
6. “With Shortage of Shuttle, Military now has Priority” *New York Times*, 1/31/86.
7. Unload James Watt’s Rainbow Coalition: Buddhist-Japanese, one Jew, two women and one Black. No cripples this time, just corpses. Ellison Onizuka, “secret military spy satellite mission,” January, 1985. Judith Resnick, National Institute of Health, Bethesda, 1974–77. AIDS experiments.
8. Feud between James M. Beggs, NASA’S administrator, and Daniel O. Graham. *San Jose Mercury News*, 1/30/86. Graham joined NASA three months ago. Begg’s “space colony” vs. SDI.
9. Infighting at the White House. Star Wars, détente. State vs. Pentagon. “Administration at War with Itself,” *Washington Post*, 1/28/86. Assistant Secretary of Defense Richard Perle: “There hasn’t been a disaster, so maybe system works.”

10. “Arms control Rasputin, Prince of Darkness, Richard Perle,” *San Jose Mercury News*, 12/11/84.

11. Rockwell, Lockheed, Thiokol will make Star Wars, if not a new shuttle. “50% increase for Star Wars,” *Los Angeles Times*. “Air Force asks for \$104.5 billion,” *San Francisco Examiner*. All after the explosion.

12. NASA Admiral William Graham with Representative Manuel Luian, Jr., New Mexico. *Los Angeles Times*, 1/29/86. When Challenger went down, Graham with ranking GOP of House Committee on Science, Technology.

13. “Space Invaders: Military Cowboys Seek Setting for Star Wars,” *San Francisco Examiner*, 1/27/86. How SDI, Air Force blow up Navy, NASA Solwind satellite. “Anti-satellite tests open Pandora’s box,” *Los Angeles Times*, 9/22/86.

14. Destruction of booster rockets—and lies—followed. *Los Angeles Times*, 1/30/86. “Going into population...” *Time Magazine*, 2/10/86, “... wasn’t a danger.” *San Jose Mercury News*, 1/30/86—boosters important to determine what happened.

15. News groups protesting NASA’S seizure of film. *New York Times*, 1/31/86: “NASA knew that impounding film was illegal.”

16. Reagan’s reaction. Did “‘Rasputin’ Drug our King?” *Washington Post*, 1/28/86. Buchanan: “Shuttle blown up.” President: “The one with the teacher on it?” Reluctance to accept the deaths. Information from TV, not White House communication lines.

17. “NASA Held Up Information of Leak, Solid Fuel Three Days,” *San Francisco Examiner*, 2/4/86. This story links to “sub-freezing temperature, that is why boosters were destroyed.”

18. “NASA Failure to Communicate for Five Hours,” William Safire, *Los Angeles Herald*, 1/30/86. March 20, 1984, NASA directive: “No longer than 20 minute elapses, then tell.”

19. “Air Force Blew Up Remote Control, Solid Rocket Booster,” *Newsweek*, 2/18/86.

20. Reagan’s Challenger commission—Chairman William Rogers is a member of Kissinger Associates. *Sundance*, 11/1972, Jeff Gerth, Peter Dale Scott, William Rogers and organized crime, Mafia links to Nixon, Rebozo, Bahamas drug traffickers.

21. “Day of Minor Pre-launch Flaws,” *Washington Post*, 1/29/86. Day of launch. Delayed 6.38 a.m., freezing weather. Second hours, “fire-detection system”.

22. Accidental damage from derrick, didn’t bother to x-ray fuel tank, *Newsweek*, 2/10/86. They didn’t really care about this old shuttle.

23. Shift of authority to life from Jesse Moore to “others involved.” *Wall Street Journal*, 2/4/86. Rockwell said, “Don’t go, too cold.” Who are the “others?”

24. “Weather has NASA Concerned, Cracks From Cold Feared,” *San Jose Mercury News*, 2/7/86. Morton Thiokol: “withstands temperature down to 40 degrees, solid rocket boosters.” The night before launch, January 27, *all temperatures in the 20s*.



25. "Shuttle Ready to Launch Again, Air Force Knows Cause of Explosion," *San Jose Mercury News*, 2/8/86. Mid-July date, after "cause isolated by defense department."

26. Shuttle Contingency Plans, *New York Times*, 1/31/86. Shifting to military space. Dr. Hans Mark, former deputy administrator of space agency, former secretary of Air Force: "military missions have priority," Three shuttles "could do the job."

27. "Solid Rocket Temperature Not Checked by NASA," *Chicago Tribune*, *San Francisco Examiner*, February 5, 1986. NASA admitted temperature inside booster rockets not checked before launch. "Never considered monitoring the cold fuel package." "Solid fuel deteriorates in sub-freezing weather, allows flames, 6,000 degrees."—"A burn through believed most likely cause of explosion."—"NASA REFUSED TO RELEASE TEMPERATURE AT LAUNCH SITE BEFORE LAUNCH."—"Weather service reported low of 23 degrees early morning, 28 degrees at launch-pad 39-B"—"No sensors to monitor, measure fuel temperature."

# CHAPTER EIGHTEEN

## MAE BRUSSELL ON THE AIR

### TRANSCRIPTS

THE CORPSE OF LEE HARVEY OSWALD

URANIUM AND THE MORMON CHURCH

NIXON'S RECRUITMENT

"ANTI-TERRORISM" & GOVERNMENT SURVEILLANCE

CONGRESSIONAL INVESTIGATION OF NAZIS IN AMERICA SABOTAGED

POLITICAL MURDERS, THE MOB, A MISSING SHIPLOAD OF HEROIN & THE ATTEMPTED MURDER OF BERNADETTE DEVLIN

THE WORST KIND OF ILLEGAL ALIEN

JOSEPH MENGELE & "THE BOYS FROM GUYANA"

RONALD REAGAN, BITBURG SANDWICH

HUNT FAMILY UPDATE

### THE CORPSE OF LEE HARVEY OSWALD

(WORLD WATCHERS INTERNATIONAL, KLRB-FM, CARMEL, CALIF, JULY 26, 1978)

The *Washington Post* recently reported: "The CIA Tried to Have Oswald Exhumed." The Post reports newly released files show that the CIA, suspicious the Soviet Union may have brainwashed Lee Harvey Oswald, sought unsuccessfully to exhume his corpse to see if his reported 1959 suicide attempt was a Russian cover-up...

The above facts stated in the *Washington Post* report are a prime example of disinformation. E. Howard Hunt was forging documents that could be released later after Nixon's election in 1972 to show how Kennedy was not only sleeping with various women, but had also ordered the murder of a man three weeks before he was killed.

Neither the Warren Commission nor the Justice Department were deprived of information to find the killers of Kennedy or King.

E. Howard Hunt, a CIA agent, along with other persons would be called to testify at the assassination hearings, and Hunt was caught [forging documents]. The White House, Pentagon, the press, FBI and CIA were part of a combined effort to deceive the American public. Top State Department papers trusted to the military were delivered to Mr. Hunt along with scissors, razor and typewriter to blame John Kennedy for the murder of Diem. It is the admission of new evidence during the hearings into the Kennedy killings that should be suspect. If FBI agent James Hosty threw Oswald's letter in the toilet after the assassination of JFK, he should be indicted for destruction of evidence and perjury.

The UPI memo above is signed by W. David Slauson ... the same CIA lawyer on the Warren Commission who took two weeks before the report was published, and stated they should go ahead with

the allegation of Oswald in Mexico, his quote being: "I have fudged the text sufficiently to put in phantom exhibits."

This is a crime of falsification of documents.

Arlen Spector is running for Governor of Pennsylvania. He was the attorney who hid the [number of] bullets and the possibility of silencers. Spector did not ask to see the car that Kennedy was in at the time of the assassination, now sequestered in Dearborn, Michigan at the Ford Motor Company. Arlen Spector created the Bullet #399 story—the fabrication of the number of bullets that went through JFK.

This recently released CIA document is false—the CIA did not ask to have Oswald's corpse dug up. In fact, they ordered it cremated. And if the Warren Commission had the body of Oswald cremated, then a body was substituted and not the same Oswald that was in Russia. If anyone challenged the Commission or the hearing officials to exhume that body, now, it would be the story of the century.

David Lifton documents an addendum to the *Warren Report* about a January 21 meeting, regarding Marina Oswald, called as a witness before any of the other witnesses were called. In reference to this meeting, Chairman Earl Warren said, "We will go to the next item 'H' under Roman Numeral II—'The Remains of Lee Harvey Oswald'—and a letter we received from Nicholas Katzenbaum, attorney general."

Now the situation is this: this man is buried in a cemetery and it takes officers around the clock to watch him and [assure] that "they" don't come in and exhume him, and do something that would further "injure the country." No one ever asked Warren who "they" were. Jerry Ford is still a survivor of that meeting. He might know. So it has been suggested that we should save expenses, we should exhume him AND cremate him. [Oswald's] mother says she didn't care how much it costs or what it is, she just won't consent to his cremation. But if anyone took credit for cremating this man, we would be in trouble.

Senator Russell said: "Do we have jurisdiction in that? It seems to me it would be in the court down there in Texas. I don't see that we would have any right to pass that on."

Warren, the same Warren, who ordered the concentration camps for the Japanese in World War II, said, "well, the question might arise as to something on that body. Now, I don't know what it is, it could be in the course of the bullet, or it might be something else. But I don't think we would want that disposed of until the report had been made."

There was some question about how Oswald died, that perhaps he had to be helped to the death state and didn't die from the shot by Ruby. The Chief Justice of the Supreme Court, Warren, has been told something about the corpse, otherwise why would he make such overtures?

"We can't injure the country. The country can't stand another shock."

"We wouldn't want to do something until the reports are made," Senator Boggs said.

"Absolutely not," said Senator Russell, "because then they would make a case of 'if.' I thought we might do this. I thought we might get a mausoleum to take the body, and we seal it up and put it in the mausoleum and it would be unknown to anybody else." At the Warren Commission, every secretary and every stenographer and custodian of the minutes of the report worked for the CIA. Senator Russell continued: "Now the wife would consent to that, and the mother hasn't anything to say about it, if the wife consents. I would have that rather than cremate it or dig it right now. We might get into a religious controversy."

John McCloy, head of the World Bank, chairman of Chase Manhattan, on the Warren Commission, released the bulk of the prisoners from the Nuremburg trials ... two million Nazi files were found by the U.S. government in World War II and kept secret. Here it is 1964, and he's continuing the cover-ups. "I don't think we ought to have it on the record that we're moving him on this thing. We're not saying anything about it." The steno took it down and it was found in the Archives.

Senator Boggs said that even if you move that corpse 20 feet, somebody is going to say that the body has been switched, that it's not Oswald, and you're going to have to drag that body out and take pictures

and x-rays. It may take a little extra money to pay a few cops to watch it, but in this case, it's worth it.

Quite possibly the real Oswald was flown out of Dallas to Baton Rouge and then to Brazil, to the Nazi colony of Daniel Ludwick, described as a missionary of the Latter Day Saints. Relatives who visited L.H. Oswald in Helsinki before he went to Russia arrived on a military plane. A former Mormon is trying to expose the conspiratorial assassination links to Mullen Associates, a public relations firm who represented the Free Cuba Committee.

Mr. Riley, who was receiving money from Mullen and Associates of Washington, D.C., hired L.H. Oswald at the Riley Coffee Company in New Orleans.

A helicopter was left for Oswald's escape from Dallas. The escape route is not documented yet. Joe Cooper, *National Tattler*, was doing a big story on the Baton Rouge connections to the JFK assassinations and the Navy Intelligence connections when he was blown to smithereens and killed. *National Tattler* went out of publication after that. This is a very secret story.

The fact that certain witnesses are dead means that Marina Oswald can successfully lie. DeMohrenschildt is dead. If his wife Jean DeMohrenschildt testifies under oath, it will be taken as truth because the man is dead. She put him into Parkland Hospital, where the teacher was given multiple shock treatments to ruin his memory and induce suicide. And he was given drug treatments, then "became suicidal" and "crazy."

There's no accountability of the car that was sent to Michigan or the clothes of JFK or Connally. The evidence is destroyed. The witnesses were murdered. The destruction of evidence and murder of witnesses should have been investigated before new evidence was pondered.

A list of witnesses who have been put in prison or the mental hospital as a result of what they know about the assassination needs to be pursued. Like Mrs. Stevens, or Abraham Bolden or DeMohrenschildt. A list of witnesses who worked for the House Select Committee, and lawyers who have been blackmailed or are stopping the investigation, should be examined.

## URANIUM AND THE MORMON CHURCH

(MAE BRUSSELL BROADCAST, KLRB-FM, CARMEL, CALIFORNIA, AUGUST 4, 1978.)

On the morning of July 20, 1878, a press conference was held at the scene of the ordination of Larry Lester, the Black minister admitted to the Mormon priesthood two years ago. The subject of the conference was "Mormon Church Infiltration of Government Agencies Suspected of Sequestering Uranium Ore Outside the United States." This press conference was held by the Latter Day Saints Freedom Foundation in connection with the development of Melody Mountain Ranch, Inc.—an intended boy's vocational training school to be located at Cornelius, Oregon, in 1958. Charles A. Bean became involved in the acquisition of certain surplus government property. This led to the dismantling of some buildings for resale at the tri-city area in Washington.

During September of 1958, volunteer men were working to assist in guaranteeing the supply of iron ore alleged to be needed in the connection of nuclear cooling processes at Hanford. As a result of these efforts several samples of the ore indicated that hard rock uranium ore was located in Washington state and yellow uranium in Utah. Through subsequent arrangements, the interests of 20 volunteers who had contributed to the National Association of Evangelicals—which became involved in backing the Melody Mountain Ranch project, later called Pacific Youth Institute—were exchanged for stock in the Yellow Cat Uranium Co., a Utah-based corporation, which later changed its name to Trans Pacific Enterprises in 1957.

Simultaneously, Lyndon B. Johnson (then a senator) became involved in the uranium discovery through

one J.J. McCoy, a fund-raiser who had affiliations with Johnson. Johnson was also a member of the Teamsters Trust Fund Committee at Lubbock, Texas, utilized to move money to the number one endeavors of the Association of Evangelicals, made of 30,000 American churches. The Internal Revenue Service eventually became involved because some of the \$4-million intended for use by the Pacific Youth Institute was backed by the Evangelicals. A bond of ten percent (10%) was deposited against claims, which might arise from the non-tax-exempt status of the corporation. This bond, deposited with the Justice Department, was made up of \$20,000, some parcels of land held by individual owners and subsequently was funded by the Teamsters' Fund. Teamster funding of many other projects was guaranteed by the anticipated proceeds from the uranium production.

The Treasury Department and the Securities Exchange Commission were to monitor the activities of all concerned. Ralph Grandquist, an Oregon IRS director, recommended to Mr. Bean that he file a Government "Conveniency" Bankruptcy to secure and preserve for future Americans the file which was developed concerning the uranium. This occurred in late 1958 after the discovery. The file was lost and is not now part of the bankruptcy files. A subsequent file was developed by Mr. Bean, and it also was stolen later!

It began to appear that the CIA was involved, for in 1960, some 15 months before the Bay of Pigs Invasion, the request was made that Mr. Bean, who had the authority, sign off on 60 mothball Liberty Ships stored at a California port, ostensibly for use in the Bay of Pigs. Later these ships were used to transport the mined uranium to Australia for refining although it was described as manure and fertilizer. Since virtually all the ore shipped was mined in Utah under the eyes of the Mormon Church, which controls everything that goes on in that state, it may be safely stated that the Church was involved directly or indirectly in the affair. It is of no small moment that the LDS church is infiltrated the CIA and the FBI, and that the special interests of the church have been handled by those church members who had the agencies of government to assist them in the conspiracy.

It is also interesting to note that the Utah Corporation is also the largest mining and refining organization in Australia. This corporation, affiliated with the Mormon Church, was the alleged destination of the shipped uranium. The objective of the Mormon conspiracy was to transport the ore beyond the control of the federal government. The avowed purpose of the church in its secret political conquest council of fifty, was to obtain nuclear capability for future use when it would attempt to obtain world conquest and single world government.

It appears as though president Lyndon Johnson assisted the Mormon Church in this conspiracy by promoting such projects as "Atoms for Peace," "Food for Peace," and "Water for Peace." By executive order, Johnson ordered the movement into an international treaty of one million tons of the mined uranium, which was subsequently shipped to Australia. This order issued in 1966 was violated, in that during three years (1966, 1967 and 1968) all ten million tons of the ore were shipped off to Australia aboard those ships registered to Lady Bird Johnson.

It is a well-known fact to researchers at the LDS Freedom Foundation, that Lyndon Johnson had placed in the limousine two pillows on the floor upon which the Secret Service agents could push him at the moment President Kennedy was to be shot in 1963. It is also known that the pathologist who conducted the pathology on Kennedy has denounced the official pathology report as not being his report, which indicated that several shots penetrated the president's head from different angles. The Warren Commission, appointed by Johnson, has been accused of whitewashing the entire episode.

It is also of no small significance that Lady Bird Johnson acquired numerous FCC licenses beyond normal regulations during this period of time, and further that the chairman of the FCC has always been a Mormon since its inception.

The nuclear capability of Israel has resulted from this conspiracy, which provided for the hijacking of 200 tons of ore in 1968. The rumor was widespread in the knowledgeable circles of Salt Lake City that

the Mormon Church had arranged to assist Israel in bringing off Armageddon.

Upon hearing of the ore shipments, Lyndon Johnson made a hurried four-day world trip after which he abandoned plans to run for reelection. His death shortly after retiring appears to be part of the cover-up of the conspiracy along with numerous others involved.

Twenty notes for 1.5 million dollars each are acknowledged to be in a Swiss bank to repay the value of part of the one million tons of ore authorized for shipment. Mr. Bean and an associate, Mr. Robert J. Wright, have filed suit in a federal court in Oregon seeking to make the Treasury Department responsible and accountable for the loss to themselves and the National Association of Evangelicals.

Lyndon Johnson was the head of NASA, and Werner von Braun, the Nazi war criminal, was brought to this country. The atomic bomb and nuclear capabilities were moved with the assistance of Lyndon Johnson and the Mormon Church. Mullen Associates in Washington, D.C., a public relations firm, had been a non-Mormon account for the Tabernacle tours overseas, yet all Mormons give their business to other Mormons.

But the LDS used this Washington firm, Mullen Associates, which carried the Latter Day Saints Tabernacle around the world—a good method of disseminating agents from the tours. The LDS also funded the Free Cuba Committee (which again is Mormon) and the ships for the Bay of Pigs. The LDS funded Mr. Riley of Riley Coffee Co., where Lee Harvey Oswald worked. E. Howard Hunt was the vice president of Mullen Associates. Lyndon Johnson, atomic weaponry and the Nazi-Mormon-CIA, had obvious connections. Australia had one-fifth of the world's non-Communist uranium, making it a major supplier. The ore was shipped from the US to Australia and from there to other nations. This is thanks to the Mormons.

This all started having steam in 1957, a very important year. That's when Admiral Byrd died. His documents and the truth of his visits to the Antarctic were never published. That was the year of the International Geophysical Year. This was the year that Candy Jones was put into her mind control experiments, without her even knowing it for so many years. It was the year that Lyndon Johnson made great strides for the Mormon cause. Satellites, launched by NASA, were organizing the earth for the industrialists who use the uranium.

Please note that some parts of the above information were taken from a press conference by attorney Doug Wallace.

### [NIXON'S RECRUITMENT](#)

In the Memoirs of Richard Nixon, page 33, Nixon discusses his run for Congress in 1966. He tells about his letter from Hermann Perry, the manager of a Bank of America in Whittier.

*Dear Dick,*

*Do you want to run on a Republican ticket? Air mail me your reply.*

*H. L. Perry*

The date 1966 is important because Nixon was then taken to see Mr. Perry and then was taken to the bungalow of Howard Hughes. And they decided, yes, this is our man. Nixon had already written to the law offices of Allen Dulles, asking to be in intelligence work. When Nixon was in the Navy, he had written to the FBI asking to be in the FBI.

The fact that Nixon didn't get a response from them doesn't mean that he wasn't hired. His answer came in the form of Perry and Howard Hughes, who contacted him, and he was brought to California to run against Jerry Voorhees. In the book *Wanted, the Search for the Nazis in America*, this same Mr. Perry

was instrumental in bringing war criminals to the United States, such as the Nazi Nicholai Moloxa, who was brought to Nixon's office. Moloxa, of Odessa, then went down to Argentina. Nixon's first visit to the White House in 1947 was a meeting with Truman who discussed helping restore Europe and especially German industry. German industry included I.G. Farben and munitions makers.

This class of "1946-1947" was very important—it included Mr. Smathers from Florida, Gerald Ford from Michigan, and Nixon from California. These men elected in 1946, worked along with the Nazi war criminals and the OSS-CIA officials to form the National Security Council. Then foreigners like Kissinger and Brezinski came in and ran our country. It's no longer run by Americans.

This group looked at the globe and smacked their lips and decided how it would be divided.

The importance of bringing the German space scientists to this country (written up very carefully in the book *Operation Paperclip*), is that the satellites tell you where the oil is or the minerals, water, oil, vegetation and population are. Then, from this vantage point, you can displace people from where the oil is or from where the minerals you want are located.

Control is either bought or obtained by force. The war was over in May 1945, and in August 1945, the United States dropped the A-bombs made by Hitler and Oppenheimer (a "basket of pineapples") on Japan to keep Russia from going into those oil fields of Asia any further. Russia had already gone west and the United States wanted to stop her from going east.

### ["ANTI-TERRORISM" & GOVERNMENT SURVEILLANCE](#)

The following is information supplied by Jim Horowitz, of Los Angeles, who works with Mark Lane and Don Freed. They apparently suppressed information on several issues at conspiracy conferences. Jim Horowitz has a newsletter, Vol. 4, No. 6, about Evelle Younger. Younger's "Organized Crime Collector School (he advertises himself as a "spy czar") is actually an anti-terrorist Red school. Our country is no longer chasing communists. We're doing trade with Russia and China. They are looking for "terrorists," and they will become the excuse to open our mail and break into newspaper offices, keep people under surveillance and do anything they want under the cover of "terrorism."

Anacapa Sciences, Inc. is a mystery firm hired for politically and paramilitary-motivated campaigns to get dissidents. In Zaire, it is General Motors which is sending in troops. Private corporations work with the Department of Defense and the CIA so we don't have to declare war, and the FBI doesn't have to half its underground work. Mr. FBI Webster sent 80 informers to monitor the terrorists' work. Then the private corporations get money from the government, and the FBI can look at you and say, "We only have 80 agents on this subject." But Anacapa, whose cover is organized crime, is setting up national—as in "Gestapo" – national training schools. They will work with local police. Hitler worked with Interpol. Hitler had the best police system. It was not only national, but included Vienna, Poland, Hungary and Romania, and then it became international.

SWAT teams are formed under all this and they want more SWAT teams for urban counter-insurgencies and for the militarization of the police forces, with headquarters to be in Los Angeles, California.

Daryl Gates, chief of the Los Angeles Police Department, was under the influence of Ed Davis. In San Francisco, Charles Gain is the chief of police. Gain ran the FBI counter-intelligence program in Oakland against the Black Panthers, before he was made chief of police in San Francisco. Oakland is the third police center in America.

Anacapa is linked with the CIA. It shares with them anti-terrorist money. Anacapa's project director is Jack Kinney of Air Force Intelligence, who is also a top secret National Security Agency executive. Anacapa is also tied to officers of Naval Intelligence, the Defense Intelligence Agency, and has reciprocal relations with the CIA. Evelle Younger's influence reaches through the Organized Crime Collectors

School.

The unemployed, especially black persons who are unemployed, Chicanos who are unemployed—there are no jobs from them. Stealing to get food? Those who are forced to become criminals—these are your “terrorists.” There’s going to be unemployment, riots, food-riots and so on in this country. There are no “terrorists.” There’s going to be self-defense. That’s the reason the Panthers started.

Younger works with the Organized Crime Collectors School and Anacapa, and also with a group in Washington D.C. called the “Psychological Assessment Associates (PAA).” PAA is a deep cover CIA’s proprietary that worked with behavior modification-like experiments. You get a Donald DeFreeze working in Vacaville prison in California. DeFreeze was working under the Defense Department’s mind control program established by Westbrook of the CIA. Westbrook formed the Symbionese Liberation Army (SLA) which became the excuse to burn those people—SLA members caught in the burning house in Los Angeles, on prime time TV. The burning of these six SLA members became the inaugural of the SWAT teams’ burning of “terrorists.” Boy, it’s really great that they saved us in time from those terrorists—which, had they been merely arrested, would have required utilizing the courts to hear their cases. United States prosecuting attorney Browning, who prosecuted the Patty Hearst case, still hasn’t prosecuted Emily William Harris (four years now) for kidnapping Patty Hearst. Browning is running for Attorney General of California while Evelle Younger runs for Governor.

Browning and Younger have links to the mind control programs. One of Younger’s liaisons in Washington, the firm Psychological Assessment Associates, works under cover with a John Gettinger. J.W. Gettinger is an agent who works under the cover of the Human Ecology Fund, known to be a CIA conduit. ...

Hitler’s idea of ecology was the “pure white Aryan race.” The Nazis will work with the Arabs and the Asians to a degree until they have control, and then will utilize sterilization. An example of this type of sterilization was the American Indian misfortune. Another example was the mass programs of germs and genocide, conducted by white people in South Africa—which was an experiment after WWII regarding a handful of whites handling a bunch of blacks. It works. People may object to Steve Bilko being killed. 33 other men were killed in those South African prisons last year.

There will be no leaders, a parasol will remain. It’s a test case. And it works. And there’s no reason why these people can’t continue their genocide policy and that is the reason for the Human Ecology Fund. All this is from Jim Horowitz’s newsletter on Evelle Younger’s spy network in Los Angeles (rather, some of it is.)

## CONGRESSIONAL INVESTIGATION OF NAZIS IN AMERICA SABOTAGED

(WORLD WATCHERS INTERNATIONAL BROADCAST, KLRB-FM, APRIL 13, 1979)

There’s an article in the *Washington Post* (April 1, 1979) on Simon Weisenthal. They call him the Holocaust “Avenging Angel.” He’s the gentleman who was rescued from a concentration camp during WW II, and has spent his life trying to find Nazis still at large. He claims that there are 150,000 Germans who committed war crimes and that 96 percent survived the war. Weisenthal estimates now that there are between 15-20,000 of these murderers still free in South America, Spain, the Near East, Germany and other countries.

There was a photograph of Gustav Franz Wagner interviewed in Brazil in 1978. There was a birthday party April 20 for Adolf Hitler, and Wagner was seen at that time. And he helped organize Treblinka. But in the whole year that has passed, there hasn’t been any mention by Simon Weisenthal about Wagner ... the name is hardly mentioned in the article, and I think it’s interesting because they have his picture.

Vice President Mondale has been down to Brazil, and Jimmy Carter has been to Brazil, but there is



never any effort to get these Nazi war criminals. ... Another article about Argentina making fake U.S. visas, this was in the Washington Post —“at least 3,000 illegal aliens, some from North Korea, South Korea, and other countries” which are not named, get passports into the United States from the U.S. consulate. A ring may have been involved in \$5 million, payments for giving false travel papers. This is April of 1979, but the Vatican was writing passports for Nazi agents after WWII to go down to South America, and Argentina was writing passports for people like Martin Bormann and other agents to travel. ... So it comes out this week that this is 20 or 30 years of false papers [so] people can come from all over the world to the United States and stir up some more trouble here.

Another article in the *New York Times* (March 25), a dispute over releasing funds for investigating 175,000 Nazi war criminals in the United States. Congressman Elizabeth Holtzman, a Democrat from Brooklyn, has been working with the House Subcommittee on Immigration, Refugees and International Law for several years. There was a \$2 million fund to investigate a special litigation unit on Nazi war crimes. No one can figure out why there is a delay in investigating it. The Justice Department hasn't been serious about prosecution; not a single attorney has been hired since May, 1978 despite repeated requests for the Nazi task force. Congress allocated \$2,052,000 for direct use by the unit, and it hasn't been used. There is no staff, no attorneys, and they are not looking for the Nazis. ...

There are some powerful forces trying to [run] Elizabeth Holtzman out of congress, the way Bella Abzug was pushed out in New York City. [Holtzman] has been working on this for two years, trying to get this investigation going. She's had no cooperation from the Justice Department.

## [POLITICAL MURDERS, THE MOB, A MISSING SHIPLOAD OF HEROIN & THE ATTEMPTED MURDER OF BERNADETTE DEVLIN](#)

(WORLD WATCHERS INTERNATIONAL, KLRB-FM, CARMEL VALLEY, CALIF, FEBRUARY 1, 1981)

Our federal agencies—the CIA, the FBI, the Defense Intelligence Agency, the NSA and so forth—have all been pressed together to put down labor unions [and] social programs, kill “radical” [and] liberal leaders, cultural leaders, social leaders—and musicians and artists and writers and entertainers while they develop their police and armed forces around the world.

They use the mob for killing and wiping out counter-forces—and in exchange, the mob was promised, if they would use their goon squads as killer teams, that the mob would not be prosecuted for their narcotic imports. And that brings in Air America and Flying Tigers, and books on the war in Vietnam, and China, and the United States and military planes going into the narcotic business, culminating in large amounts of money stolen from banks every single week, unaccounted money that ends up in the hands of mobs, and gun-running, experimentation and fascism.

So the huge profits today are not \$1 million or \$2 million exposed changing hands, but it will be \$55 million at the Nugan Hand Bank missing from Australia, and \$22 million from another city in Florida, and \$50 million from Minneapolis, and \$23 million from Houston. And a truck with \$27 million was shipped to Louisiana this week, and the mob didn't pick it up because it was marked.

And an entire ship disappeared that was supposed to have corn to be transferred for heroin coming in from the Middle East. The ship, “The Poet,” is missing from Scotland Yard, and the CIA linked it to the Gambino Family, so you don't get a plane-load or a paper bag filled with seven pounds of heroin any longer—you get the entire ship. ...

The reason to study these assassinations is to keep track of how many heads of state have power today because they are directly linked to murders that preceded them. Ronald Reagan has worked closely with people from the team of Alpha 66, anti-Castro Cubans. And Richard Nixon's team—the people who killed John Kennedy, those he has protected and worked with—[assured that] he came into office not

having to compete with the power of Nelson Rockefeller, who was done in about two years before the elections. Nelson Rockefeller was quickly cremated on the orders of a doctor from South Africa working at the hospital. They didn't examine the body to see if he was poisoned, and no questions about the Secret Service [agents] who were supposed to be with him....

There was an article in the *Los Angeles Times* this week—it's the anniversary of the death of Mahatma Gandhi, a symbol to the British to get out of India. The article has a tragic tone to it, "Ghandi: His Image Fades for the Indians," and it tells how the upper-classes have no interest in him, that they thought he was too austere, and they were uncomfortable with his turning away material possessions. And 97 percent of the students in India know very little about Mahatma Gandhi. He's now actually almost in obscurity, the universities don't teach courses about him, and they want to forget that he existed.

Another leader who was shot this week—that we haven't heard a thing about—is [Irish activist and former Parliamentarian] Bernadette Devlin. A group of three people broke into her home in Ireland, and they hit her seven times in the chest, hip, leg. Three gunmen. And they used sledge hammers. She was in a cottage with her husband, she had three children and she was getting them ready for school. She said when she went to the hospital: "Now they think that they've got me and I'm not dead yet." She and her husband are still alive—he also was gunned down, three times, in serious condition.

But there will be this continuous slaughter of people who speak up, our world leaders, unless there is a positive effort to change this society.

### [THE WORST KIND OF ILLEGAL ALIEN](#)

(WORLD WATCHERS INTERNATIONAL BROADCAST, KLRB-FM, APRIL 13, 1979)

The *New York Times* (April 5) has a story, "Paraguay Alien Tied to Murders in Native Lands." They found in Brooklyn a man living with a woman, a nephew and a child who [came] from Paraguay. His name is Mr. Pena, and federal agents have been looking for him. He's been living in a Shephardic neighborhood in Paraguay. He's been involved in the killing and torture of the opponent of Alfred Stroessner and the military government down in Paraguay. And the opponent's son was a 17-year-old, picked up, tortured and killed. The boy died, was beaten and received high-voltage electric shock. ... Mr. Pena was charged with murder, but he left Paraguay, came to New York City.

People wanted for murder and torture, linked to the Nazis, have no trouble getting into this country.

### [JOSEPH MENGELE & "THE BOYS FROM GUYANA"](#)

(MAE BRUSSELL'S WORLD WATCHERS INTERNATIONAL, KLRB-FM, MAY 31, 1981)

... I do want to mention, again, a very quiet story that didn't make the headlines everywhere. A New York newspaper had a large story this week that said Joseph Mengele, the notorious "Angel of Death" from Auschwitz, has been very much alive in New Jersey and Westchester, New York. He has a relative living in New Jersey who has a farm manufacturing company, and he also worked for the firm. It was well-known in Germany.

When he left Auschwitz, he was never wanted as a war criminal. He was never wanted at the Nuremberg trials. And when he was recognized in Germany, he went on down to South America. I've alleged for a long time that Mengele has been in and out of this country, and that the FBI has documents that he has in fact been an American citizen since the 1930s. I've had information from people that he's been in Nevada City not too long ago. Now it turns out that he was very much seen in Westchester County, the headquarters of narcotics and organized crime. And his crew from Uruguay, Paraguay, Chile and

Argentina have a lot of activity up in Westchester County and in New Jersey where he was. Mengele does travel in the United States. He has lived here and goes in and out of the United States. That was confirmed by another series of articles that just came out this week. Those of you who are familiar with this program know that I've been saying this has been happening for a long time.

There are a lot of people who are outraged by the experiments he did at Auschwitz, his extermination policies, his treacherous experimentations on people, all kinds of body experiments. But there are many other people that consider him a fine, reputable citizen, and they look upon those victims at Auschwitz as animals or beasts, and they don't think of him as torturing. And I believe that if we look further, we'll find *The Boys From Brazil*—the movie that was made about Mengele—will in fact be *The Boys From Guyana*. I said that also at the time of the Jonestown massacre.

Joe Holsinger, the aid to [Congressman] Leo Ryan who was murdered down in Jonestown, had given me the phone number of a doctor in Westchester County who allegedly supplied the bulk of the drugs for Jonestown. I never called him and I kept the number, but that's an interesting point now because of Mengele's association there in Westchester, and experimentation with electrodes, the surgery without anesthetics, the mistreatment, and the narcotic or mind experimental drugs that were down in Jonestown.

As I said before, the book *The Children of Jonestown* tells about enough drugs in the laboratory for a population of 60,000. And there were, at the most, 900–1,000 people there. But there were different accounts, as you know, when [the bodies] were first counted. [At first it was] over 400, and then that number was greater the next day. I was told the bulk of the drugs for their experimentation or treatment came from Westchester. It would be interesting now to see if Mengele and this pharmacist who sent them to Jim Jones had any connection, and if *The Boys From Guyana* are *The Boys From Brazil*. I've had a deep feeling for a long time that there were connecting links between the Jonestown experimentations and Joseph Mengele from Auschwitz.

### RONALD REAGAN, BITBURG SANDWICH

(MAE BRUSSELL, WORLD WATCHERS INTERNATIONAL, KAZU-FM, PACIFIC GROVE, CALIF, APRIL 29, 1985.)

The president of the United States, Ronald Reagan, is a sandwich. He's a sausage between two pieces of bread, squeezed at both ends. One is Fritz Kraemer and Henry Kissinger, representing the Fourth Reich. The other is Richard von Weizsäcker and Helmut Kohl—representing the Fourth Reich. Germany and America, with the president of the United States in between—and the relish on the bun is, of course, Richard Nixon with his contacts to Germans in America.

There was an article about Helmut Kohl, who said that he had reassured Ronald Reagan that he would not back out of the demand that he visit Bitburg, and that there was no way to change that commitment.

A Kohl advisor added—and this was in the *San Francisco Chronicle* on April 23—“if one tries to act symbolically, one has to choose the symbols carefully.” Well, the symbol of this particular Bitburg piece of geography is [its history as] the staging area for the Battle of the Bulge; it had already been decided by that time that the real project was to take on the Soviet Union.

[Reagan's Bitburg trip] involved a cast of characters that I have been talking about for the past years: Prince Bernhard of the SS, he worked for IG Farben and married Queen Juliana in Holland; Henry Kissinger, an advisor to all media networks at the present time, former secretary of state and national security advisor, the roving ambassador for the Germans; William Casey, the CIA director; Fritz Kraemer.

Senator Howard Metzenbaum urged Chancellor Kohl to back down on the demand [upon] our president of the United States: “Please take our president off the hook.” And Helmut Kohl said: “No.”

Another quotation in the newspaper was: “I don't think the president of the United States should go to a German cemetery to honor German soldiers who died killing American soldiers in the service of the

greatest tyrant of our time, Adolf Hitler.” That was from Senator Cranston. He said, “there are graves of SS troops in the cemetery that make it unsavory and intolerable.” At one point, Cranston said, “are Germany’s ties to the United States so weak, so tenuous and so insecure and uncertain that Germany’s price for reassurance is the humiliation of our president?”

What they don’t understand—the news media, Senator Cranston, Senator Metzenbaum and these well-meaning people—is that the relationship, Germany and Ronald Reagan, is so secure that they don’t care who screams and yells, they are going to meet anyways. ...

The symbolism, as I say—they said it, and I’m quoting again—“is very important.” What is the symbolism of Bitburg? The “symbolism” is that the American president and Americans and veterans and others living in this country will forget the Bulge.

You get help in forgetting the Battle of the Bulge. Many times I’ve referred to congressional hearings on the Dachau Trials. There were the Nuremberg Trials and the Dachau Trials. And do you know, there are NOT entire books on the defendants in the Dachau Trials. The builders, the SS, the choice elite were separated. The bankers were released by John J. McCloy, and the multinational weapons-makers were released by the Nuremberg group. The Dachau [Nazis] were the Waffen SS—and they are making tomorrow’s Waffen possible!

### HUNT FAMILY UPDATE

(WORLD WATCHERS INTERNATIONAL, KAZU-FM, PACIFIC GROVE, CALIF, JULY 8, 1985)

Another member of the Hunt family’s name came into the news just this week—Ward Hunt [and] his association with Princess Michel of Kent. Her name surfaced when Ronald Reagan was going to Bitburg, because her father was (he passed away) SS officer Gunther von Reibnitz. He played an important role with Richard von Weizsäcker’s father, the current president of Germany, in the overthrow of Czechoslovakia.

So it came out this week that she was allegedly having an affair or meeting with Mr. Ward Hunt, and it may be very political. It doesn’t even have to be sexual, but the British monarchy, the daughter of the SS family, is meeting in Texas and other places with Ward Hunt.

Herbert Hunt is linked in the Italian news this week to Pro Deo, Father Morlion and the CIA. And Ward Hunt is linked to Princess Michel of Kent.

## CHAPTER NINETEEN

# CIA-MAFIA CONSPIRATORS CAN REST EASIER

BY WARREN HINCKLE

(*SAN FRANCISCO EXAMINER*, OCTOBER 6, 1988)

Mae Brussell died this week. The question is, who killed her?

Mae was the grandest conspiracy theorist of them all, the Madame Defarge of paranoia. Her last passion before she slipped through the narrow door was investigating satanic cults in the military.

She found conspiratorial links in events large and small, from the Kennedy assassinations to Watergate to Contragate, and anytime anyone of note died, she was at the ready with a fascinating theory of why the death fit The Pattern.

Not one of her many friends, which included this writer, would doubt she would come up with a compelling conspiracy theory of her own death at a vibrant 66. Among the many enemies she was constantly exposing on her weekly radio show that was gospel to conspiracy buffs were Nazi scientists in the U.S., the Mafia, the CIA and the oil cartels—and that's a mean lot of enemies. The doctors say she died of cancer, but that was what they said about Jack Ruby, and Mae knew better than that. "Mae was multi-motivated," her old friend, publisher and co-conspiratorialist Paul Krassner said, admiringly, "but her specialty was Lee Harvey Oswald."

Mae was a complacent Carmel housewife raising a bunch of kids until the John F. Kennedy assassination. The horror of having her kids watch Jack Ruby bump off Lee Harvey Oswald right on daytime TV in what was obviously a set piece of work made her a conspiratorial crusader. If at times Mae was short on theory, she was always long on facts—at the time of her death Monday, she had amassed more than 80,000 pages of research material amassed from a compulsive clipping of 15 newspapers a day and a couple of hundred magazines a month. She was the first researcher to come up with the facts of Richard Nixon's career links—unquestionably earlier, more speculatively later—to the mob.

Krassner said Mae called him after he published a famously crude piece of fiction in *The Realist* about an alleged act of necrophilia between Lyndon Johnson and the corpse of John Kennedy aboard Air Force One returning from Dallas to Washington, D.C. on Nov. 22, 1963, and told him things even he hadn't imagined about the Kennedy assassination.

Mae remained in the pack of Kennedy assassination researchers but came into her own with Watergate. "Three weeks after Watergate, when the press was still treating it like a third-rate burglary, Mae sent me a piece that had the goods on the entire cast of characters—Hunt, McCord, Martinez and the rest—and linking them back to CIA-Mafia ties to the Kennedy assassination," Krassner said.

The main Brussell thesis, if I dare risk committing the sin of summary on her complex work, was that an ex-Nazi scientist-Old Boy OSS clique in the CIA using Mafia hit men changed the course of American history this past quarter-century by bumping off one and all, high and low, who became an irritant to them. She believed the Manson Family was set up by counterintelligence types to blacken the image of anti-war music-and-youth longhairs who were becoming a threat to the dominant culture and that Jonestown was a

medical and mind-control experiment in getting rid of undesirables.

Mae never had a theory she couldn't back up with a bewildering mass of news clippings and assorted facts. The question that must in all respect and sobriety be asked about Mae Brussell is the one Tom Wolfe asked about Marshall McLuhan: "Whaaaaat if she was right?"

"Way back then in the '60s, way back before Watergate even happened, Mae told me that all the crazy and violent things going on in the country were part of a plan to get Ronald Reagan in office," said Krassner.

# INDEX

## **A**

Abt Associates [151](#), [281](#)  
activist(s) [84](#), [171](#), [194](#), [288](#), [290](#), [319](#), [349](#)  
aerospace [6](#), [61](#), [62](#), [78](#)  
agent provocateur (*see* [provocateur](#))  
Agnew, Spiro [2](#), [74](#), [78](#), [79](#), [83](#), [85](#), [89](#), [91](#), [99](#), [100](#)  
Air Force  
    United States [51](#), [55](#), [89](#), [172](#), [177](#), [251](#), [333-36](#), [345](#)  
    Korean [320](#), [323](#)  
Allendé, Salvadore [78](#), [107n9](#), [140](#), [151](#), [198](#), [280](#), [281](#)  
Altamont [265](#), [266](#), [281](#), [282-86](#)  
American Bunge Corporation (*see also* [“Octopus”](#)) [47](#)  
American Council of Christian Churches [42](#), [91](#)  
American Nazi Party [116](#), [147](#), [159](#), [179](#), [181](#), [182](#), [260](#)  
Anacapa Sciences, Inc. [345-46](#)  
Angleton, James Jesus [25](#), [31](#), [34](#), [45](#)  
anti-war [79](#), [84](#), [97](#), [98](#), [100](#), [104](#), [144](#), [176](#), [195](#), [229](#), [273](#), [282](#), [284](#), [287](#), [289](#), [290](#), [292](#), [356](#)  
Argentina [30-32](#), [34](#), [44-47](#), [56](#), [132](#), [136](#), [324](#), [344](#), [347](#), [350](#)  
atomic bomb [330](#), [332](#), [343](#)  
Atsugi Air Base (Japan) [23](#), [71](#)  
Atwood, Angela and Gary [149-53](#), [161-63](#), [166](#), [171](#), [180](#), [189](#), [204](#), [212](#), [226](#), [231](#), [239](#)  
“August 7th Guerrilla Movement” [181-84](#)  
Auschwitz [7](#), [96](#), [102](#), [145](#), [350](#), [351](#)  
Australia [29](#), [290](#), [342](#), [343](#), [348](#)

## **B**

Bank of America [6](#), [63](#), [134](#), [153](#), [235](#), [344](#)  
Bannister, Guy [9](#), [42](#), [45](#),  
Barbie, Klaus [26](#), [30](#), [35](#)  
Barger, Sonny [102](#), [110n47](#)  
Battle of the Bulge [31](#), [37](#), [352](#)  
Bay of Pigs [5](#), [27](#), [33](#), [41](#), [47](#), [71](#), [111](#), [116](#), [341-43](#)  
Beard, Dita [72](#), [80](#), [86](#), [88](#), [106n2](#), [117](#), [135](#), [233](#)  
Beatles [265](#), [271](#), [276](#), [281](#), [283](#), [287](#), [289](#)  
behavior modification [95-98](#), [155](#), [156](#), [168](#), [173](#), [258](#), [322](#), [346](#)  
Bell, George [115](#)  
Bell Aircraft/Helicopter [40](#), [41](#), [61](#)  
Belli, Melvin [24](#), [50](#), [284](#)  
Belushi, John [305-13](#)  
Benenson, Peter [152](#), [154](#)  
Bildeberger [135](#), [136](#), [140](#)  
Bitburg [337](#), [351-53](#)  
Black Abductor (novel) [172](#), [228](#), [261](#)  
Black Cultural Association (BCA) [153](#), [156](#), [166](#), [170-78](#), [182](#), [191](#), [194](#), [205](#), [227](#), [231](#), [242](#), [246](#), [248](#), [257](#)  
Black Guerrilla Family [144](#), [148](#), [162](#), [180](#), [195](#), [228](#)  
Black Panthers (Black Panther Party) [12](#), [82](#), [87](#), [102](#), [103](#), [106n3](#), [144](#), [146](#), [156](#), [163](#), [165](#), [169](#), [177](#), [178](#), [194](#), [195](#), [203](#), [230](#), [235](#),  
[247](#), [253](#), [256](#), [284](#), [345](#)  
blackmail [13](#), [86](#), [98](#), [99](#), [106](#), [114](#), [131](#), [140](#), [146](#), [272](#), [296](#), [326](#), [340](#)  
Blodgett, Ralph [113](#)  
Boggs, Hale (Senator) [112](#), [113](#), [339](#)  
Borghesé, Prince Justo Valerio, “Black Prince” [31](#), [34](#), [45](#)  
Bormann, Martin [30](#), [45-48](#), [132](#), [347](#),  
Bormann Society [5](#)  
Bowart, Walter [129-30](#)  
Bowen, John Howard (*see* [Osborne, Albert](#))

Brainwashed, brainwashing [148](#), [149](#), [155](#), [186](#), [191](#), [256](#), [337](#)  
Buckley, Tim [9](#), [265](#), [270](#), [276](#), [292](#)  
Buckley,  
William F., Jr. [35-37](#), [43](#), [49](#), [57](#), [131](#), [132](#), [185](#), [198](#), [316](#)  
William F., Sr. [54](#), [56](#)  
burglary [2](#), [3](#), [7](#), [78](#), [106n4](#), [114](#), [177](#), [231](#), [267](#), [272](#), [295](#), [326](#), [356](#)  
Byrd, Admiral [343](#)  
Byrds, The (rock group) [266](#), [273](#), [280](#), [281](#)

## C

cabal [131](#)  
Caddy, Douglas [36](#), [57](#), [90](#), [91](#), [132](#)  
Camelot [176](#), [281-83](#)  
Cape Canaveral [329](#), [331](#)  
Carpenter, John [276](#)  
Carter, Jimmy (President) [7](#), [132](#), [140](#), [279](#), [301](#), [347](#)  
anti-Castro (movement) [4](#), [32](#), [42](#), [91](#), [349](#)  
Castro, Fidel [34](#), [35](#), [43](#), [47](#), [91](#), [92](#), [141](#), [282](#)  
Challenger (shuttle) [327-35](#)  
Chambers, Whittaker [32](#), [44](#), [45](#), [63-67](#), [104](#)  
Chan, Jean [152](#), [154](#), [160](#), [205](#), [242](#), [243](#)  
Chapman, Mark David [13](#), [288-92](#)  
Chappaquiddick [2](#), [3](#), [106n2](#)  
Chase Manhattan Bank [25](#), [26](#), [32](#), [134](#), [140](#), [339](#)  
Chavez, Cesar [9](#), [102](#), [110n47](#), [184](#)  
Chicano [2](#), [9](#), [10](#), [12](#), [73](#), [87](#), [120](#), [137](#), [150](#), [222](#), [243](#), [346](#)  
Chile [31](#), [72](#), [78](#), [93](#), [107n9](#), [132](#), [136](#), [140](#), [151](#), [152](#), [176](#), [198](#), [281](#), [282](#), [323](#), [324](#), [350](#)  
Chino Defense Fund [144](#), [162](#), [180](#), [195](#)  
Chotiner, Murray [6](#), [112](#), [135](#)  
Christian, Christianity [10](#), [133](#), [136](#), [148](#), [155](#), [197](#), [198](#), [250](#), [256](#), [275](#)  
Christian Defense League (CDL) [32](#)  
Chun, Byung In (KAL 007 pilot) [320](#), [321](#)  
Church, Frank [114](#), [292](#)  
CIA [1-3](#), [7-11](#), [13](#), [22-52](#), [53](#), [55](#), [60-66](#), [77-103](#), [105](#), [111-17](#), [120](#), [126-42](#), [144-52](#), [156-86](#), [189-202](#), [211](#), [219](#), [221](#), [223](#), [226-38](#), [244](#), [246](#), [248](#), [250](#), [253-62](#), [265-70](#), [272](#), [274](#), [275](#), [281-83](#), [289](#), [290-92](#), [301-04](#), [316](#), [319-26](#), [337-53](#), [355-56](#)  
civil rights [7](#), [100](#), [146](#), [194](#), [235](#), [250](#), [262](#)  
clandestine [14](#), [23](#), [59](#), [60](#), [61](#), [63](#), [66](#), [70](#), [71](#), [74](#), [77](#), [80](#), [84](#), [85](#), [93](#), [107](#), [138](#), [140](#), [162](#), [176](#), [191](#), [199](#), [226](#), [233](#), [255](#), [262](#), [290](#), [317](#)  
Clever, Eldridge [102](#), [110n47](#), [166](#), [178](#)  
CMC (Centro Mondiale Commerciale) [33](#), [34](#), [42](#), [45](#)  
cobra (symbol) [156](#), [177](#), [181](#), [202](#), [249](#), [256](#), [261](#)  
cocaine [270](#), [279](#), [301](#), [306-13](#)  
coincidence [65](#), [114](#), [143](#), [145](#), [223](#), [228](#), [229](#), [247](#), [281](#), [330](#)  
COINTELPRO [126](#), [176](#), [233](#), [267](#), [274](#), [283](#), [292](#)  
Colby, William (Director of CIA) [8](#), [100](#), [115](#), [147](#), [151](#), [176](#), [199](#), [261](#), [290](#)  
Cold War [22](#), [61](#), [62](#), [66](#), [67n12](#), [71](#), [78](#), [98](#), [99](#), [120](#), [131](#), [232](#), [272](#), [297](#)  
collusion [7](#), [143](#), [203](#), [226](#), [233](#), [235](#), [237](#), [238](#), [310](#), [317](#)  
commune(s) [148](#), [171](#), [191](#), [211](#), [261](#), [284](#)  
computer [10](#), [12](#), [16](#), [24](#), [53](#), [100](#), [150](#), [290](#), [318](#), [319](#), [322-25](#)  
Computer and Automation (magazine) [16](#), [67](#)  
corporation(s) [10](#), [14](#), [26](#), [32](#), [55](#), [63](#), [78](#), [79](#), [129](#), [134](#), [138-40](#), [197](#), [319](#), [341](#), [342](#), [345](#)  
counter-culture [265](#), [285](#)  
coup d'état [3](#), [11](#), [13](#), [16](#), [17](#), [23](#), [66](#), [70](#), [81](#), [93](#), [99](#)  
cover story [94](#), [98](#), [104](#), [105](#), [143](#), [149](#), [161](#), [162](#), [168](#), [169](#), [173](#), [182](#), [194](#), [199](#), [226](#), [232](#), [250](#), [267](#), [289](#), [292](#), [312](#), [327](#)  
covert (operations) [23](#), [45](#), [59](#), [64](#), [65](#), [70](#), [71](#), [94](#), [107](#), [147](#), [175](#), [176](#), [269](#), [321](#)  
Croce, Jim [9](#), [265](#), [277](#), [279](#), [292](#)  
Cuba [43](#), [83](#), [91](#), [92](#), [102](#), [105](#), [141](#), [193](#), [340](#)  
Cuban [4](#), [7](#), [9](#), [32](#), [34](#), [42](#), [43](#), [47](#), [71](#), [72](#), [92](#), [102](#), [114](#), [116](#), [214](#), [349](#)

## D

Dallas [2](#), [4](#), [16](#), [18-20](#), [21-27](#), [33-40](#), [45](#), [48-51](#), [60](#), [72](#), [76](#), [90](#), [91](#), [132](#), [133](#), [270](#), [276](#), [340](#), [356](#)  
Das Kapital [169](#)



Davis, Angela [172](#), [213](#), [250](#)  
Davis, Ed (L.A. Chief of Police) [128](#), [237](#), [272](#), [345](#)  
Davis, Wes [152](#), [155](#), [160](#), [197](#)  
defense industry [13](#), [14](#), [131](#), [185](#)  
Defense Department [9](#), [24](#), [33](#), [40](#), [43](#), [48](#), [50](#), [52](#), [71](#), [151](#), [176](#), [327](#), [328](#), [333](#), [335](#), [346](#)  
DeFreeze, Donald [8](#), [135](#), [149-52](#), [155-60](#), [164-66](#), [170-91](#), [206-27](#), [236-63](#), [346](#)  
Delgado, Jose (Dr.) [8](#), [126](#), [222](#), [223](#), [322](#), [323](#)  
Delgado, "Ricky" [187](#), [207-09](#), [223](#)  
Democrat(s) [9](#), [81](#), [84](#), [92](#), [97](#), [99](#), [128](#), [131](#), [330](#), [347](#)  
Democratic (political party) [18](#), [78](#), [97](#), [128](#)  
Democratic National Headquarters (offices) [2](#), [75](#), [77](#), [82-85](#), [106](#), [111](#), [112](#)  
de Mohrenschildt, George [4](#), [27](#), [28](#), [35](#), [36](#), [40](#), [43](#), [45](#), [56](#), [57](#), [132](#), [340](#)  
DeVito, Joann Little and Joseph [152](#), [159](#)  
Devlin, Bernadette [337](#), [348](#), [349](#)  
Dialogue: Conspiracy (radio show) [2](#), [11](#), [119](#), [295](#)  
dictator [6](#), [28](#), [56](#), [323](#), [324](#)  
dictatorship [3](#), [56](#), [78](#), [85](#), [94](#), [101](#), [108n13](#), [255](#)  
DISC (Defense Industry Security Command) [129](#), [137](#), [141](#)  
Dodd de Lattre, Lois [276](#)  
Donovan, William (Bill, "Wild Bill") [24](#), [25](#)  
Dornberger, Walter (General) [40-41](#), [330](#)  
double(s) [42](#), [129](#), [135](#), [158](#), [165](#), [180](#), [181](#), [218](#), [237](#)  
Ducote, Jerry [317-19](#)  
Dulles, Allen [10](#), [22-25](#), [27](#), [32](#), [41](#), [44](#), [46](#), [50](#), [55](#), [60](#), [61](#), [65](#), [71](#), [129](#), [131](#), [139](#), [141](#), [268](#), [302](#), [304](#), [344](#)  
Dulles, John Foster [23](#), [60](#), [63](#), [65](#)  
dummy front [23](#), [32](#), [79](#), [107n6](#), [143](#), [226](#), [230](#), [261](#)  
Dylan, Bob [266](#), [273](#), [280](#)

## E

Eisenhower, Dwight D. (President) [23](#), [36](#), [44](#), [59](#), [60](#)  
Elliot, Mama Cass [9](#), [265](#), [266](#), [277](#), [292](#)  
entrap (-ment) [73](#), [174](#), [179](#), [274](#), [307](#)  
espionage [1](#), [22](#), [23](#), [26](#), [34](#), [59](#), [61](#), [65](#), [70](#), [75](#), [76](#), [79](#), [84-87](#), [89-106](#), [113](#), [114](#), [119](#), [120](#), [142-46](#), [153](#), [162](#), [167](#), [193](#), [219](#), [226-30](#), [235](#), [249-53](#), [255](#), [317](#), [320](#), [321](#), [331](#)  
Exner, Judith [34](#), [114](#)

## F

Farben, I. G. [26](#), [35](#), [344](#), [352](#)  
Fascism [6](#), [10](#), [15](#), [17](#), [22](#), [28](#), [57](#), [59](#), [70](#), [85](#), [131](#), [135](#), [138](#), [150](#), [186](#), [258](#), [297](#), [348](#)  
fascist [11](#), [22](#), [29](#), [31](#), [33](#), [34](#), [56](#), [61](#), [70](#), [139](#), [184](#), [324](#)  
FBI [2-6](#), [14](#), [27](#), [28](#), [34](#), [42](#), [43](#), [48-50](#), [55](#), [61](#), [64](#), [65](#), [72](#), [74](#), [81-92](#), [97](#), [100-07](#), [114](#), [120](#), [126-29](#), [134](#), [137](#), [141](#), [142](#), [143-48](#), [154](#), [158-60](#), [164](#), [165](#), [171](#), [174-81](#), [186-90](#), [194-98](#), [201-11](#), [214](#), [218](#), [221](#), [225-28](#), [231-61](#), [266](#), [272](#), [274](#), [281-86](#), [293](#), [305](#), [319](#), [338](#), [342](#), [344](#), [345](#), [348](#), [350](#)  
FCC [342](#)  
Flynn, Errol [25](#), [27](#)  
Ford Foundation [57](#), [109n38](#)  
Ford, Gerald (VP, President) [50](#), [118](#), [133](#), [134](#), [143](#), [238](#), [252](#), [304](#), [338](#), [344](#)  
Foster, Dr. Marcus [146](#), [152](#), [159](#), [160](#), [161](#), [166-83](#), [198-205](#), [212](#), [213](#), [219](#), [223](#), [232](#), [236](#), [240-44](#), [250](#), [253](#)  
Fourth Reich [5](#), [12](#), [351](#)  
Franco, Francisco (Generalissimo) [28](#), [29](#), [46](#)  
Free Cuba Committee [92](#), [340](#), [343](#)

## G

Garrison, James (Jim) (New Orleans DA) [14](#), [31-33](#), [86](#)  
Gehlen, Reinhard [10](#), [21-33](#), [36](#), [42-52](#), [55](#), [61](#), [131](#), [139](#), [303](#)  
genocide [10](#), [95](#), [127](#), [144](#), [145](#), [160](#), [179](#), [195](#), [250](#), [258](#), [316](#), [346](#), [347](#)  
germ warfare [10](#), [29](#), [260](#)  
Germany [4](#), [6](#), [7](#), [10](#), [18](#), [23](#), [26](#), [29](#), [30](#), [35-57](#), [59-67](#), [82](#), [90](#), [94](#), [95](#), [101](#), [127](#), [129](#), [132](#), [134](#), [138-40](#), [147](#), [274](#), [296](#), [347](#), [350-53](#)  
Gestapo [24](#), [25](#), [27](#), [31](#), [36](#), [46](#), [56](#), [83](#), [85](#), [89](#), [95](#), [110n50](#), [147](#), [238](#), [266](#), [330](#), [345](#)  
Ghandi, Mahatma [349](#)  
Giancana, Sam [9](#), [34](#), [57](#), [112](#), [114](#), [304](#)  
Glass House Tapes [106n2](#), [110n50](#), [167](#), [234](#), [260](#)

Glover, James [112](#)

glycolate(s) [271](#)

Goebbels, Joseph [30](#), [48](#), [49](#), [56](#)

Gray, L. Patrick [2](#), [3](#), [72](#), [81](#), [83](#), [86](#), [88](#), [100](#), [106n5](#), [299](#)

guerrilla [102](#), [143](#), [145](#), [148](#), [190](#), [223](#), [226](#), [244](#), [249](#), [259](#), [289](#)

guerrilla warfare [102](#), [106n3](#), [199](#)

Gumbel, E.J. [5](#), [56](#), [138](#)

Gunnell, David [152](#), [154](#), [160](#), [171](#), [242](#)

## H

Hall, Camilla [149-52](#), [160](#), [161](#), [168](#), [170](#), [171](#), [179](#), [189](#), [221](#), [224](#), [226](#), [235](#), [239](#), [240](#), [249](#), [254](#), [255](#)

Hall, Robert [271](#), [272](#), [279](#), [283](#)

Harris, William (Bill) and Emily [149-53](#), [161-64](#), [168-74](#), [180](#), [187-89](#), [201](#), [204](#), [207](#), [209](#), [214-17](#), [228](#), [230](#), [231](#), [238-59](#), [346](#)

Hearst, Patricia (Patty) [3](#), [13](#), [133](#), [135](#), [143-263](#), [296](#), [346](#)

Hearst, Randolph [156](#), [165](#), [184-86](#), [189](#), [233](#), [235](#), [244](#), [251](#), [259](#), [304](#)

heart attack [3](#), [115](#), [117](#), [270](#), [277](#), [278](#), [308](#), [309](#)

Hell's Angels [102](#), [282-84](#)

Helms, Jesse (Senator) [316](#), [317](#)

Helms, Richard (CIA Director) [7](#), [61](#), [82](#), [83](#), [115](#), [268](#), [269](#), [274](#)

Hendrix, Jimi [9](#), [13](#), [265](#), [266](#), [270](#), [273](#), [278](#), [279](#), [293](#)

heroin [270](#), [276](#), [279](#), [301](#), [308-10](#), [313](#), [347-49](#)

Himmler, Heinrich [24](#), [27](#), [35](#), [56](#)

hippie(s) [9](#), [12](#), [107n6](#), [161](#), [191](#), [196](#), [229](#), [258](#), [261](#), [268](#), [273-76](#), [282](#), [284](#), [290](#)

Hiss, Alger [13](#), [32](#), [36](#), [44](#), [45](#), [63-67](#), [104](#), [297](#)

Hiss, Priscilla [64](#)

hoax [145](#), [150](#), [190](#), [227](#)

Hoffa, Jimmy [9](#), [13](#), [25](#), [57](#), [304](#)

Holiday, Doc [162](#), [228](#)

Holloway, John (Dr.) [308](#), [309](#)

Hoover, J. Edgar [6](#), [13](#), [27](#), [28](#), [32](#), [33](#), [42](#), [46](#), [50](#), [56](#), [57](#), [61](#), [81-83](#), [87](#), [89-91](#), [107](#), [114](#), [129](#), [141](#), [198](#)

Horowitz, Jim [345](#), [347](#)

Hughes, Howard [6](#), [13](#), [14](#), [25](#), [34-37](#), [56](#), [78](#), [88](#), [93](#), [117](#), [129](#), [131](#), [134](#), [140](#), [195](#), [250](#), [272](#), [275](#), [284](#), [288](#), [310](#), [344](#)

Humphrey, Senator Hubert [16](#), [81](#), [101](#)

Hunt,

Dorothy [76](#), [80](#), [85](#), [98](#), [108](#), [135](#), [254](#), [320](#)

E. Howard [2](#), [7](#), [36](#), [71-76](#), [80-88](#), [102](#), [107-110](#), [113-15](#), [132](#), [170](#), [223](#), [254](#), [282](#), [299](#), [320](#), [337](#), [338](#), [343](#), [356](#)

H.L. [4](#), [38](#), [39](#), [140](#)

Lamar [4](#), [39](#)

Ward [353](#)

Huston Plan (Tom Charles Huston plan) [143](#), [177](#), [198](#), [226](#), [237](#), [260](#), [293](#)

hypnosis [13](#), [114](#), [220](#), [222](#), [286](#), [321](#)

## I

informant [50](#), [127](#), [148](#), [155](#), [158](#), [177](#), [178](#), [236](#), [244](#), [259](#), [260](#)

intelligence community [11](#), [140](#), [150](#), [233](#)

International Fascista [30](#), [31](#)

Interpol [27](#), [28](#), [56](#), [57](#), [345](#)

Iran [7](#), [23](#), [132](#), [136](#), [259](#)

Iron Curtain [131](#)

Israel [33](#), [46](#), [244](#), [258](#), [259](#), [342](#), [343](#)

ITT (International Telephone and Telegraph Co.) [72](#), [78](#), [80](#), [81](#), [88](#), [89](#), [107](#), [117](#), [135](#), [151](#), [195](#), [250](#), [266](#)

## J

J. Walter Thompson Advertising Agency [57](#), [98](#), [109n38](#), [162](#), [229](#), [232](#)

Jackson, George [102-10](#), [150](#), [164](#), [167](#), [170](#), [257](#)

Jagger, Mick [265-70](#), [273](#), [275](#), [277](#), [284](#)

Jew [4](#), [38](#), [39](#), [133](#), [136](#), [333](#), [334](#)

Jewish [4](#), [8](#), [10](#), [26](#), [38](#), [56](#), [133](#), [135](#), [136](#), [138](#), [259](#), [297](#)

John Birch Society [4](#), [38](#), [56](#), [57](#), [132](#), [133](#), [315](#), [318](#), [323](#), [331](#)

John, Elton [276](#)

Johnson, Lady Bird [342](#)

Johnson, Lyndon (President) [25](#), [31](#), [50](#), [112](#), [273](#), [342](#), [343](#), [356](#)

Jones, Brian [9](#), [265](#), [266](#), [270](#), [277](#), [279](#)

Jones, Jim [13](#), [351](#)

Jonestown [351](#), [356](#)

Joplin, Janis [9](#), [265-69](#), [273](#), [278](#), [279](#), [293](#)

Justice Department [3](#), [70](#), [81](#), [86](#), [87](#), [97](#), [113](#), [116](#), [120](#), [143](#), [146](#), [179](#), [195](#), [226](#), [236](#), [237](#), [252](#), [255](#), [259](#), [266](#), [283](#), [286](#), [337](#), [341](#), [348](#)

## K

KCIA (South Korean Intelligence Agency) [131](#), [155](#), [172](#)

Korean Air Lines, KAL (Flight 007) [315-23](#), [328](#), [331](#)

Karenga, Ron [152](#), [156](#), [164](#), [165](#), [177](#), [247](#)

Kaye, Beverly [112](#)

Keaton, Bernard [152](#), [158](#), [165](#), [180](#), [181](#), [237](#)

Keeling, Richard [270](#), [277](#)

Kelly, Grace [301-04](#)

Kennedy

John Fitzgerald (John F., JFK) [2](#), [14](#), [27](#), [31](#), [34](#), [38](#), [41](#), [49](#), [50](#), [55](#), [57](#), [72](#), [114](#), [132](#), [133](#), [141-42](#), [190](#), [273](#), [280](#), [283](#), [298-99](#), [301](#), [338](#), [340](#)

Robert [3](#), [7](#), [17](#), [27](#), [36](#), [38](#), [60](#), [64](#), [65](#), [77](#), [99](#), [105](#), [111](#), [128](#), [129](#), [141](#), [176](#), [177](#), [192](#), [195](#), [251](#), [279](#), [288](#), [289](#), [307](#), [308](#)

Rose [3](#)

Ted [3](#), [81](#), [106](#), [149](#)

King Alfred Plan [250](#)

King, Martin Luther [7](#), [8](#), [12](#), [13](#), [14](#), [74](#), [105](#), [129](#), [146](#), [149](#), [150](#), [164](#), [177](#), [195](#), [247](#), [250](#), [256](#), [257](#), [274](#), [288-90](#), [338](#)

King, Steve (Stephen) [85](#), [86](#), [213](#)

Kissinger, Henry [26](#), [81-83](#), [100](#), [136](#), [140](#), [274](#), [303](#), [304](#), [316](#), [325](#), [335](#), [344](#), [351](#), [352](#)

KLRB-FM [2](#), [14](#), [15](#), [295](#), [337](#), [340](#), [347-50](#)

Kohl, Helmut [351](#), [352](#)

Kopechne, Mary Jo [3](#), [7](#), [77](#), [81](#), [95](#), [129](#), [149](#)

Korea

North [347](#)

South [132](#), [155](#), [275](#), [316](#), [320](#), [347](#)

Kramer, A. Ludlow [152](#), [166](#), [185](#)

Kronholm, Eunice [228](#), [235-37](#)

Krueger, James [113](#)

## L

LAPD (Los Angeles Police Department) [84](#), [85](#), [94](#), [102-05](#), [152](#), [155](#), [156](#), [158](#), [164-67](#), [173](#), [178](#), [188](#), [192](#), [207](#), [208](#), [212](#), [216](#), [218-25](#), [232](#), [234](#), [244-59](#), [272](#), [279](#), [308](#), [311](#), [318](#)

LaRouche, Lyndon [133](#), [134](#)

Latin America [10](#), [71](#), [199](#)

Latter Day Saints (LDS) [340-43](#)

left-wing [128](#), [134](#)

Lenin [56](#), [166](#)

Lennon, John (John Ono) [13](#), [95](#), [273](#), [287-93](#), [307](#)

Lester, Larry [340](#)

Levine, Isaac Don [43](#), [44](#), [65](#)

Liberty Lobby [132](#)

liberal [8](#), [16](#), [38](#), [70](#), [129](#), [137](#), [222](#), [348](#)

Liddy, G. Gordon [70](#), [72](#), [75](#), [76](#), [82-89](#), [102](#), [107](#), [134](#), [179](#), [259](#)

Linkletter, Art [276](#)

Little, Russell [149](#), [152](#), [159](#), [160](#), [166](#), [170](#), [175](#), [180](#), [183](#), [200](#), [202](#), [212](#), [213](#), [229](#), [235](#), [241](#), [243](#), [245](#)

Lockheed [128](#), [307](#), [331-34](#)

Love, Ann [318](#)

LSD [8](#), [98](#), [129](#), [135](#), [221](#), [266](#), [268-71](#), [274](#), [276](#), [277](#), [280-86](#)

## M

MacArthur, Douglas [29](#), [49](#)

Mafia, *see also Mob*

Magnin, I. [5](#), [14](#)

Maheu, Robert [9](#), [34](#), [134](#), [304](#)

Malaxa, Nicolae [30-32](#), [44](#)

Manson, Charles [2](#), [8](#), [13](#), [211](#), [240](#), [241](#), [253](#), [259](#), [280-83](#), [299](#)

Manson Family [240](#), [253](#), [261](#), [281](#), [282](#), [283](#), [286](#), [290](#), [356](#)  
Mao, Tse-tung [148](#), [160](#), [164](#), [166](#), [191](#), [259](#)  
Marighella, Carlos [169](#), [199](#), [202](#)  
marijuana (pot) [95](#), [211](#), [274](#), [275](#), [311](#)  
Marshall Space Flight Center [329](#), [330](#)  
martial law [76](#), [82-93](#), [101](#), [109n19](#), [148](#), [198](#), [275](#), [296](#)  
Marx, Karl [166](#), [169](#)  
Marxist (ism) [19](#), [30](#), [48](#), [104](#), [162](#), [166](#), [191](#), [284](#)  
Mayhew, Audrey [19](#), [20](#)  
McAuliffe, Christa [329](#)  
McCarthy, Joe [29](#), [36](#), [37](#), [49](#), [64](#), [319](#), [323](#), [324](#)  
McCloy, John J. [25-27](#), [35](#), [37](#), [41](#), [44](#), [46](#), [50](#), [65](#), [339](#), [352](#), [356](#)  
McCord, James [2](#), [71-88](#), [94](#), [107-09](#), [115](#), [117](#), [231](#)  
McDonald, Larry [315-26](#), [331](#), [333](#)  
McKernan, Rod (“Pig Pen”) [266](#), [279](#)  
McIntosh, Robbie [266](#), [270](#), [279](#)  
Melody Mountain Ranch, Inc. [341](#)  
Mengele, Joseph [350](#), [351](#)  
Meyer, Robert [2](#), [81](#)  
Middle East [46](#), [47](#), [74](#), [78](#), [79](#), [132](#), [136](#), [139](#), [259](#), [304](#), [320](#), [349](#)  
militant [60](#), [156](#), [164](#), [165](#), [186](#), [218](#)  
military-industrial [36](#), [258](#)  
Mills, William [112](#)  
mind control [7](#), [8](#), [13](#), [55](#), [98](#), [114](#), [130](#), [134](#), [139](#), [173](#), [221](#), [321-23](#), [343](#), [346](#), [356](#)  
Mineo, Sal [266](#), [272](#), [279](#)  
Minimanual of the Urban Guerrilla [169](#), [191](#), [199-203](#), [214](#), [226](#), [249](#), [259](#)  
minorities [94](#), [98](#), [105](#), [120](#), [137](#), [138](#), [147](#), [169](#)  
Minutemen [4](#), [10](#), [32](#), [147](#), [179](#), [195](#), [261](#)  
Mitchell, John [3](#), [77](#), [81](#), [86](#), [87](#), [100](#), [105-108](#), [113](#), [117](#), [179](#), [206](#), [229](#), [231](#), [255](#)  
Mitchell, Martha [3](#), [13](#), [80](#), [85-87](#), [112](#), [118](#), [135](#), [147](#), [233](#), [295](#)  
“Mizmoon” (see [Soltysik, Patricia](#))  
“mod squad” [149](#), [152](#), [161](#), [163](#)  
Moloxa, Nicholai [344](#)  
monopoly (-ies) [26](#), [60](#), [125](#), [138](#), [218](#), [332](#)  
Monterey Pop [265-73](#), [278](#), [280](#)  
Moon, Sun Myung (Reverend) [155](#), [320](#)  
“Moonies” (Unification Church) [320](#)  
Moore, Jesse [331](#), [335](#)  
Moorer, Thomas (Admiral) [325](#)  
Morlion, Father Felix [25](#), [353](#)  
Mormon Church [53](#), [56](#), [201](#), [337](#), [340-43](#)  
Morris, Robert [37](#), [39](#), [45](#), [49](#)  
Morrison, Jim [9](#), [13](#), [266](#), [278](#), [279](#), [293](#)  
Morrison, Pamela [266](#), [279](#)  
Morton Thiokol, Inc. [329](#), [335](#)  
Mullen Associates [74](#), [88](#), [132](#), [340](#), [343](#)  
Mullen, Herbert [259](#), [290](#)  
Murphy, Reg [228](#), [232](#), [235](#), [236](#), [244](#), [259](#)  
Muskie, Edmund S. (Senator) [16](#), [74](#), [81](#), [98](#), [101](#)

## N

narcotics [72](#), [78](#), [94](#), [95](#), [127](#), [134](#), [137](#), [141](#), [152](#), [153](#), [161](#), [163](#), [178](#), [182](#), [183](#), [274](#), [275](#), [303](#), [304](#), [307](#), [308](#), [311](#), [348](#), [350](#), [351](#)  
NASA [91](#), [92](#), [95](#), [165](#), [185](#), [192](#), [222](#), [272](#), [322](#), [327-36](#), [343](#)  
National Archives [1](#), [60](#), [72](#), [107n6](#)  
National Association of Evangelicals [341](#), [343](#)  
National Security Council [10](#), [82](#), [92](#), [99](#), [136](#), [195](#), [250](#), [251](#), [330](#), [344](#)  
Navy Bureau of Aeronautics [6](#), [61](#), [62](#)  
Nazi [4-7](#), [10](#), [14](#), [18](#), [21-52](#), [55-57](#), [60-62](#), [65](#), [92](#), [94](#), [95](#), [99](#), [104](#), [129](#), [131](#), [134](#), [136](#), [139](#), [141](#), [175](#), [176](#), [179](#), [182](#), [186](#), [192](#), [197](#), [198](#), [259](#), [268](#), [274](#), [289](#), [296](#), [302-04](#), [323](#), [324](#), [330-333](#), [337-52](#), [355-56](#)  
Nazism [11](#), [22](#), [46](#), [131](#), [139](#)  
neo-Nazi [4](#), [5](#), [133](#), [134](#), [283](#)  
New York Times [118](#), [129](#), [137](#), [158](#), [193](#), [297](#), [333](#), [334](#), [335](#), [347](#), [350](#)  
Newton, Huey [162](#), [163](#), [169](#), [173](#), [219](#), [230](#), [235](#), [250](#)

Nixon, Richard Milhous [2](#), [3](#), [6](#), [7](#), [22](#), [25](#), [32-37](#), [44-50](#), [57](#), [59-67](#), [71](#), [74](#), [77-80](#), [83-86](#), [89-92](#), [98-110](#), [111-18](#), [119-20](#), [128](#), [129](#), [133-38](#), [155](#), [177](#), [194](#), [238](#), [253](#), [258](#), [282](#), [295-99](#), [301](#), [304](#), [317](#), [320](#), [325](#), [335](#), [337](#), [344](#), [349](#), [351](#), [356](#)  
Nomenclature of an Assassination Cabal (*see also* [Torbitt Document](#)) [45](#), [109n28](#), [142](#)  
Novello, Don (Father Sarducci) [306](#)  
Nuremberg [24](#), [35](#), [96](#), [302](#), [350](#), [352](#)

## O

O-ring (Challenger shuttle) [328](#), [333](#)  
Ochs, Phil [266](#), [280](#)  
Octopus, The (see also the [Bunge Corporation](#)) [47](#)  
Onassis, Aristotle [25](#), [26](#), [31](#), [56](#), [57](#), [196](#), [304](#)  
Ono, Yoko [95](#), [273](#)  
Operation Chaos [126](#), [265](#), [267](#), [282](#), [283](#), [290](#)  
Operation Condor [31](#)  
Operation Greif [31](#)  
Operation Sunrise [24](#), [25](#)  
Osborne, Albert (John Bowen, Bowen-Osborne) [40](#), [42-45](#), [82](#), [127](#)  
Oswald, Lee Harvey [2-9](#), [13-52](#), [56](#), [65](#), [71](#), [72](#), [82](#), [91](#), [115](#), [127](#), [133-35](#), [149](#), [167](#), [169](#), [174](#), [181](#), [190](#), [199](#), [214](#), [237](#), [241](#), [252](#), [254](#), [273](#), [284](#), [296](#), [298](#), [337-43](#), [355](#)  
Oswald, Marina [23](#), [35](#), [43-45](#), [48](#), [51](#), [65](#), [80](#), [115](#), [338](#), [340](#)  
OSS [24](#), [25](#), [33](#), [41](#), [46](#), [51](#), [55](#), [60](#), [61](#), [147](#), [256](#), [301](#), [302](#), [356](#)

## P

Paine, Michael [40](#), [41](#)  
Paine, Ruth [36](#), [40](#), [41](#), [48](#), [241](#)  
Palestine [24](#), [325](#)  
Papandreou, Andreas [3](#)  
paranoia, paranoid [1](#), [131](#), [307](#), [355](#)  
Parkland Hospital [4](#), [254](#), [340](#)  
Parsons, Gram [266](#), [279](#), [280](#), [281](#)  
patsy (-ies) [4](#), [36](#), [95](#), [127](#), [129](#), [133](#), [152](#), [167](#), [181](#), [192](#), [219](#), [241](#), [247](#), [251](#), [253](#), [256](#), [289](#), [290](#), [298](#)  
Paul, Jay [318](#)  
Peking House [154](#), [160](#), [166](#), [168](#), [171](#), [175](#), [191](#), [242](#)  
Pentagon [7](#), [27](#), [29](#), [35](#), [36](#), [51](#), [61](#), [92](#), [94](#), [98](#), [100](#), [129](#), [134](#), [136](#), [140-42](#), [145](#), [151](#), [271](#), [281](#), [287](#), [317](#), [319](#), [322](#), [325](#), [328-34](#), [338](#)  
Permindex [33](#), [34](#), [142](#)  
Peron, Evita [30](#), [45](#)  
Peron, Juan [32](#)  
Perron, Steve [266](#), [280](#)  
Perry, Hermann (H.L.) [32](#), [63](#), [344](#)  
Perry, Nancy Ling [149-52](#), [159-60](#), [167-71](#), [183](#), [189](#), [200](#), [204-05](#), [221-26](#), [239-42](#)  
Phoenix program [96](#), [100](#), [151](#), [152](#), [172](#), [176](#), [177](#), [231](#), [261](#), [290](#)  
P.I.N. (People In Need) food program [146](#), [165](#), [166](#), [185](#)  
Pink Floyd [276](#)  
Pinochet, Augusto [323-4](#)  
plumbers (Watergate) [3](#), [74](#), [75](#), [82](#), [83](#), [89](#), [92](#), [94](#), [97](#), [116](#), [259](#)  
police state [2](#), [6](#), [101](#), [190](#), [198](#), [251](#), [261](#)  
political murder [134](#), [347](#), [348](#)  
political prisoners [7](#), [87](#), [96](#), [101-06](#), [120](#), [177](#), [194](#)  
Politica [151](#), [152](#), [176](#), [281-83](#)  
Powers, Francis Gary [2](#), [13](#), [23](#), [44](#)  
Presley, Elvis [13](#), [307](#)  
Prinze, Freddy [9](#), [10](#)  
prison reform [168](#), [175](#), [183](#), [193](#), [228](#), [238](#), [242](#), [243](#)  
prison system [7-8](#), [101](#), [145](#), [154](#), [156](#), [162](#), [178](#), [183](#), [193-94](#), [226-27](#), [247](#), [251](#), [299](#)  
Pro Deo [25](#), [353](#)  
Procurier, Raymond [101](#), [233](#)  
Project Paperclip [6](#), [61](#), [139](#), [268](#), [330](#)  
Project Paperclip (book) [41](#), [330](#), [332](#)  
propaganda [30](#), [37](#), [48](#), [49](#), [61](#), [62](#), [70](#), [71](#), [95](#), [129-32](#), [137-39](#), [147](#), [149](#), [163](#), [192](#), [203](#), [231-33](#), [247](#)  
provocateur(s) [70](#), [74](#), [75](#), [80](#), [84](#), [87-89](#), [94](#), [97-108](#), [127](#), [143-46](#), [150](#), [156](#), [162](#), [164-67](#), [174](#), [177](#), [182](#), [190](#), [198](#), [199](#), [203](#), [206](#), [217](#), [218](#), [229](#), [234](#), [236](#), [244](#), [252-57](#), [261](#), [262](#), [275](#), [318](#), [328](#)

public relations [35](#), [88](#), [107n6](#), [150](#), [192](#), [212](#), [229](#), [232](#), [238](#), [262](#), [340](#), [343](#)

## R

race war [148](#), [169](#), [179](#), [181](#), [182](#), [194](#), [195](#), [261](#)

racism [5](#), [78](#), [136-37](#), [147](#), [178](#), [251](#), [269](#)

racist [62](#), [133-37](#), [169](#), [182](#), [195](#), [229](#), [245](#), [256](#), [257](#), [283](#)

radical(s) [2](#), [38](#), [56](#), [84](#), [88-89](#), [97-108](#), [143-53](#), [160-80](#), [184](#), [190](#), [191](#), [195-98](#), [201](#), [206](#), [208](#), [222](#), [226-35](#), [244-51](#), [254-61](#), [348](#)

Ray, James Earl [74](#), [135](#), [149](#), [181](#), [237](#), [246](#), [247](#), [256](#), [259](#), [299](#)

Reagan, Ronald [24-27](#), [32](#), [37](#), [78](#), [94-96](#), [103](#), [109n35](#), [134](#), [140](#), [141](#), [166](#), [173](#), [193](#), [258](#), [287-88](#), [301-02](#), [315-19](#), [327](#), [329-35](#), [335](#), [349](#), [351-53](#), [356](#)

Redding, Otis [9](#), [265](#), [266](#), [273](#), [280](#)

Rees, John [318](#), [324-25](#)

Louise [324](#)

Regan, Donald [329-30](#)

Reichstag [63](#), [70](#), [106n3](#), [328](#)

Remiro, Joseph [149-53](#), [160-64](#), [167-69](#), [172-75](#), [178](#), [183](#), [185](#), [191](#), [200](#), [204](#), [212-14](#), [221](#), [235](#), [236](#), [239-43](#), [250](#), [253](#)

repression [16](#), [17](#), [66](#), [70](#), [84](#), [94](#), [97](#), [100](#), [145](#), [163](#), [183](#), [196](#)

Republican(s) [18](#), [63](#), [74](#), [79-81](#), [83](#), [84](#), [88](#), [97](#), [99](#), [128](#), [131](#), [166](#), [179](#), [185](#), [195](#), [275](#), [330](#), [344](#)

Republican Convention (1972) [2](#), [106n3](#), [179](#), [261](#)

revolution [17](#), [54](#), [55](#), [101](#), [138](#), [146](#), [153](#), [166](#), [167](#), [186](#), [201](#), [231](#), [232](#), [265](#), [267](#)

revolutionary (-aries) [17](#), [104](#), [144](#), [164](#), [178](#), [186](#), [199](#), [200](#), [219](#), [226](#), [227](#), [241](#), [246](#), [252](#), [275](#)

Richards, Keith [265](#), [277](#)

right-wing [30](#), [49](#), [99](#), [128](#), [138](#), [147](#), [179](#), [184](#), [190](#), [195](#), [198](#), [201](#), [217](#), [225](#), [235-36](#), [244](#), [259](#), [317](#)

Riley Coffee Co. [340](#), [343](#)

rock concert(s) [144](#), [195](#), [267](#), [273-75](#), [292](#)

rock group [267](#), [271](#), [275](#), [277](#)

rock musician(s) [9](#), [265](#), [270](#), [275](#), [276](#), [282](#), [290-93](#), [305](#)

Rockefeller, Nelson [13](#), [57](#), [99](#), [104](#), [116](#), [133](#), [307](#), [311](#), [349](#)

Rockefellers, the [10](#), [133](#), [140-41](#)

Rogers Commission [329](#), [332](#)

Rogers, William [327](#), [335](#)

Rolling Stones, the [265](#), [273](#), [277](#), [281](#), [283](#)

Roosevelt, Franklin D. [1](#), [27](#), [56](#), [57](#), [64](#)

Roselli, John [9](#), [34](#), [56](#)

Rothschilds, the [136](#), [138](#)

Royal Dutch Shell [53](#), [138](#)

Ruby, Jack (Rubenstein) [2-4](#), [13](#), [15](#), [16](#), [24](#), [39](#), [50](#), [56](#), [57](#), [75](#), [133](#), [135](#), [174](#), [284](#), [339](#), [355](#)

Russell, Lou [108n17](#), [117](#)

Russia [6](#), [22](#), [23](#), [27](#), [35](#), [44](#), [53-56](#), [131](#), [302](#), [304](#), [338](#), [340](#), [345](#)

Russian [21-24](#), [28](#), [29](#), [33](#), [40](#), [41](#), [44](#), [51](#), [53-56](#), [65](#), [135](#), [198](#), [315-20](#), [337](#)

Ryan, Leo [351](#)

## S

sabotage [23](#), [26](#), [57](#), [70-106](#), [120](#), [333](#), [337](#), [347](#)

safe house [72](#), [86](#), [107n6](#), [163](#), [164](#), [183](#), [196](#), [199-214](#), [230](#), [240](#), [241](#), [247](#), [249](#), [261](#), [289](#)

Salazar, Ruben [2](#), [81](#)

satellite(s) [132](#), [321-22](#), [328](#), [331](#), [334](#), [343](#), [344](#)

Saturday Night Live [307](#), [312](#)

Saudi Arabia [244](#), [259](#)

Schneiderman, Henry [270](#), [275](#)

Secret Army Organization (SAO) [130](#), [179](#)

Secret Service [72](#), [75](#), [82](#), [84](#), [89](#), [108n17](#), [112](#), [115](#), [190](#), [342](#), [349](#)

Shaw, Clay [31-34](#), [42](#), [45](#), [115](#), [135](#)

Sirhan Sirhan [13](#), [99](#), [128](#), [135](#), [149](#), [192](#), [199](#), [229](#), [237](#), [251](#), [259](#), [279](#), [299](#)

Skorzeny, Otto [30-32](#), [44-46](#)

SLA (Symbionese Liberation Army) [3](#), [134](#), [135](#), [143-62](#), [296](#), [346](#)

Smith, Evelyn [307-11](#)

Socialist [55](#), [102](#), [128](#)

Soledad Prison [6](#), [105](#), [157-59](#), [165](#), [170](#), [174](#), [175](#), [177](#), [180](#), [200](#), [227](#), [235](#), [237](#), [244](#), [245-48](#)

Soltysik, Patricia ("Mizmoon") [161](#), [170](#), [248](#)

Soviet Union [21-23](#), [51](#), [60](#), [62](#), [108n11](#), [172](#), [315](#), [316](#), [320](#), [324](#), [326](#), [337](#), [352](#)

space shuttle (see [Challenger](#))

Spector, Arlen [338](#)  
Speer, Albert [41](#)  
spy (*see* [espionage](#), [intelligence](#))  
Standard Oil [26](#), [53](#), [54](#), [136](#), [138](#)  
Star Wars (SDI) [328-34](#)  
State Department [37](#), [59](#), [60](#), [64](#), [65](#), [101](#), [131](#), [136](#), [273](#), [282](#), [317](#), [328](#), [338](#)  
Steiner, George and Larry [247](#), [251](#)  
Steiner, Robyn [149](#), [152](#), [158](#), [160](#), [165-66](#), [171](#), [175](#), [180](#), [186](#), [219](#), [236](#), [242](#), [245](#)  
Sturgis, Frank [2](#), [71](#), [91](#), [102](#), [116](#), [229](#)  
suicide [36](#), [95](#), [107n8](#), [108n17](#), [112](#), [117](#), [150](#), [224](#), [232](#), [261](#), [266](#), [269](#), [272](#), [278](#), [280](#), [332](#), [337](#), [340](#)  
Sullivan, William [27](#), [69](#), [83](#), [86](#), [87](#), [91](#), [142](#)  
Summa Company [131](#), [134](#)  
surveillance [10](#), [17](#), [23](#), [81](#), [95](#), [97](#), [100](#), [107n6](#), [176](#), [177](#), [252](#), [273](#), [337](#), [345](#)  
SWAT [10](#), [144](#), [145](#), [150](#), [188](#), [192](#), [198](#), [209](#), [212](#), [219](#), [224](#), [225](#), [233](#), [262](#), [345](#), [346](#)  
Swiss banks [30](#), [57](#), [142](#), [343](#)

## T

Tackwood, Louis [72](#), [76](#), [84](#), [85](#), [87](#), [89](#), [93](#), [94](#), [102-10](#), [167](#), [177](#), [220](#), [234](#), [251](#), [260](#), [275](#)  
Tate, Sharon [168](#), [191](#), [211](#), [241](#), [253](#), [282-84](#)  
Taub, William [25](#), [108n17](#)  
Teller, Edward (Dr.) [325-26](#), [330-33](#)  
terrorist [30](#), [102](#), [145](#), [148-50](#), [161](#), [164](#), [172](#), [189](#), [190](#), [197-203](#), [226](#), [233](#), [235](#), [236](#), [244](#), [257](#), [259](#), [260](#), [324-26](#), [345-46](#)  
Third Reich [22](#), [62](#), [259](#), [324](#)  
Thompson, Chris [152](#), [158](#), [160](#), [167-71](#), [186](#), [219](#), [251](#)  
Tippit, Officer J.D. [15](#), [91](#), [134](#)  
Tomassi, Joseph [116](#)  
Torbitt Document [45](#), [46](#), [142](#)  
treason [4](#), [38](#), [49](#), [70](#), [76-78](#), [106](#), [133](#)  
Treason for My Daily Bread [45](#), [46](#)  
Truman, Harry (President) [36](#), [64](#), [344](#)

## U

Ulasewicz, Tony [76-81](#), [85](#), [107n8](#)  
U-2 [23](#), [44](#), [51](#), [71](#)  
UCLA (University of California Los Angeles) [95](#), [96](#), [148](#), [165](#), [173](#), [192](#), [222](#), [247](#), [270](#), [278](#)  
United Farm Workers [87](#), [144](#), [148](#), [153](#), [180](#), [184](#), [195](#)  
uranium (uranium ore) [340-43](#)  
U.S. Labor Party [133](#)  
USSR [28](#), [37](#), [41](#), [43](#), [45](#), [71](#), [131](#), [132](#), [139](#), [172](#), [193](#), [231](#), [287](#), [316](#), [320-21](#)  
Utah [341-43](#)  
Utah Corporation [342](#)

## V

Vacaville Medical Facility [149-58](#), [165](#), [169-71](#), [173-75](#), [178](#), [180](#), [194](#), [205](#), [221](#), [222](#), [231](#), [234](#), [237-38](#), [241](#), [246](#), [248](#)  
Vacaville Prison [8](#), [257](#), [346](#)  
Vatican, the [24](#), [25](#), [30](#), [36](#), [303-04](#), [347](#)  
Venceremos [144](#), [148](#), [153](#), [162](#), [174](#), [180](#), [195](#), [202-04](#), [245](#)  
Vietnam [16](#), [35](#), [79](#), [96](#), [100](#), [101](#), [141](#), [150-52](#), [155](#), [163](#), [168](#), [172-73](#), [176-78](#), [199](#), [230-31](#), [249](#), [250](#), [261-62](#), [273](#), [280](#), [282](#), [284](#), [290](#), [299](#), [303](#), [348](#)  
Vietnam Veterans Against the War [144](#), [148](#), [163](#), [169](#), [180](#), [195](#)  
Von Braun, Werner [41](#), [92](#), [330](#), [343](#)  
Voorhis, Jerry [6](#), [32](#), [36](#), [64](#)

## W

Walker, Gen. Edwin [38-52](#)  
Wall Street [25](#), [131](#), [134](#), [136-41](#), [330](#)  
Wallace, George [7](#), [13](#), [74](#), [76](#), [80-82](#), [89](#), [97](#), [106n2](#), [116](#), [128-29](#), [149](#), [179](#), [299](#)  
Warren Commission [27](#), [33](#), [35](#), [40-44](#), [49-52](#), [65](#), [75](#), [82](#), [113](#), [133](#), [199](#), [252](#), [254](#), [298-99](#), [302](#), [304](#), [337-39](#), [342](#)  
Warren, Earl (Chairman, Chief Justice) [50](#), [129](#), [338](#)  
Warren Report [4](#), [20](#), [43](#), [44](#), [50](#), [74](#), [169](#), [252](#), [273](#), [298](#), [338](#)  
Watergate [2](#), [3](#), [7](#), [25](#), [37](#), [50](#), [57](#), [69-110](#), [111-18](#), [120](#), [126](#), [129](#), [132](#), [135](#), [138](#), [145](#), [162](#), [198](#), [229](#), [231](#), [236](#), [253](#), [255](#), [259](#), [270](#), [271](#), [282](#), [288](#), [290](#), [295](#), [298](#), [318](#), [320](#), [322](#), [355-56](#)  
Watson, Charles [253](#), [259](#), [261](#), [283](#)

Webster, James [112](#)  
Wehrmacht [22](#)  
Weidenbach, Adolf Charles (*see* [Willoughby, Charles A.](#))  
Weisenthal, Saul [347](#)  
Weissman, Bernard [4](#), [37-39](#), [133](#)  
Westbrook, Colston (alias Big Daddy, Yajiuma) [8](#), [149](#), [152](#), [156-59](#), [163](#), [166](#), [169](#), [171-75](#), [177-78](#), [182](#), [186](#), [197](#), [202](#), [219](#), [227](#), [230-31](#), [234](#), [242-46](#), [251](#), [255](#), [346](#)  
Western Goals Foundation [315-25](#)  
Western Research (aka Research West) [318-19](#)  
Wheeler, Thero [152](#), [157-58](#), [165](#), [169-70](#), [174](#), [178](#), [180](#), [205-06](#), [243-46](#), [251](#)  
White Russian [23](#), [35](#), [40](#), [42](#), [57](#), [131](#), [142](#)  
Willoughby, Charles A. (Major General) [28-32](#), [37](#), [49](#), [51](#)  
wiretap (-pers, -ing) [37](#), [78](#), [81](#), [97](#), [99](#), [100](#), [106n4](#), [146](#), [177](#), [326](#)  
Wolfe, William (Willie) [152](#), [159](#), [160](#), [166](#), [169](#), [171](#), [172](#), [174-75](#), [179-82](#), [189](#), [200](#), [202](#), [204](#), [212](#), [223](#), [225](#), [226](#), [230](#), [234](#), [241-42](#), [255](#)  
Wolff, Karl [24-25](#)  
Woodstock (music festival) [9](#), [273](#)  
Woodstock typewriter [64-65](#)  
World Bank [339](#)  
World Watchers International [14](#)

## X

X, Malcolm [7](#), [8](#), [12](#), [14](#), [105](#), [129-33](#), [150](#), [164](#), [166](#), [257](#)

## Y

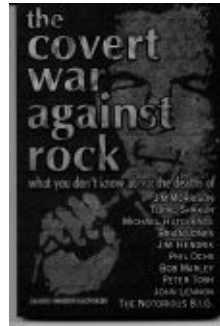
YAF (Young Americans for Freedom) [36-45](#), [49](#), [57](#), [99](#), [109n27](#), [131-33](#)  
Younger, Evelle (Attorney General) [87](#), [105](#), [110n50](#), [128](#), [152](#), [156-57](#), [162](#), [177](#), [179](#), [229](#), [251](#), [345-47](#)

## Z

Zapruder, Abraham [9](#)  
Zeligs, Meyer [65](#)



## OTHER TITLES BY ALEX CONSTANTINE



### THE COVERT WAR AGAINST ROCK

WHAT YOU DON'T KNOW ABOUT THE DEATHS OF JIM MORRISON, TUPAC SHAKUR, MICHAEL HUTCHENCE, BRIAN JONES, JIMI HENDRIX, PHIL OCHS, BOB MARLEY, PETER TOSH, JOHN LENNON, THE NOTORIOUS B.I.G.

A provocative examination of how government, organized crime and the music industry intermingle.

\$14.95 178 PAGES



### PSYCHIC DICTATORSHIP IN THE U.S.A.

Alex Constantine's explosive book uncovers the terrifying extent of electromagnetic and biotelemetric mind control experimentation on involuntary human subjects in America today.

\$12.95, 221 PAGES



### VIRTUAL GOVERNMENT: CIA MIND CONTROL OPERATIONS IN AMERICA

Alex Constantine connects the dots on such events as the integration of Nazis into the U.S. government,

CIA experiments on children and the mysteries of the McMartin case, the rise of Timothy McVeigh from robot to bomber, and the infestation of American media by intelligence operatives.

\$14.95, 304 PAGES

## OTHER FERAL HOUSE TITLES

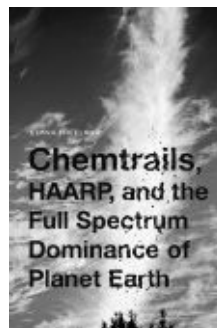


### CAUGHT IN THE CROSSFIRE: KERRY THORNLEY, OSWALD AND THE GARRISON INVESTIGATION

By ADAM GORIGHTLY

The strange saga of Lee Harvey Oswald's Marine Corps pal, Kerry Thornley, and his connections to the JFK assassination conspiracy.

\$18.95, 253 PAGES



### CHEMTRAILS, HAARP, AND THE FULL SPECTRUM DOMINANCE OF PLANET EARTH

By ELANA FREELAND

The skies look strange and different. Scientists are discovering heavy metals in the soil. Chemtrails tells us why.

\$21.95, 272 PAGES



### THE PRESIDENT AND THE PROVOCATEUR: THE PARALLEL LIVES OF JFK AND LEE HARVEY OSWALD

By ALEX COX

Famous film Director Alex Cox, like most of the American and British public, does not buy into the moth-eaten establishment tale about the regicide. The President and the Provocateur is not the usual conspiracy volume, and is structured almost like the film Rashomon, including varying views of the story with different fonts and sizes.

\$16.95, 316 PAGES



[FERALHOUSE.COM](http://FERALHOUSE.COM)